

GENEALOGY
975.6
N81S
V.22,
PT.1

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01797 3188

THE
STATE RECORDS

OF
NORTH CAROLINA.

PUBLISHED UNDER THE SUPERVISION OF THE TRUS-
TEES OF THE PUBLIC LIBRARIES, BY ORDER
OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY.

COLLECTED AND EDITED

BY

WALTER CLARK,

CHIEF JUSTICE OF THE SUPREME COURT OF NORTH CAROLINA.

U. 22, pt. 1
VOL. XXII.

MISCELLANEOUS

NASH BROTHERS,
BOOK AND JOB PRINTERS,
GOLDSBORO, N. C.
1907.

STATE RECORDS

NORTH CAROLINA

REPRODUCED FROM THE ORIGINAL RECORDS OF THE
LEGISLATIVE DEPARTMENT OF THE STATE

WALTER CLARK

VOL. XXII

SUPPLEMENT

1911
1912
1913
1914
1915
1916
1917
1918
1919
1920
1921
1922
1923
1924
1925
1926
1927
1928
1929
1930
1931
1932
1933
1934
1935
1936
1937
1938
1939
1940
1941
1942
1943
1944
1945
1946
1947
1948
1949
1950
1951
1952
1953
1954
1955
1956
1957
1958
1959
1960
1961
1962
1963
1964
1965
1966
1967
1968
1969
1970
1971
1972
1973
1974
1975
1976
1977
1978
1979
1980
1981
1982
1983
1984
1985
1986
1987
1988
1989
1990
1991
1992
1993
1994
1995
1996
1997
1998
1999
2000
2001
2002
2003
2004
2005
2006
2007
2008
2009
2010
2011
2012
2013
2014
2015
2016
2017
2018
2019
2020
2021
2022
2023
2024
2025
2026
2027
2028
2029
2030
2031
2032
2033
2034
2035
2036
2037
2038
2039
2040
2041
2042
2043
2044
2045
2046
2047
2048
2049
2050
2051
2052
2053
2054
2055
2056
2057
2058
2059
2060
2061
2062
2063
2064
2065
2066
2067
2068
2069
2070
2071
2072
2073
2074
2075
2076
2077
2078
2079
2080
2081
2082
2083
2084
2085
2086
2087
2088
2089
2090
2091
2092
2093
2094
2095
2096
2097
2098
2099
2100

1911
1912
1913
1914
1915
1916
1917
1918
1919
1920
1921
1922
1923
1924
1925
1926
1927
1928
1929
1930
1931
1932
1933
1934
1935
1936
1937
1938
1939
1940
1941
1942
1943
1944
1945
1946
1947
1948
1949
1950
1951
1952
1953
1954
1955
1956
1957
1958
1959
1960
1961
1962
1963
1964
1965
1966
1967
1968
1969
1970
1971
1972
1973
1974
1975
1976
1977
1978
1979
1980
1981
1982
1983
1984
1985
1986
1987
1988
1989
1990
1991
1992
1993
1994
1995
1996
1997
1998
1999
2000
2001
2002
2003
2004
2005
2006
2007
2008
2009
2010
2011
2012
2013
2014
2015
2016
2017
2018
2019
2020
2021
2022
2023
2024
2025
2026
2027
2028
2029
2030
2031
2032
2033
2034
2035
2036
2037
2038
2039
2040
2041
2042
2043
2044
2045
2046
2047
2048
2049
2050
2051
2052
2053
2054
2055
2056
2057
2058
2059
2060
2061
2062
2063
2064
2065
2066
2067
2068
2069
2070
2071
2072
2073
2074
2075
2076
2077
2078
2079
2080
2081
2082
2083
2084
2085
2086
2087
2088
2089
2090
2091
2092
2093
2094
2095
2096
2097
2098
2099
2100

PREFATORY NOTES.

But few volumes of the Colonial and State Records contain more interesting information than the twenty-second. It contains the Journals of the Constitutional Conventions of 1788 and of 1789, the latter of which, at least, has been heretofore inaccessible, although the debates in the former have in a measure been preserved through the liberality of James Iredell and General Davie. For five days the Convention of 1789 discussed the Constitution, which then was in force in the other States, except Rhode Island, Washington having become President in the previous March. The discussion was thorough, and eight amendments were proposed by the Convention; but whereas in the previous Convention the Constitution was neither ratified nor rejected by a vote of 184 to 83, being 101 majority, now the Constitution was adopted by a vote of 195 to 77, a majority of 118. The change of sentiment indicated by these figures was remarkable; but there are some contemporaneous expressions of opinion that if Virginia had not acceded to the Constitution, North Carolina would not have done so.

1997160

Some interesting data has been collected with regard to the several "alarms" made on the coast by Spanish invasions. In 1741 some Spanish privateers took possession of Ocracoke Inlet, seized the vessels arriving, landed and destroyed the cattle of the inhabitants, and devastated the country. Vessels of provisions were sent for the relief of the sufferers, at a cost to the Province of more than ten thousand pounds.

In June, 1747, the Spaniards took possession of the town and harbor of Beaufort, and Colonel Thomas Lovick called out his regiment to repel them. Major Enoch Ward was on duty with fifty-eight men when the town was taken on 26 August, and the alarm continued until 10 September, although probably the Spaniards departed earlier. On 6 September William Moore brought in his bill against the public for fifteen hundred pounds of beef for maintaining and imprisoning ten Spanish negroes, and for a gun which had burst in time of action which he said cost him eighty pounds. These Spanish vessels were largely manned by negroes and mulattoes.

In like manner, there were two alarms on the Cape Fear in the following year. It was early in September, 1748, that the Spanish cruisers made an attack on Brunswick, one of the vessels being blown

Recd May 3-1978

up and destroyed. Major John Swann seems to have had the direction of the defence. He turned over to Dr. Samuel Green several of the Spanish soldiers who were wounded and some who were badly burnt when the vessel was blown up. The doctor seems to have taken good care of the prisoners and to have charged reasonably for his dressing, nursing and attention; while William Carver charged the public with keeping twenty-nine Spaniards. It was from this vessel that the picture was obtained which is still preserved by the Vestry of St. James Church at Wilmington.

The editor has thought that it would be interesting to embrace in this volume the wills of Governor Gabriel Johnston, Matthew Rowan, Arthur Dobbs, and Colonel Thomas Pollock as throwing light on the period in which they lived.

On page 314 in the return of Colonel Rutherford's Regiment of the Bladen Militia for the year 1754 will be found some remarks of interest in regard to the inhabitants "on Drowning Creek, on the head of Little Peedee, fifty men, a mixed crew, a lawless people, fillet the lands without patent or paying quit-rent. Shot a surveyor for coming to view their lands, being enclosed in great swamps." "No arms, stores, or Indians in the County." Another item of interest is a recommendation of Colonel Rutherford that the Quakers in Bladen should be required to attend musters or pay as they do in the northern counties. Although there were no Indians in Bladen, which then embraced Robeson, evidently there was a Quaker settlement as early as 1754. The rosters of the militia at that date given for many of the counties will be found interesting and instructive.

The volume is rich in Revolutionary matter. There is much correspondence throwing light on the incidents of 1776 as well as of 1781.

After Sir Peter Parker's fleet had sailed from the Cape Fear harbor, there was taken James Bowen, generally called *the black lawyer*, who as Judge of Admiralty in the British fleet condemned fourteen vessels, captured by that fleet. There still remained fifteen sails in the harbor. One of the British vessels getting aground at Charleston, General Lee sent a floating battery and some boats to take her. On board were found fifty-four Highlanders and Regulars who had sought shelter with Governor Martin, while on another vessel remaining at Cape Fear there were still more of these Tories who had been apportioned into companies and officers appointed over them.

The correspondence for 1781 when the Tories were so active from Surry to Brunswick well supplements the letters and reports heretofore published in these Records. Taken together, they remove much of the obscurity in which the operations of that period have heretofore been involved. The narrative of Colonel David Fanning, also contained in the volume, aids in making clear much that has been uncertain. But this journal was written years after the events, and corroborative testimony is always desirable with regard to Fanning's statements. One of the letters published, that of Andrew Armstrong to Governor Burke, written 28 August, 1781, taken in connection with Fanning's narrative and some letters contained in a previous volume, settles a point about which there has been some controversy—the date of the Battle of Elizabethtown. The account given in Wheeler's History gives that date as in July, while Moore fixes it about the middle of September, and some very intelligent gentlemen have thought that it was in the last days of September. At that battle Colonel Slingsby was killed. Armstrong in his letter mentions that on 14 August Colonel Slingsby captured Cross Creek. With him were Neil and Ray, two noted Tory leaders of Bladen. A day or two later Fanning reached Cross Creek, and the Tory parties then separated. Fanning continued down the river, devastated the plantations of the Robesons and carried his prisoners to Wilmington, where he obtained another supply of ammunition. Neil and Ray went west towards Raft Swamp, and Slingsby apparently returned to his post at Elizabethtown. Fanning left Wilmington on 26 August, stopped at Slingsby's camp some hours and then continued his course to the interior. The next day information reached him of Slingsby's disaster, and he sent aid back from his own force; while, because he learnt that Neil and Ray were being pressed by Colonel Wade at Raft Swamp, he hastened there and readily defeated Wade on the first day of September. This would fix Slingsby's death about the last of August. It is to be observed that about a month earlier, on 4 August, Wade had had a previous engagement at Raft Swamp, on the very same ground, in which he defeated Neil and Ray; but now he met with a lamentable disaster. From there Fanning took up his route to Deep River, and a few days later captured Governor Burke at Hillsboro; was intercepted at Cane Creek by General Butler, and in the battle was so badly wounded that for several weeks he had to remain in hiding in that vicinity. All doubt about the date of the Battle of Elizabethtown seems now to be removed.

Similarly, some of the movements of General Lillington and the gallant Colonel Kenan in Duplin are made more clear by the correspondence contained in this volume. There is another particular incident on which light is shed—the threat of Major Craig to put to death Major Sam Ashe, his young brother, and some other Whigs who had been captured by the marauding Tory bands. It seems that General Caswell had allowed five men taken at New River in Onslow County to be executed at Kinston. Doubtless these men had been guilty of murder and rapine, as was common with both bands of Tories and Whigs, for the bloody work done on both sides in the Cape Fear section at that period has seldom been equalled in enlightened times. Major Craig charged Caswell with murdering these men, and he threw Major Ashe and his comrades into irons, intending to deliver them over to the Tories that they might have ample revenge. But Craig was a soldier, and thought twice about it, and brought the matter to the attention of Governor Burke, who promptly advised him that if he should put his threat in execution there would be retaliation on some prisoners then in the Governor's power. This deterred Craig from extreme measures.

The roll of Revolutionary pensioners gives additional interest to this volume; while the declarations made by the different applicants, when seeking pensions, contain some account of the movement of the military forces during the war, and throw no little light upon military affairs in the struggle for independence.

In the volume will be found, also, considerable new matter in regard to Tryon's expedition against the Regulators. The receipt for the payment of thirty-six pounds to the executioner of the six Regulators hung is a melancholy memorial of that incident. From the list of those who owed quit-rents in the Albemarle section at the time when Governor Johnston came over in 1734, it appears that Edgecombe Precinct was then quite well settled.

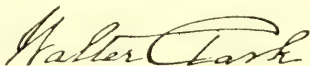
The Journals of the Council of State, beginning immediately upon the institution of the State Government under the Constitution, are also of unusual interest. What the patriots of that trying period had to contend with is well summed up in a message by Governor Burke to the General Assembly after four years had elapsed from the organization of the State Government: "I perceive the country everywhere unprepared for defence: without arms, without discipline, without arrangements; even the habits of civil law and obedience to laws changed into licentious contempt of authority and a disorderly indul-

gence of violent propensities. Industry is intermitted, agriculture much decayed, and commerce, struggling feebly with almost insuperable difficulties. The public money is unaccounted for, the taxes uncollected or unproductive, the individuals creditors of the public for the whole produce of their industry for years past, and the Treasury totally unable to make payment." Truly, those were "times that tried men's souls," and the strength of purpose with which the patriots persisted in their struggle for liberty and self-government entitles them to the halo of imperishable glory.

The Constitution of the State of Franklin, and the correspondence relating to the establishment and the passing away of that Commonwealth within the limits of North Carolina will also be found of much interest. The editor regrets to observe that there is an unusual number of typographical errors in this volume; although some of these errors may have originated in the copying of the manuscripts. The intelligent reader will, however, readily correct these errors.

RALEIGH, N. C.,

21 March, 1907.

A handwritten signature in cursive script, reading "Walter Clark". The signature is written in dark ink and is positioned to the right of the typed name and date.

THE STATE RECORDS OF NORTH CAROLINA.

THE JOURNAL OF THE CONVENTION OF NORTH CAROLINA, 1788.

At a Convention begun and held at Hillsborough, on the twenty-fifth day of July, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty-eight, and of the Independence of the United States of America the thirteenth, in pursuance of a resolution of the last General Assembly, for the purposes of deliberating and determining on the proposed plan of Federal Government, and for fixing the unalterable seat of government of this state.

The returning officers for the several Counties certified that the following persons were duly elected as members of this Convention, viz:

For Anson County—The Hon. Samuel Spencer, Esq.; Lewis Lannier, Thomas Wade, Frame Wood, and Daniel Gould.

Beaufort—Nathan Keais, John G. Blount, Charles Crawford, James Bonner and Thomas Alderson.

Bertie—William Gray, John Johnston, Andrew Oliver, David Turner and William Johnston Dawson.

Brunswick—Lewis Dupree, and Alexious M. Forster.

Bladen—Thomas Brown and Goodwin Elleston.

Burke—Charles M'Dowall, James Greenlee, Joseph M'Dowall, Robert Miller, and Joseph M'Dowall, Jun.

Craven—Richard D. Spaight, Joseph Leech, Abner Neale, Benjamin Williams, and Richard Nixon.

Cumberland—Alexander M'Callaster, Thomas Armstrong, William Barry Grove, James Porterfield, and George Elliott.

Carteret—David Wallace, Willis Styron, Wm. Borden, Thomas Borden, Junr., and Wm. Sheppard.

Currituck—John Humphries, Joseph Ferebee, James Phillips, Wm. Ferebee.

Chowan—Michael Payne, Charles Johnston, Stephen Cabarrus, Nathaniel Allen, and Edmund Blount.

Camden—Henry Abbott, Isaac Gregory, Peter Dauge, Charles Grandy, and Enoch Sawyer.

Caswell—Robert Dickens, George Roberts, John Womack, John Graves, and James Boswell.

Chatham—Ambrose Ramsey, James Anderson, Joseph Stewart, George Lucas, and Wm. Vestall.

Dobbs—Richard Caswell, James Glasgow, Winston Caswell, Benjamin Sheppard, and Nathan Lasseter.

Duplin—

Davidson—Thomas Evans, Thomas Hardiman, Robert Weakley, Wm. Donaldson, and Wm. Dobins.

Edgecomb—Elisha Battle, Robert Digges, Etheldred Gray, Wm. Fort, and Bythel Bell.

Franklin—Wm. Lancaster, Thomas Sherrod, Durham Hall, John Norwood, and Henry Hill.

Guildford—David Caldwell, Wm. Goudy, Daniel Gillespie, John Anderson, and John Hamilton.

Granville—Thomas Person, Joseph Taylor, Thornton Yancey, Howel Lewis, Junr., and Elijah Mitchell.

Gates—Wm. Baker, Joseph Reddick, James Gregory, and Thomas Hunter.

Greene—

Halifax—

Hertford—George Wynns, Thomas Wynns, Lemuel Burkitt, Wm. Little, and Sam Harrell.

Hyde—Abraham Jones, John Eborne, James Jasper, Caleb Foreman, and Seth Hovey.

Hawkins—Stokely Donelson, and Thomas King.

Johnston—

Jones—Nathan Bryan, John Hill Bryan, and Edward Whitty.

Lincoln—Robert Alexander, Jas. Johnston, John Sloane, John Moore, and Wm. MacLaine.

Moore—John Cox, John Carrel, Cornelius Dond, Thomas Tyson, and Wm. Martin.

Martin—Whitmill Hill, Nathan Mayo, William Slade, Thomas Hunter, and William McKinzie.

Mecklinburg—Joseph Graham and Robert Irwin.

Montgomery—Wm. Loftin, Wm. Kindall, James M'Donald, Thomas Ussory, and Thomas Butler.

Northampton—John Bendford, James Vaughan, Robert Peebles, John Peterson, and James Vinson.

New Hanover—

Onslow—Robert W. Snead, Daniel Yates, Thomas Johnston, John Spicer, Junr., and Edward Starkey.

Nash—Wm. S. Marnes, Howel Ellin, Redman Bunn, John Bonds, and David Pridgen.

Orange—Alexander Mebane, Wm. Mebane, Wm. M'Cauley, Wm. Sheppard and Johnathan Lindley.

Pasquotank—John Lane, Thomas Reading, Edward Everegain, Enoch Relfe, and Devotion Davis.

Perquimons—His Excellency Samuel Johnston, Esq.; Wm. Skinner, Joshua Skinner, Thomas Harvey, and John Skinner.

Pitt—Sterling Dupree, Robert Williams, Richard Moye, Arthur Forbes, and David Perkins.

Rowan—

Rutherford—George Moore, George Ledbetter, and Wm. Porter.

Randolph—Wm. Bowdon, Zebedee Wood, Edm. Waddill.

Richmond—

Rockingham—James Gallaway, Wm. Bethell, Abraham Phillips, John May, and Charles Gallaway.

Robeson—John Willis, John Cade, Elias Barnes, Neil Brown, and John Regan.

Surry—Joseph Winston, James Gains, Charles M'Annely, Abso-
lam Bostick, and Matthew Brooks.

Sullivan—Joseph Martin, John Scott, and John Dunkin.

Sampson—David Dodd, Curtis Ivey, Lewis Holmes, Richard Clin-
ton, and Hardy Holmes.

Sumner—James Winchester, William Stokes, Daniel Smith, David
Wilson, and Edward Douglass.

Tyrrel—Hezekiah Spruill, Edmund Blount, Thomas Stuart, Jo-
siah Collins, and Simcon Spruill.

Washington—Robert Allison, James Stuart, John Tipton, John
Blair, and Joseph Tipton.

Warren—Wyot Hawkins, James Payne, John Macon, Thomas
Christmas and Henry Montfort.

Wayne—Wm. Taylor, and James Handley.

Wake—Joel Lane, Thomas Hines, James Hinton, Nathaniel Jones, and Brittain Sanders.

Wilkes—Wm. Lenoir, Richard Allen, John Brown, Joseph Hern-
don, and James Fletcher.

Town of Salisbury—John Steele.

Hillsborough—Absalom Tatom.

Halifax—William R. Davie.

Edenton—James Iredell.

Newbern—John Sitgreaves.

Wilmington—Archibald Maclaine.

Pursuant to which, the following members appeared and took their
seats, viz: His Excellency Samuel Johnston, Esq.; the hon. Samuel
Spencer, Esq.; Messrs.

Lewis Lanier,
Daniel Gould,
John G. Blount,
Thomas Alderson,
Andrew Oliver,
Alexious M. Forster,
Thomas Brown,
Charles M'Dowall,
Joseph M'Dowall,
Richard D. Spaight,
Benjamin Williams,
Thomas Armstrong,
James Potterfield,
George Elliott,
William Sheppard,
John Humphries,
Joseph Ferebee,
Charles Johnson,
Edmund Blount,
Isaac Gregory,
Charles Grandy,
Robert Dickins,
John Womack,
Jas. Anderson,
George Lucas,

Thomas Wade,
Nathan Keais,
James Bonner,
John Johnston,
Wm. Johnston Dawson,
Lewis Dupree,
Goodwin Elleston,
James Greenlee,
Robert Miller,
Abner Neale,
Richard Nixon,
Wm. B. Grove,
Alexander M'Callester,
Willis Styron,
James Phillips,
William Ferebee,
Michael Payne,
Stephen Cabarrus,
Henry Abbot,
Peter Dange,
Enoch Sawyer,
George Roberts,
Ambrose Ramsey,
Joseph Stewart,
William Vestall,

Richard Caswell,
Nathan Lasseter,
Thomas Hardiman,
William Donaldson,
Robert Digges,
Elisha Battle,
Etheldred Gray,
Thomas Sherrod,
Sterling Dupree,
Richard Moye,
David Caldwell,
Daniel Gillespie,
John Hamilton,
Joseph Taylor,
Howel Lewis, Junr.,
Geo. Moore,
Wm. Porter,
Zebedee Wood,
James Gallaway,
Abraham Phillips,
Charles Gallaway,
John Cade,
Elias Barnes,
John Regan,
James Gains,
Absalom Bostick,
John Scott,
John Dunkin,
Curtis Ivey,
Richard Clinton,
James Winchester,
Thomas Stewart,
Robert Allison,
John Tipton,
John Macon,
Henry Montfort,
James Handley,
Nathaniel Jones,
Wm. Lenoir,

Winston Caswell,
Thomas Evans,
Robert Weakley,
William Dobins,
Bythell Bell,
William Fort,
William Lancaster,
John Norwood,
Robert Williams,
Arthur Forbes,
William Goudy,
John Anderson,
Thomas Person,
Thornton Yancey,
Elijah Mitchell,
Geo. Ledbetter,
Wm. Bowdon,
Edmund Waddell,
William Bethel,
John May,
John Willis,
Joseph Tipton,
Neil Brown,
Joseph Winston,
Charles M'Annelly,
Joseph Martin,
David Dodd,
Lewis Holmes,
Hardy Holmes,
William Stokes,
Josiah Collins,
James Stuart,
John Blair,
Thomas Christmas,
William Taylor,
Thomas Hines,
Brittain Sanders,
Richard Allen,
Joseph Herndon,

John Brown,
 James Fletcher,
 Absalom Tatom,
 James Iredell,
 Archibald MacLaine,
 Joseph Reddick,
 Thomas Hunter,
 Lemuel Burkitt,
 Abraham Jones,
 James Jasper,
 Seth Hovey,
 Thomas King,
 John Hill Bryan,
 Robert Alexander,
 John Sloane,
 William MacLaine,
 John Carrell,
 Thomas Tyson,
 Nathan Mayo,
 Thomas Hunter (Martin),
 Joseph Graham,
 Wm. Loftin,
 James M'Donald,
 Thomas Butler,
 James Vaughan,
 James Vinson,
 Howel Ellin,
 John Bonds,
 Daniel Yates,
 John Spicer,
 William Mebane,
 William Sheppard,
 John Lane,
 Edward Everegain,
 Devotion Davis,
 Joshua Skinner,
 John Skinner,
 Wyot Hawkin

John Steele,
 Wm. R. Davie,
 John Sitgreaves,
 William Baker,
 James Gregory,
 Thomas Wynns,
 William Little,
 John Eborne,
 Caleb Foreman,
 Stokely Donelson,
 Nathan Bryan,
 Edward Whitty,
 James Johnson,
 John Moore,
 John Cox,
 Cornelius Doud,
 William Martin,
 William Slade,
 William M'Kenzie,
 Robert Irwin,
 William Kindall,
 Thomas Ussory,
 John Benford,
 Robert Peebles,
 William S. Marnes,
 Redman Bunn,
 David Pridgen,
 Thomas Johnston,
 Alexander Mebane,
 William M'Cauley,
 Johnathan Lindley,
 Thomas Reading,
 Enoch Relfe,
 William Skinner,
 Thos. Harvey,
 Samuel Harrell,
 James Payne.

Mr. Person proposed for President his excellency Samuel John-

ston, Esq., who was unanimously elected, and conducted to the chair accordingly.

On motion, John Hunt was appointed Secretary, and James Taylor Assistant Secretary.

At the same time William Murfree, Peter Gooding, Nicholas Murfree, and James Mulloy were appointed door keepers.

Mr. John Graves, one of the members for Caswell county, appeared and took his seat.

Resolved, That Messrs. Davie, Person, Iredell, J. M'Donald, Battle, Spaight, and the hon. Samuel Spencer, Esq., be a committee to prepare and draw up rules of decorum, to be observed during the sitting of this convention.

Resolved, That three members from each district be appointed a committee of elections. The members appointed are, Messrs. Spencer, Irwin, Caldwell, Person, A. Mebane, Joseph Taylor, M'Dowall, I. Brown, I. Johnston, Davie, Peebles, E. Gray, Gregory, Iredell, Cabarrus, J. G. Blount, Keais, B. Williams, T. Brown, Maclaine, Forster, Clinton, I. Willis, Grove, I. Stewart, Martin, and Tipton.

Adjourned until to-morrow morning 11 o'clock.

TUESDAY, July 22, 1788.

Met according to adjournment.

Mr. James Boswell, one of the members for Caswell county, Mr. William S. Marnes, one of the members for Nash county, Mr. John M'Callaster, one of the members for Richmond county, Mr. Joseph Leech one of the members for Craven county, Mr. David Looney, and Mr. John Sharpe, two of the members for Sullivan county, Mr. Joseph Gaitier, one of the members for Bladen county, Mr. John A. Campbell, Mr. John Pugh Williams, and Mr. John Huske, three of the members for New Hanover county, Mr. William Marshall, one of the members for Hawkins county, Mr. Charles Robertson, one of the members for Richmond county, Mr. James Gillespie, and Mr. Charles Ward, two of the members for Duplin county, Mr. William Bridges, one of the members for Johnston county, Mr. Wm. Randall and Mr. Frederick Harget, two of the members for Jones county, Mr. Richard M'Kinne, one of the members for Wayne county, Mr. John Cairns, and Mr. Jacob Leonard, two of the members for Brunswick county, Mr. Thomas Carson, one of the members for Rowan county,

Mr. William Borden, Junr., one of the members for Carteret county, Mr. Richard Singleton and Mr. James Whiteside, two of the members for Rutherford county, Mr. Caleb Plifer, Mr. Zachias Wilson, and Mr. Joseph Douglass, three of the members for Mecklinburg county, Mr. Thomas Dougan, and Mr. Jeffe Henley, two of the members for Randolph county, Mr. James Kenan, one of the members for Duplin county, Messrs. John Jones, Egbert Haywood, William Wootten, and John Branch, four of the members for Halifax county, and Mr. Henry Hill, one of the members for Franklin county, appeared and took their seats.

Mr. Battle from the committee to whom was referred the business of preparing rules for the government of the convention during the sitting thereof, reported sundry rules, which being read and amended, were agreed to, and are as follows:

I. When the president assumes the chair the members shall take their seats.

II. At the opening of the convention, each day, the minutes of the preceding day shall be read, and be in the power of the convention to be corrected, after which any business addressed to the chair may be proceeded on.

III. No member shall be allowed to speak but in his place, and after rising and addressing himself to the president shall not proceed until permitted by the president, or by a member through the president.

IV. No member speaking shall be interrupted but by a call to order by the president, or by a member through the president.

V. No person shall pass between the president and the person speaking.

VI. No person shall be called upon for any words of heat, but on the day on which they were spoken.

VII. No member to be referred to in debate by name.

VIII. The president shall be heard without interruption, and when he rises the member up shall sit down.

IX. The president himself, or by request, may call to order any member who shall transgress the rules; if a second time, the president may refer to him by name; the convention may then examine and censure the member's conduct, he being allowed to extenuate or justify.

X. When two or more members are up together the president shall determine who rose first.

XI. A motion made and seconded shall be repeated by the president; a motion shall be reduced to writing if the president requires it; a motion may be withdrawn by the member making it before any decision is had on it.

XII. The name of him who makes, and the name of him who seconds a motion shall be entered on the minutes.

XIII. No member shall depart the service of the House without leave.

XIV. Whenever the House shall be divided on a question two or more tellers shall be appointed by the president to number the members on each side.

XV. No members shall come into the House or remove from one place to another with his hat on except those of the quaker profession.

XVI. Every member of a committee shall attend at the call of his chairman.

XVII. The yeas and nays may be called and entered on the minutes when any two members require it.

XVIII. Every member actually attending the convention shall be in his place at the time to which the convention stands adjourned, or within half an hour thereof.

Mr. Lenoir moved, and was seconded by Mr. Person, that the return for Dobbs county should be read, which was accordingly read, whereupon Mr. Lenoir presented the petition of sundry of the inhabitants of Dobbs county, complaining of an illegal election in the said county, and praying relief, which was also read, on the motion of Mr. Lenoir, seconded by Mr. Davie, Resolved, That the said petition be referred to the committee on elections.

Mr. Spaight presented the deposition of Benjamin Caswell, Sheriff of Dobbs county, and a copy of a poll of an election held in the said county for members to this convention, and the depositions of William Croom, Niel Hopkins, Robert White, John Hartsfield, Job Smith, and Frederick Baker, which being severally read, was referred to the committee of elections.

Mr. Cabarrus presented the depositions of Charles Markland, Junr.

and Luther Spalding, relative to the election of Dobbs county, which being read was referred to the committee of elections.

Adjourned until to-morrow morning 10 o'clock.

WEDNESDAY, July 23, 1788.

Met according to adjournment.

Mr. Edmund Blount, and Mr. Simeon Spruill, two of the members for Tyrrel county, Mr. Andrew Bass, one of the members for Wayne county, Mr. Joseph Boon, Mr. Wm. Farmer, and Mr. John Bryan, three of the members for Johnston county, Mr. Edward Williams, one of the members for Richmond county, Mr. Francis Oliver, one of the members for Duplin county, Mr. Matthew Brooks, one of the members for Surry county, Mr. David Turner, one of the members for Bertie county, and Mr. Willie Jones, one of the members for Halifax county, appeared and took their seats.

Mr. Gregory, from the committee on elections, to whom was referred the returns from Dobbs county, and sundry other papers and the petition of sundry of the inhabitants of Dobbs county, relative to the election of said county, delivered in a report which being read was agreed to in the following words, viz:

Resolved, That it is the opinion of this committee, that the sitting members returned from the county of Dobbs vacate their seats, as it does not appear that a majority of the county approved of a new election under the recommendation of his excellency the governor, but the contrary is more probable.

That it appears to this committee, that there was a disturbance and riot at the first election (which election was held on the days appointed by the resolve of the General Assembly) before all the tickets could be taken out of the box, and the box was then taken away by violence, at which time it appears there was a sufficient number of tickets remaining in the box to have given a majority of the whole Poll to five others of the candidate beside those who had a majority of the votes at the time when the disturbance and riot happened: It is therefore the opinion of this committee, that the sheriff could have made no return of any five members elected, nor was there any evidence before the committee by which they could determine with cer-

tainty, which candidates had a majority of the votes of the other electors.

The committee was therefore of opinion, that the first election is void as well as the latter. ISAAC GREGORY, Chairman.

On a motion made by Mr. Gallaway, second by Mr. Macon, Resolved, That the bill of rights and constitution of this state, the articles of the confederation, the resolve of Congress of the 21st of February 1787, recommending a convention of delegates to meet at Philadelphia the second Monday in May 1787, for the purpose of revising the said articles of confederation, together with the act of Assembly of this State, passed at Fayetteville on the 6th day of January 1787, intituled, "An act for appointing deputies from this state to a convention proposed to be held in the city of Philadelphia in May next, for the purpose of revising the Federal Constitution:" As also the resolve of Congress of the 28th September last accompanying the report of the Federal Convention, together with the said report, and the resolution of the last General Assembly be now read.

The bill of rights, and the Constitution of this State, the articles of confederation, the act of assembly of this State above referred to, and the resolution of Congress, of the 28th last September, were accordingly read. The Honorable the President then laid before the Convention official accounts of the ratification of the proposed Federal Constitution by the states of Massachusetts and South Carolina, which were ordered to be filed with the secretary, subject to the perusal of the members.

On a motion made by Mr. Person, seconded by Mr. Jones,

Resolved, That the convention will to-morrow determine on what principles, and in what manner they will proceed to take up and debate on the proposed Federal Constitution.

Mr. Griffith Rutherford and Mr. George Henry Barringer, two of the members for Rowan county, appeared and took their seats.

Adjourned until to-morrow morning 9 o'clock.

THURSDAY, July 24, 1788.

Met according to adjournment.

Mr. Timothy Bloodworth, one of the members for New Hanover county, Mr. Everet Pearce, one of the members for Johnston county,

Mr. Whitmill Hill, one of the members for Martin county, Mr. Asahel Rawlings, Mr. James Wilson and Mr. James Roddy, three of the members for Greene county, Mr. Samuel Cain, one of the members for Bladen county, Mr. James Bloodworth, one of the members for New Hanover county, Mr. John Ingram, a member for the town of Fayetteville, Mr. Benj. Covington, one of the members for Richmond county, Mr. Joseph M'Dowall, Junr., one of the members for Burke county and Mr. Durham Hall, one of the members for Franklin county, appeared and took their seats.

On a motion made by Mr. Bloodworth, and seconded by Mr. Mac-laine, Resolved, That the special return made by the Sheriff of New Hanover county of the election for members of this convention be referred to the committee of elections.

On a motion made by Mr. Person, and seconded by Mr. Iredell, Resolved, That the return for a member for the town of Fayetteville, be referred to the committee of elections.

On a motion made by Mr. Gallaway, and seconded by Mr. Michael Payne, Resolved, That this convention do now resolve itself into a committee of the whole convention, to take into consideration the proposed constitution for the future government of the United States: The convention accordingly resolved itself into a committee of the whole convention, and appointed Mr. Battle chairman, and after some time spent in debate on the subject referred to them, Mr. President resumed the chair, and Mr. Battle reported that the committee had made some progress on the business referred to them, but not having time to compleat it desired leave to sit again.

Ordered, That the committee have leave to sit again to-morrow at 10 o'clock.

On a motion made by Mr. Macon, and seconded by Mr. Porter, Resolved, That a committee be appointed to confer with a printer in this town on the subject of printing the journal of this convention: The members appointed are, Mr. Alexander Mebane, Mr. Mebane and Mr. Person.

Adjourned until to-morrow morning 10 o'clock.

FRIDAY, July 25, 1788.

Met according to adjournment.

Mr. Joel Lane and Mr. James Hinton, two of the members for

Wake county, Mr. Benjamin Smith, one of the members for Brunswick county, Mr. James Brannon, one of the members for Rowan county, appeared and took their seats.

Mr. Gregory from the committee of elections delivered in a report, which being read was agreed to as follows:

The committee proceeded to have read the return of the sheriff of Cumberland county for the town of Fayetteville in said county, wherein John Ingram was returned to represent said town in the convention.

It is the opinion of this committee that the said town possesses not the right of representation in this convention, and that therefore the said John Ingram hath no right to a seat in the same.

It appearing to this committee that the votes given to Thomas Devane, Senr., Esq.; and Thomas Devane, were intended and meant for the same person; Resolved therefore, that the said Thomas Devane, Senr.; Esq.; is duly elected to represent the county of New Hanover in this present convention, and that he take his seat accordingly.

ISAAC GREGORY, Chairman.

Mr. Mebane, one of the committee appointed to confer with the printer on the subject of printing the journal of this convention, Reported, That Mr. Ferguson offered to print three hundred copies of the journal and such other business as may be deemed absolutely necessary for the sum of sixty pounds, which offer the committee accepted of.

The order of the day for taking into further consideration the proposed constitution for the future government of the United States being called for, the convention agreeably thereto resolved itself into a committee of the whole convention, Mr. Battle in the chair, after some time spent in debate, Mr. President resumed the chair, and Mr. Battle reported, that the committee had made further progress in the business referred to them, but not having time to compleat it desired leave to sit again to-morrow.

Ordered, That the committee have leave to sit again to-morrow.

Adjourned until to-morrow morning 9 o'clock.

SATURDAY, July 26, 1788.

Met according to adjournment.

Mr. Nathaniel Allen, one of the members for Chowan county, and

Mr. William Dicks, one of the members for Duplin county appeared and took their seats.

The order of the day for taking into further consideration the proposed constitution for the future government of the United States being called for, the convention agreeably thereto resolved itself into a committee of the whole convention, Mr. Kenan in the chair, and after some time spent in debate, Mr. President resumed the chair, and Mr. Kenan reported, that the committee had made further progress in the business referred to them, but not having time to compleat it desired leave to sit again on Monday next.

Ordered, That the committee have leave to sit again on Monday next.

Adjourned until to-morrow morning 9 o'clock.

MONDAY, July 28, 1788.

Met according to adjournment.

Mr. Burwell Mooring, one of the members for Wayne county, and Mr. Thomas Owen, one of the members for Bladen county, appeared and took their seats.

The order of the day for taking into further consideration the proposed constitution for the future government of the United States being read, the convention agreeably thereto resolved itself into a committee of the whole convention, Mr. Kenan in the chair, and after some time spent in debate, Mr. President resumed the chair, and Mr. Kenan reported, that the committee had made further progress in the business referred to them, but not having time to compleat it desired leave to sit again.

Ordered that the committee have leave to sit again to-morrow.

Adjourned until to-morrow morning 9 o'clock.

TUESDAY, July 29, 1788.

Met according to adjournment.

Mr. Matthew Lock, one of the members for Rowan county, appeared and took his seat.

Ordered, That Mr. James M'Donald have leave to absent himself from the service of this house until Saturday.

The order of the day for taking into further consideration the proposed constitution for the future government of the United States being read, the convention agreeably thereto resolved itself into a committee of the whole convention, Mr. Kenan in the chair, and after some time spent in debate, Mr. President resumed the chair, and Mr. Kenan reported, that the committee had made further progress in the business referred to their consideration, but not having time to compleat it desired leave to sit again.

Ordered, That the committee have leave to sit again to-morrow.

Adjourned until to-morrow morning 9 o'clock.

WEDNESDAY, July 30, 1788.

Met according to adjournment.

Mr. George Wynns, one of the members for Hertford county, appeared and took his seat.

The order of the day for taking into further consideration the proposed constitution for the future government of the United States being read, the convention agreeably thereto resolved itself into a committee of the whole convention, Mr. Kenan in the chair, after some time spent therein, Mr. President resumed the chair, and Mr. Kenan reported that the committee had come to sundry resolutions on the subject referred to their consideration, but not having the time to reduce them to form, desired leave to sit again.

Ordered that the committee have leave to sit again to-morrow.

Adjourned until to-morrow morning 9 o'clock.

THURSDAY, July 31, 1788.

Met according to adjournment.

Ordered, That Mr. Joseph Martin have leave to absent himself from the service of this convention, and that the secretary make out and deliver to him a certificate of the sum due him for his attendance as a member thereof.

On a motion made by Mr. Rutherford, and seconded by Mr. Steele, Resolved, That the convention will, to-morrow at four o'clock in the afternoon, proceed to fix on a proper place for the seat of government of this State.

Mr. John G. Blount on behalf of himself and others, moved for leave to enter a protest on the journal of this convention against the above resolution. Ordered, That he have leave accordingly.

The order of the day for taking into further consideration the proposed constitution for the future government of the United States being read, the convention resolved itself into a committee of the whole convention Mr. Kenan in the chair, after some time spent therein, Mr. President resumed the chair and Mr. Kenan reported from the committee of the whole convention, that the committee had considered the constitution proposed for the government of the United States, and had come to a resolution thereupon, which he read in his place, and afterwards delivered in at the clerk's table.

Ordered, That the said report lie on the table until to-morrow morning.

Adjourned until to-morrow morning 9 o'clock.

FRIDAY, August 1, 1788.

Met according to adjournment.

Mr. David Perkins one of the members of Pitt county, appeared and took his seat.

The Order of the Day for taking up the report of the Committee of the whole Convention being called for and read, agreeable thereto, the report of the Committee of the whole Convention on the proposed Constitution of Government for the United States of America was read in the following words:

Resolved, That a Declaration of Rights, asserting and securing from ineroachment the great Principles of civil and religious Liberty, and the unalienable rights of the People, together with Amendments to the most ambiguous and exceptionable parts of the said Constitution of Government, ought to be laid before Congress, and the Convention of States that shall or may be called for the Purpose of Amending the said Constitution, for their consideration, previous to the Ratification of the Constitution aforesaid, on the part of the State of North Carolina.

DECLARATION OF RIGHTS.

1st. That there are certain natural rights of which men, when they form a special compact, cannot deprive or divert their poster-

ity, among which are the enjoyment of life and liberty, with the means of acquiring, possessing and protecting property, and pursuing and obtaining happiness and safety.

2d. That all power is naturally vested in, and consequently derived from the people; that magistrates therefore are their trustees and agents, and at all times amenable to them.

3d. That Government ought to be instituted for the common benefit, protection and security of the people; and that the doctrine of non-resistance against arbitrary power and oppression is absurd, slavish, and destructive to the good and happiness of mankind.

4th. That no man or set of men are entitled to exclusive or separate public emoluments or privileges from the community but in consideration of public services; which not being descendible, neither ought the offices of magistrate, legislator or judge, or any other public office to be hereditary.

5th. That the legislative, executive and judiciary powers of government should be separate and distinct, and that the members of the two first may be restrained from oppression by feeling and participating the public burdens; they should at fixed periods be reduced to a private station, return into the mass of the people, and the vacancies be supplied by certain and regular elections; in which all or any part of the former members to be eligible or ineligible, as the rules of the Constitution of Government, and the laws shall direct.

6th. That the elections of Representatives in the legislature ought to be free and frequent, and all men having sufficient evidence of permanent common interest with and attachment to the community, ought to have the right of suffrage; and no aid, charge, tax or fee can be set, rated or levied upon the people without their own consent, or that of their representatives so elected; nor can they be bound by any law to which they have not in like manner assented for the public good.

7th. That all power of suspending laws, or the execution of laws by any authority, without the consent of the representatives of the people in the Legislature, is injurious to their rights, and ought not to be executed.

8th. That in all capital and criminal prosecutions a man hath a right to demand the cause and nature of his accusation, to be con-

fronted with the accusers and witnesses, to call for evidence, and be allowed counsel in his favor, and to a fair and speedy trial by an impartial jury of his vicinage, without whose unanimous consent he cannot be found guilty (except in the government of the land and naval forces) nor can he be compelled to give evidence against himself.

9th. That no freeman ought to be taken, imprisoned, or disseized of his freehold, liberties, privileges or franchises or outlawed or exiled, or in any manner destroyed or deprived of his life, liberty or property, but by the law of the land.

10th. That every freeman restrained of his liberties is intitled to a remedy to enquire into the lawfulness thereof, and to remove the same, if unlawful; and that such remedy ought not to be denied or delayed.

11th. That in controversies respecting property, and in suits between man and man, the ancient trial by jury is one of the greatest securities to the rights of the people, and ought to remain sacred and inviolable.

12th. That every freeman ought to find a certain remedy by recourse to the laws for all injuries and wrongs he may receive in his person, property or character; he ought to obtain right and justice freely without fail, completely and without denial, promptly and without delay, and that all establishments, or regulations contravening these rights, are oppressive and unjust.

13th. That excessive bail ought not to be required, nor excessive fines imposed, nor cruel and unusual punishment inflicted.

14th. That every freeman has a right to be secure from all unreasonable searches and seizures of his person, his papers and property: all warrants therefore to search suspected places, or to apprehend any suspected person without specially naming or describing the place or person, are dangerous and ought not to be granted.

15th. That the people have a right to peaceably assemble together to consult for the common good, or to instruct their representatives; and that every freeman has a right to petition or apply to the Legislature for redress of grievances.

16th. That the people have a right to freedom of speech, and of writing and publishing their sentiments; that the freedom of the press is one of the greatest bulwarks of liberty, and ought not to be violated.

17th. That the people have a right to keep and bear arms; that a well regulated militia composed of the body of the people, trained to arms is the proper, natural and safe defence of a free State. That standing armies in time of peace are dangerous to Liberty, and therefore ought to be avoided, as far as the circumstances and protection of the community will admit; and that in all cases, the military should be under strict subordination to, and governed by the civil power.

18th. That no soldier in time of peace ought to be quartered in any house without the consent of the owner, and in time of war in such manner only as the laws direct.

19th. That any person religiously scrupulous of bearing arms ought to be exempted upon payment of an equivalent to employ another to bear arms in his stead.

20th. That religion, or the duty which we owe to our Creator and the manner of discharging it, can be directed only by reason and conviction, not by force or violence, and therefore all men have an equal, natural and unalienable right to the free exercise of religion, according to the dictates of conscience, and that no particular religion, sect or society ought to be favored or established by law in preference to others.

AMENDMENTS TO THE CONSTITUTION.

I. That each state in the Union shall, respectively, retain every power, jurisdiction and right, which is not by this Constitution delegated to the Congress of the United States, or to the departments of the Federal Government.

II. That there shall be one representative for every 30,000 according to the enumeration of the census, mentioned in the Constitution, until the whole number of the representatives amount to two hundred; after which the number shall be continued or increased, as Congress shall direct, upon the principles fixed in the constitution, by apportioning the representatives of each State to some greater number of people from time to time, as the population encreases.

III. When Congress shall lay direct taxes or excises, they shall immediately inform the executive power of each State, of the quota of such State, according to the census herein directed, which is proposed to be thereby raised: And if the Legislature of any State shall

pass a law, which shall be effectual for raising such quota at the time required by Congress the taxes and excises laid by Congress shall not be collected in such State.

IV. That the members of the Senate and House of Representatives shall be ineligible to, and incapable of holding any civil office under the authority of the United States, during the time for which they shall, respectively be elected.

V. That the journals of the proceedings of the Senate and House of Representatives shall be published at least once in every year, except such parts thereof relating to treaties, alliances, or military operations, as in their judgment require secrecy.

VI. That a regular statement and account of the receipts and expenditures of all public monies shall be published at least once in every year.

VII. That no commercial treaty shall be ratified without the concurrence of two thirds of the whole number of the members of the Senate: And no treaty, ceding, contracting, restraining or suspending the territorial rights or claims of the United States, or any of them, or their, or any of their rights, or claims to fishing in the American seas, or navigate the American rivers shall be made, but in cases of the most urgent and extreme necessity; nor shall any such treaty be ratified without the concurrence of three-fourths of the whole number of the members of both houses respectively.

VIII. That no navigation law, or law regulating commerce shall be passed without the consent of two thirds of the members present in both houses.

IX. That no standing army or regular troops shall be raised or kept up in time of peace, without the consent of two thirds of the members present in both Houses.

X. That no soldier shall be enlisted for any longer term than four years, except in time of war, and then for no longer term than the continuance of the war.

XI. That each state, respectively, shall have the power to provide for organizing, arming and disciplining its own militia whenever Congress shall omit or neglect to provide for the same. That the militia shall not be subject to martial law except when in actual service in time of war, invasion or rebellion: And when not in actual service of the United States shall be subject only to such fines,

penalties and punishments as shall be directed or inflicted by the laws of its own State.

XII. That Congress shall not declare any State to be in rebellion without the consent of at least two thirds of all the members present of both Houses.

XIII. That the exclusive power of Legislation given to Congress over the federal town and its adjacent district and other places purchased, or to be purchased by Congress of any of the States, shall extend only to such regulations as respect the police and good government thereof.

XIV. That no person shall be capable of being president of the United States for more than eight years in any term of sixteen years.

XV. That the judicial power of the United States shall be vested in one supreme court, and in such courts of admiralty as Congress may from time to time ordain and establish in any of the different States. The judicial power shall extend to all cases in law and equity, arising under treaties made, or which shall be made under the authority of the United States; to all cases affecting ambassadors, other foreign ministers and counsels; to all cases of admiralty, and maritime jurisdiction; to controversies to which the United States shall be a party; to controversies between two or more States, and between parties claiming lands under the grants of different states; in all cases affecting ambassadors, other foreign ministers and consuls, and those in which a state shall be a party; the supreme court shall have original jurisdiction in all other cases before mentioned; the supreme court shall have appellate jurisdiction as to matters of law only, except in cases of equity, and of admiralty and maritime jurisdiction, in which the supreme court shall have appellate jurisdiction, both as to the law and fact, with such exceptions and under such regulations as the Congress shall make: But the judicial power of the United States shall extend to no case where the cause of action shall have originated before the ratification of this constitution, except in disputes between the States about their territory; disputes between persons claiming lands under the grants of different states, and suits for debts due to the United States.

XVI. That in criminal prosecutions, no man shall be restrained in the exercise of the usual and accustomed right of challenging or excepting to the jury.

XVII. That Congress shall not alter, modify or interfere in the

times, places, or manner of holding elections for senators and representatives, or either of them, except when the legislature of any State shall neglect, refuse, or be disabled by invasion or rebellion, to prescribe to the same.

XVIII. That those clauses which declare that Congress shall not exercise certain powers, be not interpreted in any manner whatsoever to extend the powers of Congress; but that they be construed either as making exceptions to the specified powers where this shall be the case, or otherwise as inserted merely for greater caution.

XIX. That the laws ascertaining the compensation of Senators and Representatives for their services be postponed in their operation until after the election of representatives immediately succeeding the passing thereof, that excepted, which shall first be passed on the subject.

XX. That some tribunal, other than the Senate be provided for trying impeachments of senators.

XXI. That the salary of a judge shall not be increased or diminished during his continuance in office, otherwise than by general regulations of salary, which may take place on a revision of the subject at stated periods of not less than seven years, to commence from the time such salaries shall be first ascertained by Congress.

XXII. That Congress erect no company of merchants with exclusive advantages of commerce.

XXIII. That no treaties which shall be directly opposed to the existing laws of the United States in Congress assembled shall be valid, until such laws shall be repealed, or made conformable to such treaty; nor shall any treaty be valid which is contradictory to the Constitution of the United States.

XXIV. That the latter part of the fifth paragraph of the 9th section of the first article be altered to read thus: Nor shall vessels bound to a particular State be obliged to enter or pay duties in any other; nor when bound from any one of the States be obliged to clear in another.

XXV. That Congress shall not directly or indirectly, either by themselves or through the judiciary, interfere with any one of the States in the redemption of paper money already emitted and now in circulation, or in liquidating and discharging the public securities of any one of the States, but each and every State shall have the

exclusive right of making such laws and regulations for the above purposes as they shall think proper.

XXVII. That Congress shall not introduce foreign troops in the United States without the consent of two thirds of the members present of both Houses.

Mr. Iredell, seconded by Mr. John Skinner, moved that this report be amended, by striking out all the words of the said report except the two first, to-wit, (Resolved that). And that the following words be inserted in their room, viz:

This Convention having fully deliberated on the constitution proposed for the future government of the United States of America by the Federal Convention, lately held at Philadelphia, on the seventeenth day of September last, and having taken into their serious and solemn consideration the present critical situation of America, which induces them to be of opinion, that though certain amendments to the said constitution may be wished for, yet that those amendments should be proposed subsequent to the ratification on the part of this State, and not previous to it; They do therefore, on behalf of the State of North Carolina, and the good people thereof, and by virtue of the authority to them delegated, ratify the said constitution on the part of this State: And they do at the same time recommend, that as early as possible, the following amendments to the constitution may be proposed for the consideration and adoption of the several states in the Union, in one of the modes prescribed in the fifth article thereof.

AMENDMENTS.

I. Each State in the Union shall respectively retain every power, jurisdiction and right, which is not by this constitution delegated to the Congress of the United States, or to the departments of General Government; nor shall the said Congress, or any department of the said government exercise any act of authority over any individual in any of the said States, but such as can be justified under some power, particularly given in this Constitution; but the said Constitution shall be considered at all times a solemn instrument, defining the extent of their authority, and the limits of which they cannot rightfully in any instance exceed.

II. There shall be one representative for every thirty thousand, according to the enumeration of census, mentioned in the Consti-

tution, until the whole number of representatives amount to two hundred; after which that number shall be continued or increased as Congress shall direct, upon the principles fixed in the constitution, by apportioning the representatives of each State to some greater number of people from time to time, as population increases.

III. Each state, respectively, shall have the power to provide for organizing, arming and discipling its own militia, whensoever Congress shall omit or neglect to provide for the same. The militia shall not be subject to martial law, except when in actual service in time of war, invasion, or rebellion; and when they are not in the actual service of the United States, they shall be subject only to such fines, penalties and punishments as shall be directed or inflicted by the laws of its own State.

IV. The Congress shall not alter, modify, or interfere in the times, places or manner of holding elections for Senators and Representatives, or either of them, except when the legislature of any State shall neglect, refuse or be disabled by invasion or rebellion, to prescribe the same.

V. The laws ascertaining the compensation of Senators and representatives for their services, shall be postponed in their operation, until after the election of representatives, immediately succeeding the passing thereof; that excepted, which shall first be passed on the subject.

VI. Instead of the following words in the 9th section of the first article, viz: "Nor shall vessels bound to, or from one State, be obliged to enter, clear or pay duties in another." (The meaning of which is, by many deemed not sufficiently explicit). It is proposed that the following shall be substituted: No vessel bound to one State shall be bound to enter or pay duties to which such vessel may be liable at any port of entry in any other state than that to which such vessel is bound; Nor shall any vessel bound from one State be obliged to clear or pay duties to which such vessel may be liable at any port of clearance, in any other state than that from which such vessel is bound."

This motion made by Mr. Iredell being objected to, the question was put, "Will the Convention adopt this amendment or not?" and it was negatived: Whereupon the yeas and nays were required by Mr. Iredell, and seconded by Mr. Steele, as follows:

Yeas: His Excellency Sam. Johnston, Esq., President; Messrs.

James Iredell, Archibald Maclaine, Nathan Keais, John G. Blount, Thomas Alderson, John Johnston, Andrew Oliver, Goodwin Elliston, Charles M'Dowall, Richard D. Spaight, Wm. J. Dawson, James Porterfield, Wm. Barry Grove, George Elliott, Wallis Styron, Wm. Sheppard (Carteret), James Phillips, John Humphries, Mich. Payne, Charles Johnson, Stephen Cabarrus, Edmund Blount (Chowan), Henry Abbot, Isaac Gregory, Peter Dauge, Charles Grandy, Enoch Sawyer, George Lucas, John Willis, John Cade, Elias Barnes, Neil Brown, James Winchester, Wm. Stokes, Thomas Stewart, Josiah Collins, Thomas Hines, Nat. Jones, John Steele, Wm. R. Davie, Joseph Reddick, James Gregory, Thomas Hunter (Gates), Thomas Wynns, Abraham Jones, John Eborne, James Jasper, Caleb Foreman, Seth Harvey, John Sloan, John Moore, Wm. Maclaine. Nathan Mayo, Wm. Slade, Wm. M'Kinzie, Robert Irwin, John Lane, Thomas Reading, Edward Everagain, Enoch Relfe, Devotion Davis, Wm. Skinner, Joshua Skinner, Thomas Harvey, John Skinner, Samuel Harrel, Joseph Leech, Wm. Bridges, Wm. Burden, Edmund Blount (Tyrrel), Simeon Spruill, David Tanner, Whitmill Hill, Benjamin Smith, John Sitgreaves, Nathaniel Allen, Thos. Owen, George Wynns, David Perkins, Joseph Ferebee, Wm. Ferebee, Wm. Baker, and Abner Neale.—84.

Nays: Messrs. Willie Jones, Sam Spencer, Lewis Lanier, Thos. Wade, Dan Gould, Jas. Bonner, Alexious M. Forster, Lewis Dupree, Thomas Brown, James Greenlee, Jos. M'Dowall, Robert Miller, Benj. Williams, Richard Nixon, Thomas Armstrong, Alex'r M'Allister, Robert Dickins, George Roberts, John Womack, Ambrose Ramsey, James Anderson, Jos. Stewart, Wm. Vestal, Thomas Evans, Thos. Hardiman, Robert Weakley, Wm. Donelson, Wm. Dobbins, Robert Diggs, Bythel Bell, Elisha Battle, Wm. Fort, Etheld. Gray, Wm. Lancaster, Thos. Sherrod, John Norwood, Sterling Dupree, Robert Williams, Richard Moye, Arthur Forbes, David Caldwell, Wm. Goudy, Daniel Gillespie, John Anderson, John Hamilton, Thomas Person, Joseph Taylor, Thornton Yancey, Howel Lewis, Junr., Elijah Mitchell, George Moore, George Ledbetter, Wm. Porter, Zebedee Wood, Edmund Waddell, James Gallaway, John Regan, Joseph Winston, James Gains, Charles M'Annely, Absalom Bostick, John Scott, John Dunkin, David Dodd, Curtis Ivey, Lewis Holmes, Richard Clinton, Hardy Holmes, Robert Allison, James Stewart, John Tipton, John Macon, Thomas Christmas, Henry Montfort, Wm. Tay-

lor, James Hanley, Brittain Sanders, Wm. Lenoir, Richard Allen, John Brown, Jos. Herndon, Jas. Fletcher, Lemuel Burkitt, Wm. Little, Thos. King, Nathan Bryan, John H. Bryan, Edward Whitty, Robt. Alexander, James Johnston, John Cox, John Carrel, Corn. Doud, Thos. Tyson, Wm. Martin, Thomas Hunter (Martin), John Graham, Wm. Loftin, Wm. Kindal, Thos. Ussery, Thos. Butler, John Benford, Jas. Vaughan, Rob. Peebles, Jas. Vinson, Wm. S. Marnes, Howell Ellin, Redman Bunn, John Bonds, David Pridgen, Daniel Yates, Thos. Johnston, John Spicer, A. Tatom, Alexr. Mebane, Wm. Mebane, Wm. M'Cauley, Wm. Shepperd (Orange), Jonathan Lindley, Wyatt Hawkins, James Payne, John Graves, John Blair, Joseph Tipton, Wm. Bethell, Abraham Phillips, John May, Charles Gallaway, James Boswell, John M'Allister, David Looney, John Sharpe, Joseph Gaitier, John A. Campbell, John Pugh Williams, Wm. Marshall, Charles Robertson, James Gillespie, Charles Ward, Wm. Randal, Frederick Harget, Richard M'Kinnie, John Cains, Jacob Leonard, Thomas Carson, Richard Singleton, Jas. Whiteside, Caleb Phifer, Zachias Wilson, Joseph Douglas, Thomas Dougan, James Kenan, John Jones, Egbert Haywood, Wm. Wootten, John Branch, Henry Hill, Andrew Bass, Joseph Boon, Wm. Farnur, John Bryan, Edward Williams, Francis Oliver, Mathew Brooks, Griffith Rutherford, George H. Barringer, Timothy Bloodworth, Everet Pearce, Asahel Rawlins, James Wilson, James Roddy, Sam. Cain, Benj. Covington, Joseph M'Dowall, Junr., Durham Hall, James Bloodworth, Joel Lane, James Hinton, Thomas Devane, James Brandon, Wm. Dickson, Burwell Mooring, Mathew Lock and Stokely Donelson—184.

Ordered, That the further consideration of the report of the Committee of the whole Convention be postponed until to-morrow.

Ordered, That Mr. Iredell, Mr. Maclaine, and Mr. Jones be a committee to prepare and bring in an ordinance to establish the seat of government at the place hereafter to be fixed on by this Convention.

On a motion made by Mr. Joseph M'Dowall, and seconded by Mr. Benj. Smith, Resolved, That the Convention will ballot for the place at which the seat of government shall be fixed.

On the question to agree to this resolution the yeas and nays were required by Mr. Person, and seconded by Mr. John Macon, which are as follows:

Yeas: The Hon. Samuel Spencer, Esq.; Messrs. Lewis Lanier, Thomas Wade, John G. Blount, Alexious M. Forster, Lewis Dupree, Thomas Brown, Goodwin Elliston, Charles M'Dowall, Robert Miller, Thomas Armstrong, Wm. B. Grove, James Porterfield, Alexander M'Allister, Geo. Elliott, George Lucas, Thomas Evans, Robert Weakley, David Caldwell, Wm. Goudy, Daniel Gillespie, John Anderson, John Hamilton, Wm. Porter, Zebedee Wood, James Gallaway, John Willis, John Cade, Elias Barnes, Neal Brown, John Regan, John Winston, James Gaines, Charles M'Annelly, Absalom Bostick, John Scott, John Dunkin, David Dodd, Curtis Ivey, Lewis Hohmes, Richard Clinton, Hardy Hohmes, Robert Allison, James Stewart, John Tipton, Henry Montfort, Wm. Lanier, Richard Allen, John Brown, Joseph Herndon, James Fletcher, John Steele, Absalom Tatum, Archibald MacLaine, Thomas Wynns, Stokely Donelson, Thomas King, John E. Bryan, Edward Whitty, Robert Alexander, James Johnston, John Sloane, John Moore, Wm. MacLaine, John Cox, John Carrel, Cornelius Doud, Thomas Tyson, Wm. Martin, Joseph Graham, Robert Irwin, Wm. Loftin, James M'Donald, Thomas Butler, Daniel Yates, Thomas Johnston, John Spicer, Alexander Mebane, Jonathan Lindley, Wm. Mebane, Thomas Harvey, Wyot Hawkins, John Blair, John Tipton, Wm. Bethell, Abram Phillips, John May, Charles Gallaway, Joseph Gaitier, John A. Campbell, Wm. Marshall, Charles Robertson, James Gillespie, Charles Ward, Wm. Bridges, Frederick Harget, John Cains, Jacob Leonard, Thomas Carson, Richard Singleton, James Whiteside, Caleb Phifer, Zachias Wilson, Joseph Douglass, Thomas Dougan, Jeffe Henley, James Kenan, Wm. Wootten, Joseph Boon, Edward Williams, Griffith Rutherford, George H. Barringer, Timothy Bloodworth, Asahel Rawlings, James Roddy, Samuel Cain, Benjamin Covington, Joseph M'Dowall, Junr., James Bloodworth, Benj. Smith, Nathaniel Allen, James Braannon, Wm. Dixon, Thomas Owen, Matthew Lock, Wm. Dobins, John P. Williams, Thomas Devane, James Greenlee, Joseph M'Dowall, James Wilson, John M'Allister, David Looney, and John Sharpe.—
134.

Nays: Messrs. Daniel Gould, Nathan Keais, Andrew Oliver, Benjamin Williams, Michael Payne, Charles Johnson, Stephen Cabarus, Edmund Blount (Tyrrell), Henry Abbot, Isaac Gregory, Peter Dauge, Charles Grandy, Enoch Sawyer, Robert Dickins, George Roberts, John Womack, Ambrose Ramsey, James Anderson, Joseph

Stewart, Wm. Vestall, Thos. Hardiman, Wm. Donaldson, Robert Digges, Bythel Bell, Elisha Battle, Wm. Fort, Etheldred Gray, Wm. Lancaster, Thomas Sherrod, John Norwood, Sterling Dupree, Richard Moyer, Arthur Forbes, Joseph Taylor, Thornton Yancey, Howel Lewis, Elijah Mitchell, George Moore, Edmund Waddell, James Winchester, Wm. Stokes, Thomas Stewart, Josiah Collins, John Macon, Thomas Christmas, Wm. Taylor, James Handley, Thomas Hines, Nathaniel Johns, Brittain Sanders, Wm. R. Davie, James Iredell, Wm. Baker, Joseph Reddick, Thomas Hunter (Gates), John Sitgreaves, Lemuel Burkitt, Wm. Little, Abram Jones, Caleb Foreman, Nathan Bryan, Nathan Mayo, Wm. Slade, Thomas Hunter (Martin), Wm. McKinzie, Thomas Ussory, John Benford, James Vaughan, Robert Peebles, James Vinson, Wm. S. Marnes, Howel Ellin, Redman Bunn, John Bonds, David Pridgen, Wm. McCauley, Wm. Shepperd (Orange), John Lane, Thomas Reading, Joshua Skinner, John Skinner, Samuel Harrell, James Payne, John Graves, James Boswell, Wm. Randall, Richard McKinnie, John Jones, Egbert Haywood, John Branch, Henry Hill, Edmund Blount (Tyrrell), Simeon Spruill, Wm. Farmer, John Bryan, Francis Oliver, Willie Jones, Everet Pearce, Durham Hall, Joel Lane, James Hinton, Burwell Mooring, George Wynns, James Bonner, John Johnston, Wm. J. Dawson, Richard D. Spaight, Richard Nixon, James Phillips, John Humphries, Robert Williams, Thomas Person, James Gregory, Enoch Relfe, Devotion Davis, Wm. Kindall, and Wm. Skinner—117.

Adjourned until to-morrow morning 6 o'clock.

SATURDAY, August 2, 1788.

Met according to adjournment.

On a motion made by Mr. Willie Jones, and seconded by Mr. Thos. Alderson, Resolved, That this Convention will not fix the seat of government at any one particular point; but that it will be left at the discretion of the Assembly to ascertain the exact spot: Provided always, that it shall be within ten miles of the point or place determined on by this Convention.

Resolved, That the several places hereafter named be in nomination for the seat of government of this State, to-wit:

Smithfield, nominated by Mr. James Payne.

Tarborough, nominated by Mr. Robert Williams.

Fayetteville, by Mr. Wm. Barry Grove.

Mr. Isaac Hunter's in Wake county, by Mr. James Iredell.

New Bern, by the Hon. Mr. Spencer.

Hillsborough, by Mr. Alexander Mebane.

The fork of Haw and Deep rivers, by Mr. Thomas Person.

And that Mr. Elijah Mitchell, Mr. Benjamin Williams, Mr. Nathaniel Jones, and Mr. John Cains be appointed commissioners to superintend and conduct the balloting.

Adjourned until 10 o'clock.

Met according to adjournment.

Mr. Benjamin Williams, one of the commissioners appointed to superintend and conduct the balloting for the place at which the seat of government shall be fixed, Reported, That no one place ballotted for had a majority of votes.

Ordered, That the commissioners proceed to a second balloting.

The report of the committee of the whole Convention, according to order was taken up and read in the same words as on yesterday, when it was moved by Mr. Thomas Person, and seconded by Mr. John Macon, that the Convention do concur therewith, which was objected to by Mr. Archibald Maclaine. The question being put, Will the Convention concur with the report of the Committee of the whole Convention or not? it was carried in the affirmative: Whereupon Mr. Davie called for the yeas and nays, and was seconded by Mr. Cabarrus, which are as follows:

Nays.—His Excellency, Sam. Johnston, Esq., President; Messrs. James Iredell, Archibald Maclaine, Nathan Keais, John G. Blount, Thomas Alderson, John Johnston, Andrew Oliver, Goodwin Elliston, Charles M'Dowall, Richard D. Spaight, Wm. J. Dawson, James Porterfield, Wm. Barry Grove, George Elliott, Wallis Styron, Wm. Shepperd (Carteret), James Phillips, John Humphries, Mich. Payne, Charles Johnson, Stephen Cabarrus, Edmund Blount (Chowan), Henry Abbott, Isaac Gregory, Peter Dauge, Charles Grandy, Enoch Sawyer, George Lucas, John Willis, John Cade, Elias Barnes, Neil Brown, James Winchester, Wm. Stokes, Thomas Stewart, Josiah Collins, Thomas Hines, Nat Jones, John Steele, Wm. R. Davie, Joseph Reddick, James Gregory, Thomas Hunter (Gates), Thomas Wyny, Abraham Jones, John Elborne, James Jasper, Caleb Foreman, Seth Hovey, John Sloan, John Moore, Wm. Maclaine, Nathan Mayo, Wm. Slade, Wm. M'Kenzie, Robert Irwin, John Lane, Thomas

Reading, Edward Everagain, Enoch Relfe, Devotion Davis, Wm. Skinner, Joshua Skinner, Thomas Harvey, John Skinner, Samuel Harrel, Joseph Leech, Wm. Bridges, Wm. Burden, Edmund Blount, (Tyrrel), Simeon Spruill, David Tanner, Whitnill Hill, Benjamin Smith, John Sitgreaves, Nathaniel Allen, Thomas Owen, George Wyns, David Perkins, Joseph Ferebee, Wm. Ferebee, and Wm. Baker—83.

Ycas—Messrs. Willie Jones, Sam. Spencer, Lewis Lanier, Thos. Wade, Dan. Gould, Jas. Bonner, Alexious M. Forster, Lewis Dupree, Thomas Brown, James Greenlee, Jos. M'Dowal, Robert Miller, Benj. Williams, Richard Nixon, Thomas Armstrong, Alexr. M'Allister, Robert Dickins, George Roberts, John Womack, Ambrose Ramsey, James Anderson, Joseph Stewart, William Vestal, Thomas Evans, Thos. Hardiman, Robert Weakley, Wm. Donaldson, Wm. Dobins, Robert Diggs, Bythel Bell, Elisha Battle, Wm. Fort, Etheld. Gray, Wm. Lancaster, Thos. Sherrod, John Norwood, Sterling Dupree, Robert Williams, Richard Moye, Arthur Forbes, David Caldwell, Wm. Goudy, Daniel Gillespie, John Anderson, John Hamilton, Thomas Person, Joseph Taylor, Thornton Yancey, Howel Lewis, Junr., Elijah Mitchell, George Moore, George Ledbetter, Wm. Porter, Zebedee Wood, Edmund Waddell, James Gallaway, John Regan, Joseph Winston, James Gains, Charles M'Annely, Absalom Bostick, John Scott, John Dunkin, David Dodd, Curtis Ivey, Lewis Holmes, Richard Clinton, Hardy Holmes, Robert Allison, James Stewart, John Tipton, John Macon, Thomas Christmas, Henry Montfort, Wm. Taylor, James Hanley, Brittain Sanders, Wm. Lenoir, Richard Allen, John Brown, Jos. Herndon, Jas. Fletcher, Lemuel Burkit, Wm. Little, Thos. King, Nathan Bryan, John H. Bryan, Edward Whitty, Robt. Alexander, James Johnston, John Cox, John Carrel, Corn. Doud, Thos. Tyson, Wm. Martin, Thomas Hunter (Martin), Jos. Graham, Wm. Loftin, Wm. Kindal, Thos. Ussery, Thos. Butler, John Benford, Jas. Vaughan, Rob. Peebles, Jas. Vinson, Wm. S. Marnes, Howel Ellin, Redman Bunn, John Barnes, David Pridgen, Daniel Yates, Thos. Johnston, John Spicer, A. Tatom, Alexr. Mebane, Wm. Mebane, Wm. M'Cauley, Wm. Shepperd (Orange), Johnathan Lindley, Wyatt Hawkins, James Payne, John Graves, John Blair, Joseph Tipton, Wm. Bethell, Abraham Phillips, John May, Charles Gallaway, James Boswell, John M'Allister, David Looney, John Sharpe, Joseph Gaitier, John A. Campbell, John Pugh

Williams, Wm. Marshall, Charles Robertson, James Gillespie, Charles Ward, Wm. Randal, Frederick Harget, Richard McKinnie, John Cains, Jacob Leonard, Thomas Carson, Richard Singleton, Jas. Whiteside, Caleb Phifer, Zachias Wilson, Joseph Douglas, Thomas Dougan, James Kenan, John Jones, Egbert Haywood, Wm. Wootten, John Branch, Henry Hill, Andrew Bass, Joseph Boon, Wm. Farmer, John Bryan, Edward Williams, Francis Oliver, Mathew Brooks, Griffith Rutherford, George H. Barringer, Timothy Bloodworth, Everet Pearce, Asahel Rawlins, James Wilson, James Roddy, Sam. Cain, Benj. Covington, Joseph M'Dowal, Junr., Durham Hall, James Bloodworth, Joel Lane, James Hinton, Thomas Devane, James Brannon, Wm. Dickson, Burwell Mooring, Mathew Lock, and Stokely Donelson—184.

On a motion made by Mr. Willie Jones, and seconded by Mr. James Gallaway, the following resolution was adopted, viz:

Whereas this convention has thought proper, neither to ratify nor reject the constitution proposed for the government of the United States; and as Congress will proceed to act under the said constitution, ten States having ratified the same, and probably lay an impost on goods imported into the said ratifying States:

Resolved, That it be recommended to the Legislature of this State, that whenever Congress shall pass a law for collecting an impost in the States aforesaid, this State enact a law for collecting a similar impost on goods imported into this State, and appropriate the money arising therefrom to the use of Congress.

On the question to agree to this resolution the yeas and nays were required by Mr. John G. Blount, and seconded by Mr. Spaight, which are as follows:

Yeas—The Hon. Samuel Spencer, Esq., Messrs. Lewis Lanier, Thomas Wade, Daniel Gould, Alexius M. Forster, Lewis Dupree, Thomas Brown, Charles M'Dowall, James Greenlee, Joseph M'Dowall, Robt. Miller, Benj. Williams, R. Nixon, T. Armstrong, Alexr. M'Allister, Geo. Elliott, R. Dickins, John Womack, A. Ramsey, Jos. Stewart, Wm. Vestall, Thomas Hardiman, Robert Weakley, Wm. Donaldson, R. Digges, Bythel Bell, Elisha Battle, Wm. Fort, Etheldred Gray, Wm. Lancaster, Thomas Sherrod, John Norwood, Sterling Dupree, David Caldwell, Wm. Goudy, Daniel Gillespie, John Anderson, John Hamilton, Thomas Person, Joseph Taylor, Thornton Yancey, Howel Lewis, Elijah Mitchell, Wm. Porter, Zebedee

Wood, Edmund Waddell, James Gallaway, Neal Brown, Joseph Winston, James Gaines, John Scot, John Dunkin, David Dodd, Curtis Ivey, L. Holmes, R. Clinton, H. Holmes, R. Allison, John Tipton, John Macon, T. Christmas, Wm. G. Roberts, — Taylor, J. Handley, Thos. Hines, Nathaniel Jones, Brittain Sanders, Wm. Lenoir, Richard Allen, John Brown, Joseph Herndon, James Fletcher, Wm. R. Davie, Samuel Burkit, Nathan Bryan, Edward Whitty, James Johnston, John Carrell, Cornelius Dond, Thomas Tyson, Wm. Martin, Joseph Graham, Robert Irwin, Wm. Loftin, Thomas Ussey, John Benford, James Vaughan, James Vinson, Howel Ellin, Redman Bunn, John Bonds, David Pridgen, Daniel Yates, Thomas Johnston, Wm. Mebane, Wyatt Hawkins, John Graves, Joseph Tipton, Abram Phillips, John May, Charles Gallaway, James Boswell, David Looney, John Sharpe, John P. Williams, Wm. Marshall, Charles Robertson, C. Ward, Wm. Randall, Frederick Harget, Rich. McKinnie, John Caines, Thomas Carson, Richard Singleton, James Whiteside, Caleb Phifer, Zachias Wilson, Thomas Dougan, Jeffe Hendley, James Kenan, John Jones, Egbert Haywood, Wm. Wootten, Henry Hill, A. Bass, Joseph Boon, Wm. Farmer, Edward Williams, F. Oliver, Willie Jones, George H. Barringer, Timothy Bloodworth, James Brannon, Wm. Dixon, Matthew Lock, John Bryan, Henry Montfort, George Ledbetter, and Wm. Little, James Roddy, Durham Hall, Joel Lane, James Hinton—143.

Nays—Messrs. John G. Blount, Thomas Alderson, John Johnston, Andrew Oliver, Wm. J. Dawson, Richard D. Spaight, Wallace Styron, Wm. Shepperd (Carteret), James Phillips, Charles Johnson, H. Abbot, Isaac Gregory, Peter Dauge, Charles Grandy, Enoch Sawyer, Arthur Forbes, James Winchester, Josiah Collins, James Iredell, John Sitgreaves, Archibald MacLaine, James Gregory, Thomas Hunter (Gates), Thomas Wynns, Abram Jones, Seth Hovey, John Moore, Wm. McKinzie, Thomas Hunter (Martin), Thomas Reading, Edward Everegain, Devotion Davis, Wm. Skinner, Joshua Skinner, Samuel Harrel, Joseph Leech, Joseph Gaitier, David Turner, Whitmill Hill, Nathaniel Allen, Thomas Owen, E. Blount (Chowan), T. Harvey, and James Jasper—44.

On a motion made by Mr. Willie Jones and seconded by Mr. James Gallaway, Resolved unanimously, That it be recommended to the General Assembly to take effectual measures for the redemption of

the paper currency, as speedily as may be, consistent with the situation and circumstances of the people of this State.

On a motion made by Mr. Willie Jones, and seconded by Mr. James Gallaway:

Resolved unanimously, That the Hon. the President be requested to transmit to Congress, and to the executive of New Hampshire, Massachusetts, Connecticut, Rhode Island, New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Delaware, Maryland, Virginia, South Carolina, and Georgia, a copy of the resolutions of the committee of the whole convention on the subject of the constitution proposed for the government of the United States, concurred with by this convention, together with a copy of the resolutions on the subject of impost and paper money.

Adjourned until 4'clock, P. M.

Met according to adjournment.

Mr. Benj. Williams, one of the commissioners appointed to superintend and conduct the balloting for the place at which the seat of government of this State shall be fixed, Reported, That they had a second time proceeded thereon, and that Mr. Isaac Hunter's, in Wake county, was the place fixed upon for that purpose, by a majority of the votes of the members of this convention.

Mr. Iredell from the committee appointed to prepare and introduce an Ordinance for establishing the seat of government of this State, moved for leave, and presented an Ordinance for establishing a place for holding the future meetings of the General Assembly, and the place of residence of the chief officers of the State, which he read in his place, and afterwards delivered in at the clerk's table, where it was again read, passed, and ordered to be ratified.

Ordered, That such of the members of this convention, as may think proper, have leave to enter their protest on the journal against the ordinance for establishing the seat of government.

Ordered, That the estimate of allowances to the members and officers of this convention be made out, to include Monday next.

Ordered, That Messrs. John Macon, Wyott Hawkins, John May, Durham Hall, Thomas Hunter of Martin, George Roberts, John Bonds, Thomas Christnas, Jeffe Henley, Joseph Taylor, Abraham

Phillips, and the Hon. Samuel Spencer, have leave to absent themselves from the service of this convention.

Adjourned until Monday morning 6 o'clock.

MONDAY, August 4, 1788.

Met according to adjournment.

Mr. William Barry Grove, according to order, presented the following protest, subscribed by the persons whose names are thereunto annexed, to-wit:

Dissentient.—Because the establishment of a seat of government in a place unconnected with commerce, and where there is at present no town, will be attended with a heavy expence to the people, and the town when established never can rise above the degree of a village: The experience of Virginia and Maryland have given a striking proof of this in the towns of Williamsburg and Annapolis.

Because the establishment of the seat of government at Fayetteville would have a great and instantaneous effect upon the decayed commerce of this country, by holding out immediate advantage to those who are employed in the culture of tobacco and other valuable articles of export, the principal part of which is now exported from Virginia and South Carolina.

Because it should be the policy of this State to encourage a great commercial town, at the head of the best navigation in the State; a situation which seems intended by nature to command the produce of the interior settlements.

Because we conceive the place fixed on is not authorized by the resolution of the General Assembly, under whose recommendation this convention met, as that resolution expressly says, "the convention shall fix on a particular place;" whereas by a resolution of the convention a latitude is given of twenty miles to a given spot, and the appointment or selection of the identical spot now reverts to the Legislature, contrary to the spirit and meaning of the constitution.

Mess. Wm. Barry Grove, A. MacLaine, Joseph McDowall, John Lindley, Lewis Lanier, John A. Campbell, James Kenan, Wm. Martin, George Ledbetter, J. P. Williams, Thomas Carson, Robert Miller, Charles McDowall, John Regan, James Gains, Robert Alexander, Thomas Dougan, James Brandon, Caleb Phifer, Ambrose Ramsey, John Carrell, John Cox, Samuel Spencer, Benjamin Smith, Thos.

(18) 18.1.18

Ussery, Wm. Lenoir, James Gallaway, Charles Gallaway, Thomas Brown, Joseph Herndon, John Brown, J. Willis, Charles Robinson, D. Dodd, Alexious M. Forster, James Greenlee, James Whiteside, Thomas Owen, Wm. Dickson, James Bloodworth, Richard Singleton, Wm. Maclaine, Hardy Holmes, Corn. Dond, Joseph Graham, Thomas Wade, Wm. Loftin, James Anderson, Joseph Stewart, George Moore, Richard Clinton, A. Phillips, Thomas Devane, Robert Weakley, James Porterfield, Alexander M'Allister, Mathew Lock, Joseph Winston, Timothy Bloodworth, Samuel Cain, Wm. Bethell, John Hamilton, Zachias Wilson, Joseph M'Dowall, Junr., Joseph Douglass, John Cade, Daniel Gillespie, Zebedee Wood, Elias Barnes, Absalom Bostick, Charles M'Annely, James Roddy, George Lucas, James Gillespie, James Stewart, John M'Allister, Griffith Rutherford, George Elliott, James Fletcher, Lewis Holmes, George H. Berger, Robert Allison, John Tipton, John Spicer, James M'Donald, John Scott, I. Leonard, I. R. Gaitier, Thomas Armstrong, Niel Brown, Edmund Waddell, Thomas Butler, C. Ivey, Asahel Rawlings, Wm. Bowdon, James Wilson, James Johnston, Robert Irwin, John Sharpe, Edward Williams, John Cain, Wm. Marshall, John Blair, Jeffe Henley, John Moore, Wm. Vestal, Mathew Brooks, Thos. Johnston, Daniel Yates, Goodwin Elliston, Wm. Mebane, Daniel Gould, Benj. Covington, Wm. Porter, Wm. Kindall, John Dunken, and John Sloane, Richard Brown, Thomas Tyson—119. **1897160**

An ordinance for establishing a place for holding the future meetings of the General Assembly, and the place of residence of the chief officers of the State, was ratified in open convention.

Resolved unanimously, That the thanks of this convention be presented to his excellency Samuel Johnston, Esq., for his able, faithful, diligent, and public spirited services as President thereof.

Ordered, That the journals of this convention be transmitted to the Legislature of this State by his Excellency the Governor after he has signed the same as President.

The Convention adjourned sine die.

SAMUEL JOHNSTON, President.

By Order, J. Hunt, Sec'ry.

JOURNAL OF THE CONVENTION OF N. C., 1789.

At a Convention begun and held at Fayetteville, on the Third Monday of November, One Thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty Nine, agreeable to the Resolutions of the late General Assembly, bearing Date the Seventeenth of November, one Thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty Eight.

The returning officers for the several counties and borough towns, certified that the following persons were duly elected to represent the same in Convention, to-wit, For

Anson county—The Hon. Samuel Spencer, Esq. Jesse Gilbert, Pleasant May, Thomas Wade, David Jameson.

Beaufort—John G. Blount, William Brown, Richard Grist, Alderson Ellison, Silas W. Arnett.

Bertie—John Johnston, Francis Pugh, William Johnston Dawson, David Turner, David Stone.

Brunswick—Benjamin Smith, William E. Lord, William Gause, John Hall, Dennis Hawkins.

Bladen—John Cowan, Duncan Stewart, Thomas Owen, Joseph Gaitier, Thomas Brown.

Burke—Charles M'Dowall, Joseph M'Dowall, Joseph M'Dowall, Jun., William E. Erwin, John Carson.

Craven—John Allen, Richard Nixon, Joseph Leech, Thomas Williams.

Cumberland—John Ingram, John Hay, William B. Grove, James Moore, Robert Adam.

Carteret—John Easton, Malachi Bell, John Fulford, Wallace Styron, John Wallace.

Currituck—William Ferebee, Thomas P. Williams, Samuel Ferebee, Andrew Duke, Spence Hall.

Chowan—Stephen Cabarrus, Charles Johnson, Lemuel Creecy, Edmund Blount.

Camden—Isaac Gregory, Peter Dauge, Enoch Sawyer, Henry Abbott, Charles Grandy.

Caswell—John Wommack, Robert Dickens, John Graves, Robert Payne, Robert Bowman.

Chatham—Robert Edwards, William Vestall, John Thompson, John Ramsay, James Anderson.

Dobbs—

Duplin—James Pearsall, James Gillespie, Robert Dickson, Lavan Watkins, James Kenan.

Davidson—Charles Gerrard, Joel Rice, Robert Ewing, James C. Mountfloreence, William Dobbin.

Edgecombe—Etheldred Phillips, Thomas Blount, Jeremiah Hiliard, Etheldred Gray, William Fort.

Franklin—Henry Hill, Thomas Sherrod, Jordan Hill, William Lancaster, William Christmas.

Guilford—John Hamilton, William Gowdy, Richard D. Caldwell, Daniel Gillespie.

Granville—Elijah Mitchell, Thomas Person, Thornton Yancey, Peter Bennett, Edmund Taylor, Jun.

Gates—David Rice, Joseph Riddick, John Baker.

Greene—John Sevier, Alexander Outlaw, John Allison, George Doherty, James Wilson.

Halifax—Lunsford Long, John B. Ashe, Peter Qualls, John Whitaker, Marmaduke Norfleet.

Hertford—Thomas Wynns, Robert Montgomery, Hardy Murfee, Henry Hill, Henry Baker.

Hyde—John Eborn, James Watson, John Alderson, James Jasper, Michael Peters.

Hawkins—Nathaniel Henderson, James White, John Hunt.

Johnston—Samnel Smith, Hardy Bryan, William Bridgers, William Hackney, Matthias Handy.

Jones—Frederick Hargett, Edward Whitty, John H. Bryan, Jacob Johnston.

Iredell—Adlai Osborn, Adam Brevard, Musentine Matthews, John Nesbitt, David Caldwell.

Lincoln—Joseph Dickson, John Moore, William M'Laine, Robert Alexander, John Caruth.

Moore—William Martin, Thomas Tyson, Donald M'Intosh, Neill M'Leod.

Martin—John Stewart, William Williams, Nathan Mayo.

Mecklenburg—Zachias Wilson, Joseph Douglass, Caleb Phifer, Joseph Graham, James Porter.

Montgomery—William Johnston, James Turner, James Tindall, David Nesbitt, James Crump.

Northampton—John M. Benford, Halcott B. Pride, Samuel Tarver, Robert Peebles, Samuel Peete.

New Hanover—Timothy Bloodworth, John G. Scull, John Huske, John A. Campbell.

Nash—Howell Ellin, Wilson Vick, William S. Marnes, John Bonds, Hardy Griffin.

Onslow—Robert W. Sneed, John Spicer, Daniel Yates, George Mitchell, Edward Ward.

Orange—James Christnass, Alexander Mebane, Thomas H. Perkins, William F. Strudwick, Joseph Hodge.

Pasquotank—Edward Everegain, John Swan, Thomas Banks, Devotion Davis.

Perquimans—His Excellency, Samuel Johnston, John Skinner, Joseph Harvey, Benjamin Perry, Ashbury Sutton.

Pitt—William Blount, Shadrick Allen, James Armstrong, Samuel Simpson, Benjamin Bell.

Rowan—George H. Berger, Bazel Gaither, John Stokes, Maxwell Chambers, Matthew Lock.

Randolph—Zebedee Wood, Reuben Wood, Nathan Stedman.

Richmond—Edward Williams, Alexander Watson, William Robinson, Duncan M'Farland.

Rutherford—William Porter, James Holland, Richard Lewis, William Johnson.

Rockingham—William Bethell, James Gallaway, Isaac Clarke, Abram Phillips, John Dabney.

Robeson—John Willis, Elias Barnes, Neill Brown, John Cade, Sion Alford.

Surry—Joseph Winston, Gideon Edwards, Absalom Bostwick, Edward Lovell, George Houser.

Sullivan—John Rhea, William Nash, John Scott, Joseph Martin.

Sampson—Richard Clinton, James Spiller, James Thompson, Hardy Holmes, William King.

Sumner—Daniel Smith, David Wilson, Samuel Mason, Edward Douglass, John Overton.

Tennessee—John Montgomery, John Drew, Thomas Johnston, William Blount, Benjamin Menees.

Tyrrell—Thomas Stewart, Hugh Williamson, Jeremiah Frazier, Simeon Spruill, Samuel Chesson.

Washington—Landon Carter, Robert Love, John Blair, William Houston, Andrew Green.

Warren—Benjamin Hawkins, Philemon Hawkins, Solomon Green, Wyatt Hawkins, Thomas Christnass.

Wayne—Richard M'Kinnic, Burwell Mooring, David Cogdell, Josiah Jernigan, James Handley.

Wake—Joel Lane, Thomas Hines, Henry Lane, Brittain Sanders, William Hayes.

Wilkes—John Brown, William Lencir, Joseph Herndon, Benjamin Jones, William Nall.

Town of Salisbury—John Steele.

Edenton—John Mare.

Hillsboro—Samuel Benton.

Newbern—Isaac Guion.

Halifax—William R. Davie.

Wilmington—William N. Hill.

Pursuant to which the following members appeared and took their seats, to-wit:

(261 members were present. Their names appear above.)

Mr. Stokes proposed for President his excellency Samuel Johnston, Esq., who was unanimously chosen as President; at the same time proposed the Honourable Charles Johnson as Vice President, who was unanimously chosen Vice President, and conducted to the chair in absence of the President.

John Hunt and James Taylor were appointed Secretaries to this convention.

On a motion made by Mr. Davie, Resolved, That a committee of elections be appointed, consisting of two members from each district. The members chosen are Mr. Overton, Mr. Smith, Mr. Carter, Mr. Martin, Mr. M'Lean, Mr. Dickson, Mr. Stokes, Mr. Lock, Mr. Person, Mr. Mebane, Mr. P. Hawkins, Mr. Davie, Mr. Cabarrus, Mr. Skinner, Mr. Easton, Mr. Armstrong, Mr. Kenan, Mr. Bloodworth, M. Grove, Mr. Ingram.

On a motion made by Mr. Blount, Resolved, That a committee of five members be appointed, to prepare and draw up rules of order and decorum to be observed by the Convention during the sitting

thereof. The members chosen for this purpose, are Mr. W. Blount, Mr. Bloodworth, Mr. Gallaway, Mr. Davie, Mr. B. Hawkins.

On motion, Peter Gooding, James Mulloy, William Murphy and Nicholas Murphey, were appointed Doorkeepers.

The Convention adjourned until to-morrow morning ten o'clock.

TUESDAY, November 17, 1789.

Met according to adjournment.

Mr. Darby Harragan, one of the members for Richmond county, and Mr. Cornelius Doud, one of the members for Moore county, appeared and took their seats.

Mr. W. Blount, from the committee appointed to prepare and draw up rules of order and decorum to be observed by the Convention, reported the following, which were agreed to, viz:

I. When the President assumes the chair, the members shall take their seats.

II. At the opening of the Convention each day, the minutes of the preceding day shall be read.

III. No member shall be allowed to speak but in his place; and after rising and addressing himself to the chair, shall not proceed until permitted by the President.

IV. No member speaking shall be interrupted, but by a call to order by the President, or by a member through the President.

V. No person shall pass between the President and person speaking.

VI. No person shall be called upon for any words of heat, but on the day on which they were spoken.

VII. A motion of adjournment from day to day, shall take place of all other motions.

VIII. No member to be referred to in debate by name.

IX. The President shall be heard without interruption; and when he rises, each member shall sit down.

X. The President himself, or by request, may call to order any member who shall transgress the rules: If a second time the President may refer to him by name, the Convention may then examine and censure the member's conduct, he being allowed to extenuate or justify.

XI. When two or more members are up together, the President shall determine who rose first.

XII. A motion made and seconded, shall be reduced to writing if required; a motion may be withdrawn by the member making it before any decision is had on it.

XIII. The name of him who makes, and the name of him who seconds a motion, shall be entered on the minutes.

XIV. No member shall depart the service of the convention without leave.

XV. Whenever the house shall be divided on a question, two or more tellers shall be appointed by the President to number the members on each side.

XVI. No member shall come into the house, or remove from one place to another, with his hat on, except those of the Quaker profession.

XVII. Every member of a committee shall attend to the call of his Chairman.

XVIII. The yeas and nays may be called and entered on the minutes, when any two members require it.

XIX. Every member of the Convention shall be in his place at the time to which the Convention stands adjourned, or within half an hour thereof, unless sickness prevents, or leave of absence is obtained.

XX. When any question is in debate, it shall be determined before any new motion shall be admitted, unless to amend it, to adjourn from day to day, or for the previous question.

XXI. When the previous question is called for, it shall be in this form, viz: "Shall the main question be now put?" and upon this question, those for the main question shall keep their seats.

XXII. No question shall be put on a motion unless seconded.

On a motion made by Mr. Bonds, Resolved, That the resolutions of the last General Assembly for calling the present Convention be read; which resolutions were accordingly read.

On a motion made by Mr. Williamson, and seconded by Mr. Blount, Resolved, That the Constitution or plan of government proposed for the future government of the United States of America be read. The Constitution or plan of government proposed for the future government of the United States of America was accordingly read; whereupon, a motion was made by Mr. Williamson, and sec-

ended by Mr. Stokes, in the following words, to-wit: "Whereas the General Convention, which met in Philadelphia in pursuance of a recommendation of Congress, did recommend to the citizens of the United States, a Constitution or form of government in the following words, viz:

(The Constitution.)

Resolved, That this Convention, in behalf of the freemen, citizens and inhabitants of the State of North Carolina, do adopt and ratify the said Constitution and form of government." This motion being objected to, a motion was then made by Mr. Steele, and seconded by Mr. Skinner, that the motion made by Mr. Williamson, together with the new plan of government, be referred to a committee of the whole Convention. This motion was also objected to, and the previous question called for by Mr. Gallaway, and seconded by Mr. Thomas Brown. The previous question being put, "Shall the main question be now put?" was negatived; it was then resolved that the resolution proposed by Mr. Williamson, together with the new plan of government, be referred to a committee of the whole Convention.

On a motion made by Mr. Gallaway, and seconded by Mr. Davie, Resolved, That all official papers relative to the Constitution or new plan of government, be referred to a committee of the whole Convention.

On a motion made by Mr. Hay, and seconded by Mr. Grove, Resolved, That the resolution of the last General Assembly, recommending to this Convention to take under consideration the propriety of allowing the town of Fayetteville a representation on the same terms with the other district towns in this State, be read.

The resolution being read, Mr. Hay then moved for leave to bring in an ordinance to enable the freemen of the town of Fayetteville, to elect one member to represent them in the present Convention, also one member to represent them in the House of Commons in the present Assembly, and hereafter to entitle the freemen of said town to the said right of representation in future Conventions and Assemblies—Ordered, That he have leave accordingly.

The Convention adjourned until to-morrow morning ten o'clock.

WEDNESDAY, November 18, 1789.

Met according to adjournment.

Mr. Elijah Chessen one of the members for Hawkins county, Mr. Benjamin Sheppard, Mr. Nathan Lassiter and Mr. Simeon Bright, three of the members for Dobbs county, Mr. Burwell Mooring, one of the members for Wayne county, and Mr. William Bailey, one of the members for Randolph county, appeared and took their seats.

On a motion made by Mr. Stokes and seconded by Mr. P. Hawkins, Resolved, That the Convention resolve itself into a committee of the whole Convention, to take under consideration the proposed Constitution or new plan of government, and such official papers relating to the same as may come before them. The Convention resolved itself into a committee of the whole accordingly, and chose John B. Ashe, Esq., chairman; and after some time spent therein, Mr. President resumed the chair, and Mr. Chairman reported, that the committee had made some progress on the business referred to them, but not having time to compleat the same, desired leave to sit again to-morrow.

Ordered, That the committee have leave to sit again to-morrow.

On a motion made by Mr. Davie, and seconded by Mr. Bloodworth, Resolved, That the Secretary do contract with the Printers of this place, to strike off three hundred copies of the amendments proposed to the new Constitution or plan of government for the United States.

Mr. Hay according to order, presented "An ordinance to enable the free men of the town of Fayetteville to elect a member to represent the said town on the same terms with the other towns in this State;" which was ordered to lie on the table.

The Convention adjourned until to-morrow morning ten o'clock.

THURSDAY, November 19, 1789.

Met according to adjournment.

Mr. Thomas Hunter, one of the members for Martin county, and Mr. Thomas Stewart, one of the members for Tyrrel county, appeared and took their seats.

Mr. Hay informed the Convention that he should to-morrow move for taking up the ordinance to enable the freemen of the town of

Fayetteville to elect a member to represent the said town on the same terms with the other towns in this State for passage.

The order of the day for taking under further consideration the Constitution or plan of government proposed for the future government of the United States being called for:

Resolved, That the Convention resolve itself into a committee of the whole convention to take under further consideration the Constitution or plan of government proposed for the future government of the United States.

The Convention resolved itself into a committee of the whole accordingly, John B. Ashe, Esq., in the chair; after some time spent therein Mr. President resumed the chair, and Mr. Ashe reported, that the committee had made further progress on the business referred to them, but not having time to complete the same desired leave to sit again to-morrow.

Ordered, That the committee have leave to sit again to-morrow.

On a motion made by Mr. Porter and seconded by Mr. Person, Resolved, That the Secretary contract with the printers of this place to print three hundred and fifty copies of the Journal of this Convention and such other printing as the business of the Convention may require.

The convention adjourned until to-morrow morning ten o'clock.

FRIDAY, November 20, 1789.

Met according to adjournment.

His Excellency Samuel Johnston, Esq., appeared and took his seat as President of the Convention.

Mr. William Righton, one of the members for Chowan county, appeared and took his seat.

The order of the day for taking under further consideration the Constitution or plan of government proposed for the future government of the United States, being called for:

Resolved, That the Convention resolve itself into a committee of the whole Convention to take under further consideration the Constitution or plan of government proposed for the future government of the United States.

The Convention resolved itself into a committee of the whole accordingly, John B. Ashe, Esq., in the chair; after some time spent

therein, Mr. President resumed the chair, and Mr. Ashe reported, that the committee had gone through the reading of the Constitution or plan of government proposed for the United States, and come to a resolution thereupon.

Ordered, That the said resolution lie on the table until to-morrow. The convention adjourned until to-morrow morning ten o'clock.

SATURDAY, November 21, 1789.

Met according to adjournment.

The Secretary laid before the Convention the proposals of Sibley & Howard for printing the Journals of the convention, etc.

Mr. Davie moved and was seconded by Mr. Mountfloreence, that the Convention take up the report of the committee of the whole convention, which was accordingly taken up and read; Mr. Davie then moved that the Convention concur with the report; this was objected to by Mr. Gallaway, who proposed that the whole of the report from the word "whereas" be struck out, and that the following amendments to the Constitution or plan of government for the United States, previous to the adoption, be inserted in place thereof, to-wit:

"The Convention in pursuance of their appointment, have taken under their consideration the Constitution proposed for the future government of the United States of America, as also the amendments proposed by Congress to be made a part of the said Constitution when ratified by three fourths of the States; and as the said amendments embrace in some measure, when adopted, the object that this State had in view by a Bill of Rights, and many of the amendments proposed by the last Convention; and although union with our sister States is our most earnest wish and desire, yet as some of the great and most exceptional parts of the said proposed Constitution have not undergone the alterations which were thought necessary by the last Convention: Therefore,

"Resolved, That previous to the ratification in behalf and on the part of the State of North Carolina, the following amendments be proposed and laid before Congress, that they may be adopted and made part of the said Constitution, viz:

That Congress shall not alter, modify or interfere in the times, places or manner of elections for Senators and Representatives, or either of them, except when the Legislature of any State shall neg-

lect, refuse or be disabled by invasion or rebellion to prescribe the same.

"When Congress shall lay direct taxes or excises, they shall immediately inform the Executive power of each State of the quota of such State according to the Census herein directed, which is proposed to be thereby raised; and if the Legislature of any State shall pass a law, which shall be effectual for raising such quota at the time required by Congress the taxes and excises laid by Congress shall not be collected in such State.

"That Congress shall not directly either by themselves or through the Judiciary, interfere with anyone of the States in the redemption of paper money already emitted and now in circulation, or in liquidating and discharging the public securities of any one of the States, but each and every State shall have the exclusive right of making such laws and regulations for the above purposes as they shall think proper.

"That Congress shall not introduce foreign troops into the United States without the consent of two-thirds of the members present of both Houses.

"That no treaties which shall be directly opposed to the existing laws of the United States in Congress assembled, shall be valid which is contradictory to the Constitution of the United States."

These proposed amendments being read were also objected to; the question to agree to these amendments being put, was negatived; whereupon the yeas and nays were called for by Mr. Mebane, and seconded by Mr. John A. Campbell, which are as follows, to-wit:

Yeas—Messieurs, Spencer, May, Jamieson, Lord, Gaitier, T. Brown, L. McDowall, T. Williams, J. Moore, Wommack, Dickins, Graves, Payne, Bowman, R. Edwards, Pearsall, J. Gillespie, R. Dickson, Watkins, Kenan, H. Hill (F.), J. Hill, Hamilton (G), Gowdy, Caldwell (G), D. Gillespie, J. Gillespie, Mitchell, Person, Yancey, Bennett, R. Alexander, W. Martin, M'Intosh, M'Leod, Z. Wilson, J. Douglass, Phifer, J. Porter, Pride, Peebles, Tarver, Bloodworth, J. G. Scull, Huske, J. A. Campbell, Mebane, Perkins, Strudwick, J. Hodge, G. H. Berger, Lock, Z. Wood, A. Watson, W. Robinson, M'Farland, Harragan, Bethell, Gallaway, Clarke, A. Phillips, Dabney, G. Edwards, Bostick, Nash, J. Scott, Clinton, J. Thompson, H. Holmes, W. King, W. Hawkins, T. Christmass, Mooring, Cogdell, B. Sanders, J. Brown, W. Lenoir, J. Herndon, B. Jones, W. Nall, C. Doud, D. Stewart—82.

Nays—His Excellency Samuel Johnston, Esq., Messieurs, J. G. Blount, Grist, Ellison, Arnett, J. Johnston, Pugh, W. J. Dawson, D. Turner, Stone, B. Smith, J. Hall, W. Gause, T. Owen, C. McDowall, J. McDowall Jr., J. Carrow, W. Erwin, J. Allen, J. Leech, Ingram, Hay, W. B. Grove, R. Adam, J. Easton, M. Bell, Fulford, Styron, J. Wallace, W. Ferebee, T. P. Williams, S. Ferebee, Duke, Spence Hall, Cabarrus, C. Johnson, Creecy, E. Blount, Righton, Gregory, Dauge, Sawyer, Abbott, Grandy, J. Thompson, Ramsey, Gerrard, J. Rice, R. Ewing, Mountflorenee, Dobbins, E. Phillips, T. Blount, J. Hilliard, Sherrod, W. Christmass, E. Taylor, D. Rice, J. Reddick, J. Baker, J. Sevier, Outlaw, A. Allison, L. Long, J. B. Ashe, Qualls, Whitaker, T. Wynns, R. Montgomery, H. Murfree, H. Hill (H.), H. Baker, J. Eborn, J. Watson, A. Alderson, J. Jasper, Peters, Henderson, J. Hunt, J. White, S. Smith, H. Bryan, Handy, F. Harget, Whitty, J. H. Bryan, L. Johnston, A. Osborn, Brevard, Matthews, J. Nesbitt, Caldwell (I.), J. Moore, W. M'Laine, Caruth, J. Stewart, W. Williams, Graham, M. W. Jordan, J. Turner, D. Nesbitt, J. Crump, J. Benford, S. Peete, Vick, Marnes, Bonds, Griffin, Sneed, Spicer, J. Christmas, Everagin, J. Swann, Banks, D. Davis, J. Skinner, B. Perry, Sutton, W. Blount, S. Allen, J. Armstrong, S. Simpson, B. Bell, Gaither, Stokes, Chambers, R. Wood, N. Sneed, E. Williams, Holland, W. Johnson, J. Willis, E. Barnes, N. Brown, J. Cade, Alford, J. Winston, Lovell, Ghouser, Rhea, Spiller, D. Smith, D. Wilson, E. Douglass, J. Overton, J. Montgomery, Drew, T. Johnston, Menees, J. Stewart, H. Williamson, J. Frazier, S. Spruill, S. Chesson, J. Carter, Love, Blair, Green, Mayo, B. Hawkins, P. Hawkins, S. Green, McKinnie, Jernigan, Handley, J. Lane, T. Hines, H. Lane, W. Hayes, S. Bright, Hawkins, B. Sheppard, N. Lasseter, E. Chesson, W. Bailey, T. Hunter, J. Steele, S. Benton, Davie, Ware, Guion, W. H. Hill, Tindall, J. Cowan, R. Lewis, Fort, J. Dixon—187.

The Convention again took up the report of the Committee of the whole Convention, which is contained in the following words, "The Committee report that they concur with the resolution on the journal of the Convention, in the following words, To-wit: Whereas the General Convention which met in Philadelphia, in pursuance of a recommendation of Congress, did recommend to the citizens of the United States a constitution or form of government, in the following words, viz:

[Here follows the Constitution of the United States.]

"Resolved, That this Convention, in behalf of the freemen, citizens and inhabitants of the State of North Carolina, do adopt and ratify, the said Constitution and form of government."

Mr. Davie moved and was seconded by Mr. Benj. Smith, that the Convention concur with this resolution which was objected to, the question was put, "Will the Convention concur with this resolution?" and carried in the affirmative; whereupon the yeas and nays were called by Mr. Mebane and seconded by Mr. Hamilton which are as follows, to-wit:

Yeas—His Excellency Sam'l Johnston, Esq. Messieurs—Gilbert, Jamieson, J. G. Blount, Grist, Arnett, J. Johnston, Pugh, W. J. Dorson, D. Turner, Stone, B. Smith, J. Hall, W. Gause, Hawkins, J. Cowan, T. Owen, C. M'Dowall, J. M'Dowall (J.), J. Carson, W. Erwin, J. Allen, J. Leach, Ingram, Hay, W. B. Grove, R. Adam, J. Easton, M. Bell, Fulford, Styron, J. Wallace, W. Ferebee, T. P. Williams, S. Ferebee, Duke, Spence Hall, Cabarrus, C. Johnson, Creeey, E. Blount, Righton, Gregory, Dauge, Sawyer, Grandy, Payne, Bowman, J. Thompson, Ramsey, Gerrard, J. Rice, R. Ewing, Mountflorenee, Dobbins, E. Phillips, T. Blount, J. Hilliard, Fort, Sherrod, Christmass, E. Taylor, D. Rice, J. Reddick, J. Baker, J. Sherier, Outlaw, J. Allison, L. Long, J. B. Ashe, Qualls, Whitaker, T. Wynns, R. Montgomery, H. Murfree, H. Hill, H. Baker, J. Eborn, J. Watson, J. Alderson, Peters, Henderson, J. Hunt, J. White, S. Smith, H. Bryan, Handy, F. Harget, Whitty, J. H. Bryan, J. Johnston, A. Osborn, Brevard, Matthews, J. Nesbit, Caldwell (I.), J. Moore, W. M'Laine, Caruth, J. Stewart, W. Williams, Mayo, Graham, W. Johnston, J. Turner, Tindall, D. Nesbit, J. Crump, J. Benford, Tarver, S. Peete, Vick, Marnes, Bonds, M. Griffin, Sneed, Spicer, J. Christmass, Everegain, J. Swan, Banks, D. Davis, J. Skinner, B. Perry, Sutton, W. Blount, S. Allen, J. Armstrong, S. Simpson, B. Bell, Gathier, Stokes, Chambers, R. Wood, N. Sneed, E. Williams, Holland, R. Lewis, W. Johnson, J. Willis, E. Barnes, N. Brown, J. Cade, Alford, J. Winston, Lorell, G. Houser, Rhea, J. Martin, Spiller, D. Smith, D. Wilson, E. Douglass, J. Overton, J. Montgomery, Drew, T. Johnston, Mences, T. Stewart, H. Williamson, J. Frazier, S. Spruill, S. Chesson, L. Carter, Love, Blair, Greer, B. Hawkins, P. Hawkins, S. Green, M'Kinnie, Jernigan, Handley, J. Lane, T. Hines, H. Lane, W. Hayes, S. Bright, B. Sheppard, W.

Lasseter, E. Chesson, W. Bailey, T. Hunter, J. Steele, S. Benton, Davie, Mare, Guion, W. H. Hill, Abbott, J. Jasper, A. Ellison, J. Dickson, W. Porter—195.

Nays—Messieurs, Spencer, May, Lord, D. Stewart, Gaitier, T. Brown, J. M'Dowall, T. Williams, J. Moore, Wommack, Dickins, R. Edwards, J. Gillespie, R. Dickson, Watkins, Kenan, H. Hill, Hamilton, Gowdy, D. Gillespie, J. Gillespie, Mitchell, Person, Yancey, Bennett, R. Alexander, M'Intosh, M'Leod, Z. Wilson, J. Douglass, Phifer, J. Porter, Pride, Peebles, Bloodworth, J. G. Scull, Huske, J. A. Campbell, Mebane, Perkins, Strudwick, J. Hodge, G. H. Berger, Lock, Z. Wood, A. Watson, M'Farland, Harragan, Bethell, Gallaway, Clark, A. Phillips, Dabney, G. Edwards, Bostick, Nash, J. Scott, Clinton, J. Thompson, H. Holmes, W. King, W. Hawkins, T. Christmass, Mooring, Cogdell, B. Sanders, J. Brown, W. Lenoir, J. Herndon, B. Jones, W. Nall, C. D. Doud, Caldwell (G.), Graves, Pearsall, W. Martin, W. Robinson.—77.

On a motion made by Mr. Davie, and seconded by Mr. Mountflorenee,

Resolved, That the President of this Convention, be and he is hereby directed to transmit to the President of the United States of America, a copy of the ratification of this State of the Constitution proposed for the government of the United States of America.

It was moved by Mr. Gallaway, and seconded by Mr. J. M'Dowall, that the Convention enter the following resolutions, to-wit:

Resolved, That it be recommended to the General Assembly of this State to make application to Congress, and endeavour to obtain the following amendments to the Constitution for the future government of the United States, agreeable to the second mode proposed by the fifth article of the said Constitution, which when ratified agreeable to said article to become a part of the Constitution; and that the Executive of this State be directed to transmit a copy of the said amendments to each of the United States.

AMENDMENTS.

That Congress shall not alter, modify or interfere in the times, places or manner of holding elections for Senators and Representatives, or either of them, except when the Legislature of any State shall neglect, refuse, or be disabled by invasion or rebellion, to prescribe the same.

When Congress shall lay direct taxes, they shall immediately inform the Executive power of each State of the quota of such State according to the census herein directed, which is proposed to be hereby raised; and if the Legislature of any State shall pass a law which shall be effectual for raising such quota at the time required by the Congress, that they Congress shall not collect the same in such State.

That Congress shall not directly or indirectly, either by themselves or through the Judiciary, interfere with any one of the States in the redemption of paper money already emitted and now in circulation, or in liquidating and discharging the public securities of any one of the States; but each and every State shall have the executive right of making such laws and regulations for the above purposes as they shall think proper.

That Congress shall not introduce foreign troops into the United States without the consent of two-thirds of the members present of both Houses.

That no treaties which shall be directly opposed to the existing laws of the United States in Congress assembled, shall be valid, until such laws shall be repealed or made conformable to such treaty; nor shall any treaty be valid which is contradictory to the Constitution of the United States.

This resolution was objected to by Mr. Stokes; the question being put, "Will the Convention adopt the resolution proposed by Mr. Gallaway?" was negatived.

Ordered, That the resolution proposed by Mr. Gallaway, and the amendments to the Constitution or plan of government, be referred to a committee; and that the committee prepare and lay before the Convention such amendments to be made to the Constitution as they may deem necessary. That for this purpose Mr. Davie, Mr. B. Smith, Mr. Gallaway, Mr. Bloodworth, Mr. Stokes, Mr. Spencer and Mr. Hay be a committee.

Ordered, That Mr. Hackney, Mr. Marnes, Mr. D. Nesbitt, Mr. Jameson, Mr. Green, and Mr. Clark, have leave to absent themselves from the service of this Convention after this day.

An ordinance to enable the freemen of the town of Fayetteville to elect a member to represent the said town on the same terms with the other towns in this State, was read and passed. The passage of this ordinance was objected to by Mr. John G. Blount, and on the question, "Shall this ordinance pass?" the yeas and nays were called

for by Mr. Blount, and seconded by Mr. Hamilton, which are as follows, to-wit:

Yeas—136; Nays—68.

The Convention adjourned until Monday morning ten o'clock.

MONDAY, November 23, 1789.

Met according to adjournment.

On a motion made by Mr. Davie, and seconded by Mr. Blount, Resolved, That Messieurs Hodge & Wills, Public Printers, be appointed to print the Journals of this Convention, and transmit them to the several counties with the laws and journals of the present session of Assembly; and that they be allowed for this service the sum of thirty-five pounds.

Mr. George Ledbetter, one of the members for Rutherford county, appeared and took his seat.

Mr. Gallaway, from the committee appointed to prepare and draw up amendments to be proposed by the Constitution or form of government of the United States, reported the following:

Resolved unanimously, That it be recommended and enjoined on the Representatives of this State in Congress assembled to make application to Congress, and endeavor to obtain the following amendments to the Constitution for the future government of the United States, agreeable to the second mode proposed by the fifth article of the said constitution; which, when ratified agreeable to the said article, shall become a part of the constitution; and that the Executive of this State be directed to transmit a copy of the said amendments to each of the United States.

AMENDMENTS.

I. That Congress shall not alter, modify, or interfere in the times, places and manner of holding elections for Senators and Representatives, or either of them, except when the Legislature of any State shall neglect, refuse, or be disabled by invasion or rebellion to prescribe the same, or in case when the provision made by the State is so imperfect as that no consequent election is had.

II. That Congress shall not, directly or indirectly, either by themselves or through the Judiciary, interfere with any one of the States in the redemption of paper money already emitted and now in circulation, or in liquidating and discharging the public securi-

ties of any one of the States; but each and every State shall have the exclusive right of making such laws and regulations for the above purposes, as they shall think proper.

III. That the members of the Senate and House of Representatives shall be ineligible to and incapable of holding any civil office under the authority of the United States during the time for which they shall respectively be elected.

IV. That the journals of the proceedings of the Senate and House of Representatives shall be published at least once in every year, except such parts thereof relating to treaties, alliances, or military operations, as in their judgment require secrecy.

V. That a regular statement and account of the receipts and expenditures of all public monies shall be published at least once in every year.

VI. That no navigation law, or law regulating commerce, shall be passed, without the consent of two-thirds of the members present in both Houses.

VII. That no soldier shall be enlisted for any longer term than four years, except in time of war, and then for no longer term than the continuance of the war.

VIII. That some tribunal, other than the Senate, be provided for trying impeachments of Senators.

JAMES GALLAWAY, *Ch.*

Resolved, That the Convention do concur with this report.

Resolved unanimously, That the thanks of this Convention be given to his Excellency Samuel Johnston, Esq., President, and the Honourable Charles Johnston, Esq., Vice-President of this Convention, for their able and faithful service in the arduous discharge of their duty as President and Vice-President.

SAMUEL JOHNSTON, *President.*

By order, J. HUNT, *Secretary.*

An Ordinance to enable the Freemen of the Town of Fayetteville to elect a member to represent the said Town, on the same Terms with the other Towns in this State.

Whereas it hath been recommended by the General Assembly to this Convention, to consider the propriety of allowing the town of Fayetteville a member to represent the said town, on the same terms with the other towns in this State; and this Convention in considera-

tion of the same, deeming it consistent with the justice and policy of the State, that the said town of Fayetteville should be represented as other district towns of this State: *Be it therefore ordained and declared, by the Representatives of the State of North Carolina in Convention assembled, and it is hereby ordained and declared, by the Representatives of the State of North Carolina in Convention assembled, and it is hereby ordained by the authority of the same, That the said town shall and may be represented.*

And be it further ordained by the authority aforesaid, That this ordinance shall be held and taken, to all intents and purposes, as part of the Constitution of this State.

Done in Convention, the 22d of November, Anno Dom. 1789.

SAMUEL JOHNSTON, *President.*

By order, J. HUNT, *Secretary.*

Senate Journal 1788---Supplement.

[The following supplies the conclusion of this Journal which was omitted in Vol. 20, at p. 599.—ED.]

The several bills passed into laws by a final reading in each house, were now called for and ratified; which being done, it was, on motion of Mr. Gallaway,

Resolved, unanimously, That the thanks of this house be presented to the Hon. Alexander Martin, Esq., Speaker thereof, for his diligent and unwearied attention to public business during the present session.

The business of the session being closed, the house adjourned without day.

ALEXANDER MARTIN, S. S.

By order, S. HAYWOOD, C. S.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS UNDER THE ACTS OF 1818 AND 1832, AS REPORTED BY SECRETARY OF STATE TO CONGRESS IN 1835.



NAME.	RANK.
Adcock, Joshua.....	Private.
Apple, Daniel.....	Private.
Allison, Burch.....	Private.
Allen, John.....	Private.
Anderson, James, (Dec'd).....	Private.
Alexander, Stephen.....	Lieutenant and Captain.
Alexander, William.....	Captain of Infantry and Cavalry.
Amos, John.....	Private.
Allen, Benjamin.....	Private.
Archer, Evans.....	Private.
Allgood, William.....	Private.
Albright, Henry.....	Private and Sergeant.
Adkins, William, Senr.....	Private.
Allen, Richard.....	Private and Captain.
Ansley, Jesse.....	Private.
Arnold, Reuben.....	Private, Artillery and Infantry.
Austin, Benjamin.....	Private.
Alexander, Abram.....	Private.
Arnold, Solomon.....	Private.
Arney, Christian.....	Private.
Allen, Bartlett.....	Corporal.
Adams, James.....	Private.
Alfin William.....	Private.
Avery, John.....	Private.
Adams, Philip.....	Private.
Alexander, James.....	Private.
Arnold, Hezekiah.....	Private.
Armstrong, Matthew.....	Private.
Anders, James.....	Private.
Addington, William.....	Private.
Arrand, Peter.....	Private.
Adams, Bryant.....	Private.
Allen or Alston, Joseph, J.....	Private.
Armistead, Westwood.....	Private.
Adams, Jeremiah.....	Private.
Ahart, Jacob.....	Private.
Andrews, Hugh.....	Private.
Abernathy, Robert.....	Private.
Albright, William.....	Private.
Allen, Paul.....	Private and Ensign.
Alexander, Samuel.....	Private.
Atkinson, Amos.....	Private.
Allen, Vincent.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Anderson, John.....	Private.
Alexander, Charles.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Alexander, Thomas.....	Private.
Anderson, George.....	Private.
Askew, William.....	Private.
Alley, Shadrick.....	Private.
Arthur, Richard.....	Private.
Allen, George.....	Private.
Angel, John.....	Cavalry, Infantry and Sergeant.
Allen, William.....	Cavalry, Infantry and Sergeant.
Arwood, John.....	Private.
Almond, Nathan.....	Private.
Anthony, James.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Allen, Samuel.....	Private and Commissary.
Allison, James.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Allman, Edward.....	Private.
Alexander, Isaac.....	Private and Sergeant.
Anderson, William.....	Private.
Alexander, James.....	Private.

B

Brooks, John.....	Private.
Bradshaw, Robert, Dec'd.....	Private.
Brown, Robert, Dec'd.....	Private.
Bryan, Hardy, Dec'd.....	Captain and Adjutant Commanding.
Burton, Robert.....	Private.
Badget, William.....	Private.
Byrum, Jacob.....	Private.
Byrum, Lawrence.....	Private (of Cavalry.)
Brown, James.....	Private.
Bell, Richard.....	Private, (Cavalry and Infantry.)
Brown, William.....	Private (of Cavalry).
Buck, Isaac.....	Private.
Ballow, Stephen.....	Private.
Boston, Andrew.....	Private.
Barmer, John.....	Private.
Bentley, Thomas.....	Private.
Blanton, James.....	Private (Infantry and Cavalry).
Bird, Bonner.....	Private and Sergeant.
Brady, James.....	Private and Corporal
Bailey, John, Dec'd.....	Private.
Bright, Simon, Dec'd.....	Private.
Brookshire, Mannering, Dec'd.....	Lieutenant of Cavalry.
Brasfield, John.....	Private.
Bertie, John.....	Private.
Bamble, Hackett.....	Private.
Brewer, William.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Bowles, Benjamin.....	Private.
Baker, Isaac.....	Private.
Barr, Isaac.....	Private.
Butler, Jethro.....	Private.
Barrott, Peter.....	Private.
Baswell, William.....	Private.
Benton, Elkanah.....	Private.
Boyd, Daniel.....	Private.
Bartholomew, John.....	Private.
Barham, Hartwell.....	Private.
Bryan, Reuben.....	Private.
Barrington, Joseph Billings.....	Corporal.
Burch, William.....	Private.
Bletcher, Jacob.....	Private.
Bailey, Stephen.....	Private.
Bartlett, Haston.....	Private.
Baker, John.....	Private.
Browning, Francis.....	Private.
Bledsoe, Lewis.....	Private, Sergeant and Captain.
Brown, Elijah.....	Private.
Browning, Levi.....	Private.
Burns, James.....	Private.
Billings, Jasper.....	Private.
Beck, William.....	Private.
Bushee, Consider.....	Private and Corporal.
Ball, Hosea.....	Private and Ensign.
Brown, Amos.....	Private.
Biles, Thomas.....	Private.
Browning, Robert.....	Private.
Bowman, Sherwood.....	Private.
Bryan, Robert.....	Private.
Barnes, Burwell.....	Private.
Braswell, Jacob.....	Private.
Ball, Joshua.....	Private.
Bradley, Burrell.....	Private.
Bowen, Bracey.....	Private.
Bullock, Charles.....	Private.
Bryant, Thomas.....	Private of Artillery.
Bell, James.....	Private.
Dilbry, Nathaniel.....	Private.
Blake, Thomas.....	Private.
Bevan, William.....	Private.
Bell, Richard.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Brewington, Joshua, Dec'd.....	Private.
Bradshaw, Jonas.....	Private.
Ball, Daniel.....	Private and Sergeant.
Banks, Peter.....	Private.
Berry, Robert.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Bradley, George W.....	Private.
Bradford, James.....	Private.
Barber, William.....	Private.
Bullard, Thomas.....	Private.
Beaver, Jeremiah.....	Private.
Black, Ezekiel.....	Private.
Babb, Christopher.....	Private.
Bright, Simon.....	Private.
Brotherton, Thomas.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Bell, Samuel.....	Private.
Boston, Jacob.....	Private of Cavalry.
Bryant, Jesse.....	Private.
Burris, Solomon.....	Private.
Branch, Burrell.....	Private.
Brown, Jesse.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Bonner, John.....	Private and Sergeant.
Burton, William H.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Burgess, John.....	Private.
Britton, Michael.....	Private.
Butler, John.....	Private.
Beaty, David.....	Private.
Barnett, Charles.....	Private.
Bray, David.....	Private and Ensign.
Boon, John.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Brock, Bezzant.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
B., George.....	
Bean, Jesse.....	Private.
Bridges, Joseph.....	Lieutenant and Sergeant.
Blake, Joshua.....	Private.
Brittain, William.....	Private.
Benson, Thomas.....	Private.
Broadway, Samuel.....	Private.
Beck, John.....	Private.
Brinson, Hillary.....	Private.
Barnett, Thomas.....	Private and Sergeant.
Bondy, John.....	Private.
Boswell, Reuben.....	Private.
Barrett, William.....	Private.
Barrett, Jonathan.....	Private.
Barrett, Isaac.....	Private.
Bankston, Andrew.....	Private.
Brooks, William.....	Private.
Blackwelder, Charles.....	Private.
Balthrop, Augustine.....	Private.
Boon, Raeford.....	Private.
Bowers, Brittain.....	Private.
Blackwelder, Isaac.....	Private and Sergeant.
Brooks, James.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Benton, Job.....	Private.
Brown, Willis.....	Private.
Barker, David.....	Private.
Brookshire, William.....	Private, Infantry.
Bowels, Thomas.....	Private.
Bryson, Daniel.....	Private.
Boon, Lewis.....	Private.
Boney, Daniel.....	Private.
Brown, Joseph.....	Private.
Bibbie, Solomon.....	Private.
Byrd, Thomas.....	Private.
Bingham, Joseph.....	Private.
Blalock, John.....	Lieutenant.
Bryan, John.....	Private.
Burrow, Dobson.....	Private.
Beville, Robert.....	Private.
Beck, John, Dec'd.....	Private.
Bryan, William, Dec'd.....	Private.
Blackwell, Thomas.....	Private.
Bailey, Noah.....	Private.
Brookes, Jonathan.....	Private.
Banner, Benjamin.....	Private.
Barker, David.....	Private.
Badget Peter.....	Private and Ensign.
Banner, Joseph.....	Private.
Banner, Ephraim.....	Private.
Binkley, Frederick.....	Private.
Boykin, John.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Brooks, William.....	Private.
Benson, John.....	Private.
Barnhardt, George.....	Private.
Braswell, Richard.....	Private.
Barnes, Chesley.....	Private.
Blevins, Nathan.....	Private.
Boyt, Jacob B.....	Private.
Bastain, Andrew.....	Private of Cavalry.
Blue, John.....	Private.
Bolick, Casper.....	Private.
Baldwin, John.....	Private.
Burnhill, Henry.....	Private.
Boatwright, Samuel.....	Private.
Berry, Andrew.....	Private.
Bell, Benjamin.....	Private.
Byrum, James.....	Private.
Ballance, Leven.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

C

NAME.	RANK.
Cheshire, Richard.....	Private.
Cockerham, David.....	Private.
Coulter, Martin.....	Private.
Cumming, William.....	Quarter Master Sergeant.
Carrington, George.....	Private (Infantry and Cavalry).
Costen, Stephen.....	Private.
Chinn, Perry.....	Private.
Campbell, George.....	Private.
Clark, James.....	Private (Infantry and Cavalry).
Clements, Cornelius.....	Private.
Currey, Hugh.....	Private.
Carter, James.....	Private.
Capps, William.....	Private.
Chapman, Nicholas.....	Private.
Chapel, Samuel.....	Private and Sergeant.
Carson, John, Dec'd.....	Private and Ensign.
Cate, Robert.....	Private.
Combs, George.....	Private.
Chatham, John.....	Private.
Cox, John.....	Private.
Carmical, Duncan.....	Private.
Clark, Isaac.....	Private.
Childers, Miller.....	Private.
Cassel, Thomas.....	Private.
Cowen, Joseph.....	Private.
Crabb, Jarrott.....	Private.
Coggin, Robert.....	Private.
Carter, Landon.....	Private.
Crysel, Jeremiah.....	Private.
Carmack, John.....	Private.
Carter, Henry.....	Private.
Cathey, Alexander.....	Private.
Cook, Edward.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Carroll, William.....	Private.
Carrell, James.....	Private.
Carter, Josiah, Sr.....	Private.
Cox, Benjamin.....	Private.
Clark, Lee.....	Private.
Cole, Job.....	Private.
Collins, James.....	Private.
Clark, Nathaniel.....	Private.
Cook, Christopher.....	Private.
Creemer, James, Sen'r.....	Private.
Cox, James.....	Private.
Curry, John.....	Private and Sergeant.
Craddick, Eleazer.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Crabtree, William.....	Private.
Cheek, James.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Cavin, John.....	Private.
Clayton, Coleman.....	Private.
Clayton, John.....	Private.
Costner, Thomas.....	Private.
Crump, Conrad.....	Private.
Cameron, John.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Carr, Moses.....	Private.
Cutts, William, Sen'r.....	Private.
Clodfelter, George.....	Private.
Clontz, George.....	Sergeant.
Collins, James.....	Private.
Cartwright, Joseph.....	Private.
Cole, Joseph.....	Private.
Conner, James.....	Private, Sergeant and Qr. Master.
Carlton, David.....	Private.
Coson, John.....	Private.
Crane, William.....	Private, Cavalry.
Crowell, George, Sen'r.....	Private.
Congers, Ephraim.....	Private.
Corbett, John.....	Private.
Carver, William, Sen'r.....	Private.
Cook, Robert.....	Private.
Chapman, Joseph.....	Private.
Clontz, Jeremiah.....	Private.
Coleman, Theophilus.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Carr, William.....	Private.
Cashon, Burwell.....	Private.
Cashon, Thomas.....	Private.
Christmas, Richard.....	Private and Captain.
Culberson, William, Sen'r.....	Private.
Cain, James, Sen'r.....	Private.
Cooper, William.....	Private.
Carrothers, John.....	Private.
Clemmons, John.....	Private.
Collins, Samuel.....	Private.
Church, John.....	Private.
Church, Amos.....	Private.
Campbell, John.....	Private.
Carroll, Benjamin.....	Private.
Cross, Joseph.....	Private.
Corn, Peter John.....	Private.
Crittenden, William.....	Private of Artillery.
Caldwell, James.....	Private.
Castle, Samuel.....	Private.
Childress, William, Dec'd.....	Private and Captain.
Cunningham, George.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Cash, Peter.....	Private.
Clements, Benjamin.....	Private of Cavalry.
Campbell, Thomas.....	Private.
Cockerham, Daniel.....	Private.
Cummings, Thomas.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Carson, Andrew.....	Private.
Cock, Charles.....	Private.
Clapp, Ludwick.....	Private.
Carpenter, Isaac.....	Private.
Carrigan, William.....	Private.
Caldwell, Samuel.....	Private.
Candel, Absalom.....	Private.
Cason, John.....	Private.
Crawford, Peter.....	Private.
Carter, Thomas.....	Private.
Crawley, William.....	Private of Artillery.
Curtis, Jonathan.....	Private.
Clifton, William.....	Private.
Casey, William.....	Private.
Clarke, John.....	Private.
Cunningham, Jeremiah.....	Private.
Cline, Michael.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Carter, Ephraim.....	Private.
Cooper, Sterling.....	Private.
Campan, Joseph, Sen'r.....	Private.

D

Daniel, Christopher.....	Private.
Dalton, William.....	Private.
Davis, Robert.....	Private.
Deaver, William.....	Private.
Dollar, William.....	Private.
Duke, James.....	Private.
Dolley, John.....	Private.
Deal, Jacob.....	Private.
Dollar, James.....	Private.
Davis, Simon.....	Private.
Davis, David, Dec'd.....	Private.
Drury, Henry.....	Private.
Dickson, John.....	Private.
Dickson, Joel.....	Private.
Dickson, Joseph.....	Private.
Duncan, George.....	Private.
Denton, John.....	Private.
Decone, Edward.....	Sergeant.
Davis, Cyrus.....	Private.
Dickens, Thomas.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Danner, Frederick.....	Private.
Dilday, Joseph.....	Private.
Dollars, Elijah.....	Private.
Daniel, Buckner.....	Private.
Davis, Edward.....	Private.
Davis, Isham.....	Private.
Devane, James.....	Private and Captain.
Duckworth, John.....	Private.
Davis, Clement.....	Private.
Dishon (alias Deshong), Lewis.....	Private.
Drake, Richard.....	Private.
Dickerson, Isham.....	Private.
Davis, Josiah.....	Private.
Dillen, Benjamin.....	Private.
Davis, Samuel.....	Private.
Dunn, Nicholas.....	Private.
Downing, James.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Depriest, William.....	Private.
Dobson, Joseph.....	Private.
Davis, Francis.....	Private and Captain.
Davis, Thomas.....	Private.
Dewise, Hezekiah.....	Private.
Drake, William.....	Private.
Downes, Thomas.....	Private and Lieutenant.
Downey, Patrick.....	Private.
Dickson, John.....	Private.
Dollar, Jonathan.....	Private.
Dalton, Thomas.....	Private.
Dedmon, Mark.....	Private.
Deveney, Aaron.....	Lieutenant and Captain.
Davis, Sampson.....	Private.
Durham, James.....	Private.
Duke, William.....	Private.
Davis, William.....	Private.
Davis, Charles.....	Private.
Dail, John.....	Private.
Dildey, Amos.....	Private.
Darrach, John.....	Private.
Duke, Hardernan.....	Private.
Duke, William.....	Private and Sergeant.
Decoine, Edward.....	Private and Lieutenant Major.
Donnell, Daniel.....	Private.
Dowtin, John.....	Private.
Davis, Burrell.....	Private.
Denney, Joseph.....	Private.
Donnell, Andrew.....	Private.
Demeson, Joseph.....	Private.
Davis, John.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Delap, Henry, Sr.....	Private.
Drum, Philip.....	Private.
Davenport, William.....	Private.
Dickey, David.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Dicken, William.....	Private.
Dobbins, James.....	Private.
Davis, James, Sen'r.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Darnall, Joseph.....	Private.
Dawkins, John.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Drew, Solomon.....	Private.
Drew, Joshua.....	Private.
Dill, John.....	Private.

E

Evans, Elisha, Sen'r.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Edleman, Peter.....	Private.
Epps, John.....	Private.
Elms, Charles, Dec'd.....	Private.
Emery, William, Dec'd.....	Private.
Emerson, Henry.....	Private.
Ellis, Robert.....	Private.
Evans, Reuben.....	Private.
Edwards, David.....	Private.
Eggers, Landricee.....	Private.
Easly, Daniel.....	Private.
Etchison, Edmund.....	Private.
Everhart, Peter.....	Private.
Edmundson, William.....	Private.
Easly, Daniel.....	Private.
Ellis, Michael.....	Fifer.
Edwards, Benjamin.....	Private.
Everitt, Thomas.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Evans, Samuel.....	Private.
Eller, John M.....	Private.
Elfand, John.....	Private.
Elmore, William.....	Private.
Ellison, John.....	Private.
Eaton, Christopher.....	Private.
Everitt, Nathaniel.....	Private.
Erwin, William.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Ellington, Daniel.....	Private.
Essig (alias Essick or Essix), Joseph.	Indian Spy.
Elliott, John.....	Private and Sergeant.
Espey, Samuel.....	Private, Corporal and Captain.
Earp, Abednego.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

F

NAME.	RANK.
Foster, Anthony.....	Private and Sergeant.
Forney, Abraham.....	Private, Sergeant and Captain.
Furrer, Henry.....	Private and Sergeant.
Fort, Turner.....	Private.
Fort, Sherwood.....	Musician.
Frost and Snow.....	Private.
Fergus, John.....	Wagon Master of Inf. and Cav'y.
Fountain, Solomon.....	Private.
Felmott, Dorus.....	Private.
Fox, Francis.....	Private.
Flinn, John.....	Private.
Foster, Edmund.....	Private.
Forehand, David.....	Private.
Freeman, William.....	Private.
Forbes, Hugh.....	Private.
Farrell, William.....	Private.
Fletcher, Thomas.....	Private.
Fuller, Alexander.....	Private.
Ferebee, Samuel.....	Private and Ensign.
Ferrell, Gabriel.....	Private.
Fooshee, John.....	Private and Lieutenant.
Frazer, Sowell.....	Private.
Fox, John, Sen'r.....	Private.
Farrar, Nathaniel.....	Private.
Forrest, William.....	Private.
Forney, Peter.....	Private.
Fry, Nicholas.....	Private.
Frederick, Felix, Dec'd.....	Private.
Fight, Conrad, Dec'd.....	Private.
Frey, Philip M., Dec'd.....	Drummer.
Forster, Thomas.....	Private.
Fuller, Arthur.....	Private.
Findley, John.....	Sergeant.
Ferrell, John.....	Private.
Fears, Thomas.....	Private of Cavalry.
Fields, John.....	Sergeant.
Fowler, John.....	Private.
Findley, James.....	Private.
Fitzgerald, William.....	Private.
Findley, Charles.....	Private.
French, Lifford.....	Private of Cavalry.
Fortune, William.....	Private.
Ford, William.....	Private.
Fulford, James.....	Private.
Fennel, Joseph.....	Private.
Foscue, Frederick.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Fletcher, Reuben.....	Private.
Forrester, James.....	Private.
Fulp, Michael, Sen'r.....	Private.
Fulford, Stephen.....	Sergeant.
Falls, William.....	Private of Cavalry.
Fulton, David.....	Private.
Felyaw, Stephen.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Fritts, George.....	Private.
Frenster, William.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Faile, Dixon.....	Private.
Fleming, Allison.....	Private.
Forbes, Joseph.....	Private.

G

Green, Jesse.....	Private.
Gunn, Starling.....	Private.
Godsey, William.....	Private.
Green, John.....	Private.
Green, George.....	Private.
Griffith, Isaac.....	Private.
Gracey, Robert.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Gilbreath, Alexander.....	Private and Sergeant.
Griffin, Richard.....	Private.
Godwin, Pierce.....	Private.
Garret, William.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Gaster, Jacob.....	Private.
Goling, William.....	Private.
Gaines, James, Sen'r.....	Private.
Gulley, John, Dec'd.....	Private.
Gibson, Thomas, Dec'd.....	Private of Cavalry.
Gouch, Rowland.....	Private.
Gregory, Abraham.....	Private.
Griffin, John.....	Private.
Grigsby, Moses.....	Private.
Gatten, Jesse.....	Private.
Gregory, Thomas.....	Private.
Glanden, Major.....	Private.
Gerock, Samuel.....	Lieutenant.
Gulford, Joseph.....	Private.
Graham, James.....	Private.
Good, Solomon.....	Private.
Gray, James.....	Private.
Graham, Joseph.....	Sergt., Adj't., Capt. and Major.
Gilreath, William.....	Private and Captain.
Gragg, William.....	Private.
Gimston, James.....	Private.
Garris, Bedford.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Griffith, Zaddock.....	Private.
Goodwin, Robinson.....	Private.
Griffis, Reuben.....	Private of Artillery.
Goling, Edward.....	Private.
Grice, William.....	Private.
Griffin, Thomas.....	Private.
Ganey, William.....	Private.
Glasgow, Lemuel.....	Private.
Guy, James.....	Private.
Graham, William.....	Colonel.
Goss, Jacob.....	Private. —
Goff, Samuel.....	Private.
Godby (alias Godley), George.....	Private.
Glvens, Samuel.....	Private.
Griggs, Charles.....	Private.
Goodwin, John.....	Private.
Gibbs, John.....	Private.
Green, David.....	Private.
Gudger, William.....	Private.
Gurganus, Reuben.....	Private.
Gargis, Job.....	Private.
Green, William.....	Private.
Grider, Job.....	Private.
Gillespie, James.....	Private and Sergeant.
Gatewood, Dudley.....	Private.
Green, Jeremiah.....	Private.
Gardner, John.....	Private.
Graham, John.....	Private of Cavalry.
Gann, Samuel, Sen'r.....	Private.
Goodwin, Samuel.....	Sergeant.
Graves, Richard.....	Private.
Grear, Thomas.....	Private.
Gorden, James.....	Private.
Gibson, Joseph.....	Private.
Gregory, William.....	Private.
Gardner, Elias.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Grisham, James, Sen'r.....	Private.
Glasgow, Richard.....	Private.
Gabriel, James.....	Private and Sergeant.
Garriss, Henry.....	Private.
Goodson, Joshua.....	Private.
Gilliam, John.....	Private.
Guy, William.....	Private.
Grant, John.....	Private.
Gettis, Alexander.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

H

NAME.	RANK.
Hilsabeck, Jacob.....	Private of Infantry.
Hays, Edmund.....	Private.
Hickman, Edwin.....	Private.
Hilliard, Thomas.....	Private.
Hatch, Alexander.....	Private.
Harmon, John.....	Private.
Hair, David.....	Private.
Holeman, Yancy.....	Private.
Hammond, John.....	Private.
Hood, Charles.....	Private.
Holdway, Henry.....	Private.
Harris, William.....	Private.
Hickman, Jacob.....	Private.
Harris, Jesse.....	Private.
Harrison, John, 2nd.....	Private.
Harrison, William.....	Private.
Hayes, Thomas.....	Private.
Hall, John.....	Private.
Hembree (alias Emery), Abraham...	Private.
Hicks, Micajah.....	Private.
Harrison, Joseph.....	Private.
Hart, James.....	Private.
Hutchins, Thomas.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Howard, Hardy.....	Private.
Hall, Alexander.....	Private.
Harris, Robin.....	Private.
Hager, Simon.....	Private.
Hall, William.....	Private.
Halsey, Henry.....	Private.
Halsey, Malchi.....	Private.
Howell, John.....	Private of Cavalry.
Hasty, James, Sen'r.....	Private.
Hayles, Chapman.....	Private.
Heathcock, James.....	Private.
Hough, John.....	Private.
Hooper, Absolam.....	Private.
Horton, Zephaniah.....	Private.
Hanille, William.....	Private.
Holt, George.....	Private and Sergeant.
Hudgins, John.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Hay, William.....	Private.
Hill, Abraham.....	Private.
Hargis, Thomas.....	Private, Sergeant and Cavalry.
Houston, James.....	Private.
Hill, James.....	Lieutenant.
Henry, James.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Hofner, Nicholas.....	Private.
Haney, Charles.....	Private.
Harper, John.....	Private Cavalry and Infantry.
Hicks, Miles.....	Private.
Holmes, James.....	Private.
Hodge, George.....	Private.
Howard, Wilson.....	Private.
Harrell, John.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Hamilton, Thomas.....	Private.
Hodges, Joseph.....	Private of Cavalry.
Haney, Robert.....	Private.
Halr, Robert.....	Private.
Hays, David.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Hoppis, Adam.....	Private.
Highsmith, Moses.....	Private.
Hopkins, William.....	Private.
Howard, William.....	Private.
Hinson, Charles.....	Private.
Handcock, John.....	Private.
Hammons, Benjamin.....	Private.
Hunter, Henry.....	Private.
Hackney, Joseph.....	Captain and Lieutenant.
Hastin, William.....	Private.
Hanson, Daniel.....	Private.
Hendrickson, Isaac.....	Private.
Helm, John.....	Private.
Hollinan, James.....	Private.
Hagar, Simeon.....	Private.
Haggard, John.....	Private.
Hancock, Samuel.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Hope, Benjamin.....	Private.
Horner, George.....	Private, Ensign and Lieutenant.
Huddleston, Robert.....	Private.
Haskins, James.....	Private.
Hollingsworth, Henry, Jr.....	Private.
Hollingsworth, Zebedee.....	Private.
Henry, Joseph.....	Private.
Holland, William.....	Private and Ensign.
Holly, Osborne.....	Private.
Hawkins, Philemon, Dec'd.....	Colonel.
Hopkins, Isaac.....	Private.
Hartman, Philip.....	Private.
Herndon, James.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry
Hopson, William.....	Private of Cavalry.
Hudgins, James F.....	Private.
Hart, James.....	Private.
Hill, Reuben.....	Private.
Hood, Reuben.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Hyde, William.....	Private.
Hughes, John, Sen'r.....	Private.
Hedgepeth, Abraham.....	Private.
Howard, Allen.....	Private.
Henderson, James.....	Private.
Hodge, Alexander.....	Private and Lieutenant.
Headrick, Peter.....	Private.
Holland, James.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Holt, James.....	Private, Corporal and Ensign.
Hise, Leonard.....	Private.
Hipp, Valentine.....	Private.
Harrell, Josiah.....	Private.
Howard, Claiborne.....	Private.
Henson, Elijah.....	Private.
Hicks, Harris.....	Private.
Hood, John.....	Private.
Hawkins, Ephraim.....	Private.
Hurley, Joshua.....	Private.
Hearne, Ebenezer.....	Private.
Henry, John.....	Private and Captain.
Harwood, James.....	Private.
Hollingsworth, Stephen.....	Private.
Hester, Zachariah.....	Private.
Hester, Benjamin.....	Private.
Hill, Robert, Sen'r.....	Private, Lieutenant and Captain.
Hester, Thomas.....	Private.
Hunt, Daniel.....	Private.
Hutchinson, William.....	Private and Captain.
Hartgrove, Howell.....	Private.
Hawes, Ezekiel.....	Private.
Hastings, Zachariah.....	Private.
Hobbs, William.....	Private.
Harthsfield, John.....	Private.
Howrey, George.....	Private.
Hamilton, James.....	Private.
Harris, Fieldman.....	Private.
Hughes, James.....	Private.
High, Gardner.....	Private.
Hunt, William.....	Private, Ensign and Major.
Hoffner, Martin.....	Private.
Hickman, Samuel.....	Private.
Hill, Samuel.....	Private.
Hunt, Berry.....	Private.
Harrell, Kidder.....	Private.
Halloway, Taylor.....	Private.
Hudspeth, Carter.....	Private.
Hill, Joshua.....	Private.
Horner, Thomas.....	Sergeant.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Herron, Allen.....	Private.
Horn, Robert.....	Private.

I

Idole, Jacob.....	Private.
Ipock, Samuel.....	Private.
Ingram, Edwin.....	Private and Ensign.
Ives, John P.....	Private.
Irwin, Thomas.....	Private.
Irly, John.....	Private and Captain.
Irick, Abraham.....	Private.
Irvine, James.....	Private.
Ives, Thomas.....	Private.

J

Jones, Musgrove.....	Private.
Jean, Philip.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Jeffreys, John.....	Private.
Jones, William.....	Private.
James, Abner.....	Private.
Johnston, Francis.....	Private, Sergeant and Lieutenant.
Jones, Francis.....	Captain of Cavalry.
Jones, Moses.....	Private.
Johnson, Samuel, Dec'd.....	Pri. of Inf. and Capt. of Cav'y.
Johnson, Joseph.....	Lieutenant.
Jenkins, Charles.....	Private.
Jacobs, Primus.....	Private.
Jean, Nathan.....	Private.
Jinks, Thomas.....	Corporal.
Jones, Peter.....	Captain.
Jones, Britain.....	Private.
Johnson, James.....	Private.
Jones, Benjamin.....	Private.
Johnston, George, Sr.....	Private.
Johnston, Joseph.....	Private.
Jones, Edmund.....	Private.
Joiner, Moses.....	Private.
Jones, Charles.....	Private.
Jones, Thomas.....	Private.
Jamison, Williams.....	Private.
Jones, John.....	Private.
Joiner, Thomas.....	Private.
Jackson, William, Dec'd.....	Private.
Jackson, Isaac.....	Private.
Jones, Edward.....	Private.
Johnston, Robert.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Jean, William.....	Private.
Jernigan, George.....	Private and Lieutenant Drag'n.
Johnson, Abram.....	Private.
Jeannet, Elias.....	Private.
Jones, Elisha.....	Private.
Jordan, Richard.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Jacobs, Zachariah.....	Private.
Johnson, William.....	Private, Sergeant and Lieutenant.
Johnson, Alexander.....	Private.
Jester, James T.....	Private.
Jenkins, Thomas.....	Private.
Jackson, Samuel.....	Private.
Jarvis, Thomas.....	Private, Lieutenant and Captain.
Jenkins, William.....	Private.
Johnson, William.....	Private.
Jones, Jesse.....	Private.
Jenkins, Aaron.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Jones, Nicholas.....	Private.
Jennings, James.....	Private.

K

Kidds, John.....	Private.
Kennedy, Thomas.....	Private.
King, Henry.....	Private.
King, John.....	Private.
Keen, William.....	Private.
King, David.....	Private.
King, Nathan.....	Captain.
Knox, Robert.....	Private.
Kreger, George.....	Private.
Kennire, Anthony.....	Private.
Kea, Henry.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Killough, Samuel.....	Private.
Knox, Benjamin.....	Private.
Kennedy, Sherwood.....	Private and Sergeant.
Karcher (alias Karraher), George...	Private.
Kincaid, John.....	Private.
Koonts, John.....	Private.
Kincaid, Robert.....	Private.
Kincaid, James.....	Private.
Keel, Simon.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Knox, James.....	Private.
King, Vincent.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Keon, John.....	Sergeant, Drummer and Corporal.
King, Thomas.....	Private.
Knox, Samuel.....	Private.
Kiher, George.....	Private.
Kersey, James.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Kerr, Robert.....	Private.
Kennedy, David.....	Private.
Knight, Henry.....	Private.
Kinncair, John.....	Private.
Kensaul, John.....	Private.

L

Limonds, Alexander.....	Private.
Leonard, William.....	Private.
Ledford, Peter, Sen'r.....	Private of Cavalry.
Lint, Isaac.....	Private.
Lassiten, Elijah.....	Private.
Lee, James, Dec'd.....	Private.
Lewis, Charles, Dec'd.....	Private of Cavalry.
Lelper, Matthew, Dec'd.....	Private.
Lloyd, William, Dec'd.....	Private.
Loughry, William.....	Private.
Lyttle, Thomas, Dec'd.....	Lieutenant and Captain.
Lane, John.....	Private.
Lewis, Willis.....	Private.
Lomack, William.....	Private.
Lock, John.....	Private.
Love, Thomas.....	Private.
Lovett, Joseph.....	Private.
Lyon, Jacob.....	Private.
Lewis, John.....	Private.
Lomax, William.....	Private.
Luck, John.....	Private.
Love, John.....	Private.
Latham, Noah.....	Private.
Lackey, George.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Lashley, Barnabas.....	Private.
Lipscomb, Archibald.....	Private.
Lambreth, Moses.....	Private.
Logan, Drury.....	Private.
Lookebee, David.....	Private.
Lewis, William.....	Private.
Lumsden, John.....	Private and Ensign.
Lackey, Thomas.....	Private.
Lindsey, David.....	Private.
Linton, Thomas.....	Private.
Lednum, John.....	Private.
Luckie, William.....	Private.
Leib, Jonas.....	Private.
Lindsay, Laban.....	Sergeant.
Lee, John.....	Private.
Laquire, John.....	Private.
Lee, Westbrook.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Ledbitter, Richard.....	Private.
Long, Benjamin.....	Private.
Lemons, Robert.....	Private.
Lashley, Howell.....	Private.
Love, Robert.....	Sergeant and Lieutenant.
Lanning, John.....	Private.
Lewis, William.....	Private.
Lewis, James.....	Private.
Lancaster, Henry.....	Sergeant.
Lawrence, John.....	Private.
Lomax, William.....	Private.
Leonard, Jacob.....	Private.
Lewis, Thomas.....	Private.
Lowe, Nathan.....	Private.
Lasater, William.....	Private of Cavalry.
Lasater, Abner.....	Private.
Lumpkin, Joseph.....	Private.
Langley, Miles, Dec'd.....	Dragoon.
Lindsey, Walter, Dec'd.....	Private.
Lands, Ephraim.....	Private.
Lewis, Aaron.....	Private.
Lachenour, Jacob.....	Private.
Lowe, Thomas.....	Sergeant.
Lachenour, George.....	Private.
Land, Reuben.....	Private.
Lockhart, John.....	Private.
Lockerman, Jacob.....	Private.
Laffoon, Nathaniel.....	Private.
Lee, Henry.....	Private of Cavalry.
Larrimore, James.....	Private, Sergeant and Corporal.
Leman, John.....	Private.
Lane, Daniel.....	Private and Sergeant.
Lucas, William.....	Private.
Largent, James.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Leak, Walter.....	Private.
Lewis, Daniel.....	Private.
Lawson, Thomas.....	Private.
Lock, James, Sen'r.....	Private.
Langley, Shadrack.....	Private.
Lewis, David.....	Private.
Laws, David.....	Private.
Lynch, Elijah.....	Private.
Lenoir, William.....	Lieutenant and Captain.
Luther, Michael.....	Private.
Luther, George.....	Private.
Long, Gasper.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Larkins, Benjamin.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Lewter, Hardy.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

M

NAME.	RANK.
McLellan, Daniel.....	Private.
Marsh, William.....	Private.
McCuister, Thomas.....	Private.
Masters, Enoch.....	Private.
May, Ludwick.....	Private.
Money, John.....	Private.
McBroom, Andrew.....	Private.
McAllister, John.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
McKinney, William.....	Private.
Myrick, Moses.....	Private.
Marshbourne, Daniel.....	Private.
Mitchell, David, Dec'd.....	Private.
McDaniel, James, Dec'd.....	Private, Cavalry.
Montrose, Elijah, Dec'd.....	Private.
McIntosh, Murdock, Dec'd.....	Private.
McNeill, Laucklin, Dec'd.....	Private.
McNeill, Archibald, Dec'd.....	Private.
Munk, James.....	Private.
Medlin, Shadrack.....	Private.
Moore, James.....	Private.
Mainor, Josiah.....	Private.
Moony, William.....	Sergeant.
McDaniel, Arthur.....	Private.
Maples, Marmaduke.....	Private.
Marshall, Isaac.....	Private.
Manley, Moses.....	Private.
Manuel, Jesse.....	Private.
Main, Henry.....	Private.
Matthews, James.....	Private.
Matlock, John.....	Sergeant.
Munday, Jeremiah.....	Private.
Mason, Patrick.....	Private.
Martin, Robert.....	Private.
Mitchell, Jacob.....	Private.
Mitchell, George.....	Private.
Morris, Micajah.....	Private.
Mayes, William.....	Private.
McKeithan, John.....	Private.
Morgan, Richard.....	Drummer.
Mullikin, Lewis.....	Private.
Monroe, George.....	Private.
McKee, Alexander.....	Private.
McNatt, James.....	Sergeant.
McKay, Edward.....	Private.
Marcum, Thomas.....	Private.
Morgan, William.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Merrill, John.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Myers, John.....	Private.
McLeod, Robert.....	Private.
Matthews, Hardy.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Mallard, Lawson.....	Private.
Merritt, William.....	Private.
Mabry, David.....	Private.
McClellan, Malcolm.....	Private.
Morrison, Morris.....	Private.
McPeters, Jonathan.....	Private.
Musselwhite, Nathan.....	Private.
Musselwhite, Millen.....	Private.
Merril, Daniel.....	Private.
McCullock, James.....	Private.
Mays, Benjamin.....	Private.
Morrison, John.....	Private.
Mebane, John.....	Private and Captain.
Malpass, James.....	Private.
Mason, William.....	Private.
McPherson, Matthew.....	Private.
Medaris, Masy C.....	Private.
Mitchell, James.....	Private.
Mayhew, John.....	Private.
Moore, Alexander.....	Private.
McNeely, John.....	Private.
Morgan, Nathan.....	Private.
Miller, Philip.....	Private.
Merritt, Shadrach.....	Private.
Marshall, Purnell.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Miller, John.....	Private.
Marshall, Jesse.....	Private.
Monteath, Samuel.....	Private.
May, William.....	Private.
Medford, James.....	Private.
Merritt, Daniel.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Mills, Jesse.....	Private.
McLaughlin, John.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Moore, Daniel, Sen'r.....	Private.
Mulivee, John.....	Private.
Mills, John.....	Private.
McCurdy, Archibald.....	Private and Lieutenant.
Mahanes, Tapley.....	Private.
Moore, William.....	Private and Captain.
Moore, John.....	Private.
Martin, Kinchen.....	Private.
Mayhew, William.....	Private.
Monroe, Malcolm.....	Private of Cavalry.
Morris, William.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Mizell, William.....	Sergeant.
Maib, John, Senr.....	Private.
Menius, Frederick.....	Private.
Martindale, Samuel.....	Private.
Merrill, Benjamin.....	Private.
Marlar, John.....	Private.
McClewer, Richard.....	Private.
McLadden, Alexander.....	Private, Lieutenant and Captain.
Mitchell, Nazareth.....	Private.
McLeary, Michael.....	Private.
Moore, James, Sr.....	Private.
Mills, Naaman.....	Private.
Metcalf, Danga.....	Private.
Metcalf, Warner.....	Private.
Massey, John.....	Private.
Martin, Samuel.....	Private and Captain.
Murphy, James.....	Private.
McWhorter, George.....	Private.
Miles, Narby.....	Private.
Matthews, Giles.....	Private.
McMennamy, William.....	Private.
McLeod, William.....	Private.
Murrel, Merrit.....	Private.
Miller, Jacob.....	Private.
Moore, William.....	Private.
Murphy, Hugh.....	Private.
Mason, Philip.....	Private.
McCullen, Bryan.....	Private.
Mendenhall, Nathan.....	Private.
Martin, Ephraim.....	Private and Sergeant.
Mann, Nathan.....	Private.
May, Thomas.....	Private.
McGuire, Patrick.....	Private.
McNeill, Hector.....	Private.
Mabrey, Matthew.....	Private.
Morgan, James.....	Private.
Murrill, George.....	Private.
Minnis, John.....	Private and Sergeant.
McCorkle, Archibald.....	Private.
McFalls, Arthur.....	Private.
McEller, John.....	Private.
Maybin, Mathew.....	Private.
Mathis, Arthur.....	Private of Cavalry.
Miller, George, Dec'd.....	Private.
McDonald, James, Dec'd.....	Dragoon.
Martin, Jacob.....	Private.
McSwain, William, Dec'd.....	Private.
Matthews, John, Dec'd.....	Corporal.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Martin, James.....	Colonel.
Montgomery, John.....	Private.
Marion, Bartholomew.....	Private.
May, John.....	Sergeant and Ensign.
McGee Harmon.....	Private.
McCullock, Duncan.....	Private.
McMulline, John.....	Lieutenant and Captain.
Martin, Richard.....	Private.
Medley, Bryant.....	Private and Musician.
Matkins, John.....	Private.
Manuel, Christopher.....	Private.
McBride, John.....	Private, Sergeant, Ensign and Lieut.
Maxwell, William.....	Private.
McClure, Thomas.....	Private.
McBride, Josiah.....	Private.
McLane, Joseph.....	Private.
Morton, Josiah.....	Private.
Merrett, Daniel.....	Private.
Montgomery, David.....	Private.
Marshall, Benjamin.....	Private.
Maidere, Lawrence, Sr.....	Private.
Moring, John.....	Private.
McCubbin, Nicholas.....	Private.
Miller, Jacob, Dec'd.....	Private.
Murphy, Daniel.....	Private.
Messer, Jeremiah.....	Private.
McCain, John.....	Private.
Murray, James.....	Private.

N

Nothern, Joseph.....	Private.
Nix, George.....	Private.
Nichleston, James.....	Private.
Nowell, Josiah.....	Private.
Nailor, Joshua.....	Private.
Newsome, Jacob.....	Private.
Neese, George.....	Private.
Nolen, Ezekiel.....	Private.
Nance, James, Sen'r.....	Private and Fifer.
Nicholson, John.....	Private and Lieutenant.
Nelson, Giles.....	Private.
Nease, George.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Nichols, Joel.....	Private.
Nobles, John.....	Private.
Nease, Martin.....	Private.
Neill, Gilbraith.....	Lieutenant.
Nunnery, Amos.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Nelson, Samuel.....	Private.
New, William.....	Private.
Nelson, Edward.....	Private.
Nash, Michael.....	Private.
Norwood, John.....	Private.
Norvill, Enos.....	Private.
Norton, Isham, Sen'r.....	Private.
Newton, Benjamin, Dec'd.....	Lieutenant.

O

Overton, Jonathan.....	Private.
Ownby, James.....	Private.
Oliver, James, Dec'd.....	Private.
Osborn, Jesse.....	Private.
Overton, Samuel.....	Private.
Overton, James.....	Private.
Odom, James.....	Private.
Orr, James.....	Private.
Osborn, Jonathan.....	Private.
Oliver, George.....	Private.
Owen, Shadrach.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Osborn, Stephen.....	Private.
O'Merry, Jacob.....	Private.
O'Brien, William.....	Private.
O'Bryan, Tillotson.....	Private.
Odom, Jethro.....	Private.

P

Pettaway, Micajah.....	Private.
Poplin, George.....	Private.
Pope, Richard.....	Private.
Pippin, Richard.....	Private.
Patton, Samuel.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Pyron, William.....	Private.
Payne, Thomas.....	Private.
Previtt, John, Dec'd.....	Private.
Powell, John.....	Private.
Phillips, Adam.....	Private.
Parks, Samuel, Dec'd.....	Private.
Palmer, Jesse, Dec'd.....	Private.
Pettiford, Drury.....	Private.
Phillips, Mark.....	Private.
Pettiford, William.....	Private.
Petit, Gideon.....	Private.
Pratt, Zebulon.....	Private.
Patterson, Tilman.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Pafford, William.....	Private.
Privet, John.....	Private.
Pennluger, Martin.....	Private.
Pettiford, George.....	Private.
Peterson, James.....	Private.
Paylor, William.....	Private.
Powers, Ephraim.....	Private.
Parker, William.....	Private.
Parham, Thomas.....	Private.
Powell, Abner.....	Private.
Phillips, Irby.....	Private.
Potter, William.....	Private and Corporal.
Piper, John.....	Private and Lieutenant.
Pendleton, Hiram.....	Private.
Perkins, William.....	Private and Lieutenant.
Poplin, William.....	Private.
Powell, Lewis.....	Private.
Parson, Joseph.....	Private and Captain.
Pharis, Samuel.....	Private.
Page, John.....	Private of Cavalry.
Pittman, Joseph.....	Private.
Petit, Henry, Sen'r.....	Private.
Price, Thomas.....	Private of Cavalry.
Peterson, John.....	Private.
Pope, Jeremiah.....	Private.
Parker, Humphrey.....	Private.
Parker, John.....	Private.
Poyner, Thomas.....	Private and Captain.
Parrot, Reuben.....	Private.
Palmer, Edmond.....	Private.
Parker, Elisha.....	Private.
Parker, Kidar.....	Private.
Palmer, William.....	Private.
Prestwood, Jonathan.....	Private and Sergeant.
Presnell, John.....	Private.
Patterson, James.....	Private and Sergeant.
Pridgeon, Francis.....	Private.
Phillips, John.....	Private.
Patterson, Thomas.....	Private.
Pyatt, Joseph.....	Private.
Plummer, Richard.....	Private.
Pope, Elisha.....	Private.
Potts, Thomas.....	Private.
Pippen, Joseph.....	Ensign.
Penby, John.....	Private.
Powell, Elijah.....	Private.
Pone, David.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Paris, William.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Pope, Harwood.....	Private.
Peter-Corn, John.....	Private.
Peddy, Andrew.....	Private.
Porterfield, John.....	Private.
Phillips, John.....	Private.
Painter, George.....	Private.
Powell, Britton, Dec'd.....	Private.
Pass, Holloway.....	Private.
Pierce, John.....	Private.
Parrish, Claiborne.....	Private.
Powell, Charles.....	Private.
Padgett, John.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Plunk, Jacob.....	Private.
Porter, Charles.....	Private.
Powell, Absalom.....	Private, Ensign, Sergeant and C. A.
Pleasants, William.....	Private.
Pulliam, Richard.....	Private.
Pridgeon, William.....	Private.
Pool, John.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Perry, Jesse.....	Private.
Paine, John.....	Private.
Phifer, Martin.....	Captain Dragoons.
Powers, Henry, Sen'r.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Pearce, William.....	Private.
Pollard, Jacob.....	Private.
Pennington, Kincher.....	Private.
Parrish, Stephen.....	Private.
Polk, William.....	Major.
Peonix, Oberton.....	Private.
Pennil (alias Penrose), Reuben.....	Private.
Powell, George.....	Private.
Pilkenton, Richard.....	Private.
Powell, William.....	Private.
Parker Kedar.....	Private.
Pierce, Israel.....	Private and Sergeant.
Polindexter, David.....	Private.
Pettijohn, John.....	Private.
Palmer, Jesse, Senr.....	Private.
Payne, Thomas.....	Private.
Parish, Humphrey.....	Private.



Quillin, John.....	Private.
Quinn, David.....	Private.
Quinn, William L.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

R

NAME.	RANK.
Ryerson, Stephen.....	Private.
Rice, William H.....	Private, Sergeant and Lieutenant.
Ross, James.....	Private.
Rigsby, James.....	Private.
Rector, Benjamin.....	Private.
Rankin, William.....	Private.
Reed, Samuel.....	Private.
Roe, Charles.....	Private.
Reid, Thomas.....	Private.
Roberts, Aaron.....	Private.
Ripley, Edward.....	Private or Cavalry.
Riggs, James.....	Private.
Rocket, John.....	Private.
Roberts, James, Dec'd.....	Private.
Roach, James, Dec'd.....	Private.
Richardson, David, Dec'd.....	Private.
Rippy, Edward.....	Private.
Roberts, George.....	Private.
Roberts, Martin.....	Forage Master.
Robinson, Lambert.....	Private.
Reaves, Zachariah.....	Private.
Rigsby, Frederick.....	Private.
Raper, Robert.....	Private.
Riggins, Joel.....	Private.
Rhodes, Nathan.....	Private.
Redding, John.....	Private.
Revell, Michael.....	Private.
Ross, Thomas.....	Private.
Rhodes, John.....	Private.
Rose, Sterling.....	Corporal and Sergeant.
Roberts, John.....	Private, Infantry and Artillery.
Ring, Thomas, Sen'r.....	Private.
Rodgers, Hugh.....	Private.
Rounsavall, John.....	Private.
Rigby, John.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Ross, Williamson.....	Private.
Reavls, John.....	Private.
Robeson, Daniel.....	Private.
Robeson, James.....	Private.
Rodgers, Daniel.....	Private.
Ray, Jesse.....	Private.
Roberts, Joshua.....	Private.
Ricks, Edmund.....	Private.
Rogers, Thomas.....	Private.
Register, John.....	Private.
Rea, David.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Rhodes, Cornelius.....	Private.
Regan, Charles.....	Private.
Revenback, Frederick.....	Private.
Roberts, William, Senr.....	Private.
Rogers, Bias.....	Private.
Redd, William.....	Private.
Riddle, John.....	Private.
Rice, John.....	Private and Sergeant.
Ricketts, William.....	Private.
Reardon, James.....	Private.
Rackley, Jeremiah.....	Private and Sergeant.
Rose, Samuel.....	Private.
Robinson, William.....	Private.
Ray, William, Senr.....	Captain.
Raines, Anthony.....	Private.
Rich, Lot.....	Private.
Rowark, Elisha.....	Private.
Roe, Matthew.....	Private.
Rossen, John.....	Private.
Reeves, Richard.....	Private.
Register, John, Junr.....	Private.
Ryan, Peter.....	Private.
Rogers, Randall.....	Private.
Reeves, John.....	Private.
Rudd, John, Senr.....	Private.
Rector, Lewis.....	Private.
Rayner, Amos.....	Private.
Ray, Francis, Dec'd.....	Private.
Rhodes, Hezekiah.....	Private.
Roper, James.....	Private.
Riggs, John.....	Private.
Ross, David.....	Private.
Russ, Joseph.....	Private.
Roan, Thomas.....	Private and Musician.
Rose, Philip.....	Ensign.
Riley, William.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Ryan, William.....	Private.
Russell, Richard.....	Private.
Riggan, Francis.....	Private.
Rickard, John.....	Private.
Roebuck, Raleigh.....	Private.
Reynolds, Elisha.....	Private.
Riggs, John.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Reep, Adam.....	Private.
Richards, Morris.....	Private.
Reeves, John D.....	Private.
Robinson, Robert.....	Private.
Rose, John.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Reynolds, Elisha.....	Private.
Riggan, William P.....	Private.
Roberts, Brittain.....	Private.
Ramsay, Andrew.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.

S

Swanson, John.....	Private.
Strader, John.....	Private.
Stoner, Abraham.....	Private.
Smith, Lewis.....	Private.
Swink, John.....	Private.
Shipp, Thomas.....	Private.
Snow, Frost and.....	Private.
Stephenson, James.....	Private.
Sessoms, Solomon, Dec'd.....	Private and Lieutenant.
Stillwell, John, Dec'd.....	Private.
Smith, Sihon, Dec'd.....	Private.
Shaw, Michael.....	Private.
Springs, Micajah.....	Private.
Stratten, William.....	Private.
Salmon, Vincent.....	Private.
Smith, Peter.....	Private.
Seagrove, John.....	Private.
Spain, Thomas.....	Musician.
Smith Charles.....	Private.
Sampson, Isaac.....	Private.
Spelmore, Asa.....	Private.
Steely, Jeremiah.....	Private.
Scott, Isham.....	Private.
Stephens, John.....	Private.
Sullivant, Owen.....	Private.
Shipe, Phillip.....	Private.
Shank, Manus.....	Private.
Stokes, Richard.....	Private.
Sexton, John.....	Private.
Sterling, Seth.....	Private.
Shoemaker, Randal.....	Private.
Shenault, Benjamin.....	Private.
Stiles, John.....	Private.
Spain, William.....	Private.
Searcy, John.....	Private.
Steel, Francis, Senr.....	Private.
Simmons, Sanders.....	Private.
Simmons, Jeremiah.....	Private.
Scroggs, John.....	Private.
Stewart, John.....	Private.
Stevenson, John.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Surgener, John.....	Private.
Stewart, Edward.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Scarborough, James.....	Sergeant and Captain.
Sullivan, Daniel.....	Private.
Sykes, Josiah.....	Private.
Smith, Richard.....	Private.
Smith, Benjamin.....	Private.
Sasser, Benjamin.....	Private.
Smith, Jonathan, Sen'r.....	Sergeant and Captain.
Sherron, John.....	Private.
Surls, Robert.....	Private.
Stacy, Aaron.....	Private.
Smith, William.....	Private.
Sumerlin, Winburn.....	Private.
Starns, Joseph.....	Private.
Spencer, Jesse.....	Private.
Sasater, Abner.....	Private.
Sussen, Abel.....	Private.
Sigmon, George.....	Private.
Strayhorn, William.....	Private.
Southard, John.....	Private.
Stuart, John.....	Private.
Stamey, John.....	Private.
Swearingen, Richard C.....	Private.
Stovall, Thomas.....	Private.
Southern, William, Sr.....	Private.
Shaffer, John.....	Private.
Sawyer, Joseph.....	Private.
Smith, Louis.....	Private.
Scott, John.....	Private.
Swinson, Theophilus.....	Private.
Sanders, Philip.....	Private and Sergeant.
Scoggins, Robert.....	Private.
Smith, Thomas.....	Private.
Shooks, Andrew.....	Private.
Shooks, Jacob.....	Private.
Springs, Sedgwick.....	Private.
Spencer, Benjamin.....	Private.
Spring, Richard.....	Private, Lieutenant and Captain.
Smith, Samuel.....	Private.
Sterling, Robert.....	Private.
Stow, William.....	Private.
Simmons, John.....	Cavalry and Infantry.
Soots, Frederick.....	Private.
Spain, Claiborne.....	Private.
Studthern, John.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Smith, Henry.....	Captain.
Sloan, James.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Sell, Philip.....	Private.
Stough, Andrew.....	Private.
Stinson, John.....	Private.
Steelman, William.....	Private.
Stroup, Adam.....	Private.
Sellars, Jordan.....	Private.
Springfield, Moses.....	Private.
Sillaven, William.....	Private.
Steele, Thomas.....	Private.
Samuel, Andrew.....	Corporal of Artillery.
Scarlet, Thomas.....	Private.
Strickland, Lot.....	Private.
Smith, Daniel.....	Private.
Steele, William.....	Private.
Strayhorn, John.....	Private.
Slade, Nathan.....	Private.
Stanly, Christopher.....	Sergeant.
Stegall, John.....	Private.
Stevens, Samuel.....	Private.
Sanders, William.....	Private.
Stultz, Casper, Sen'r.....	Private.
Smith, Edward.....	Private.
Slade, William, Sen'r.....	Private.
Starkey, Jonathan.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Sharp, Adam.....	Private.
Strape, Samuel.....	Private.
Smith, William.....	Private and Sergeant.
Swing, Matthias.....	Private.
Saunders, Nathaniel.....	Musician.
Seat, James.....	Private.
Stanford, Samuel, Sen'r.....	Private.
Stough, Martin.....	Private.
Scales, James, Sen'r.....	Private.
Smith, Isaac.....	Private.
Sandiford, Samuel.....	Private.
Scarborough, Samuel, Sen'r.....	Private.
Silverthorn, Robert.....	Private.
Smith, John.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Sherod, Jordan.....	Private.
Sawthall, Henry.....	Private.
Stegall, Jesse.....	Private.
Shearin, Frederick.....	Private.
Steigerwaldt, Frederick.....	Private.
Singletery, Josiah.....	Private.
Shipman, James.....	Captain.
Smithwick, John.....	Private of Cavalry.
Slocum, Ezekiel.....	Private and Sergeant.
Sheppard, Valentine.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Small, John.....	Private.
Stone, John.....	Private, Corporal and Sergeant.
Stone, Jonathan.....	Private.
Sneed, Robert.....	Private and Artificer.
Shaw, Joseph.....	Private.
Spicer, William.....	Private.
Stone, Peter, Sen'r.....	Private.
Stamper, Joel.....	Private.
Spencer, William.....	Private.
Snow, John.....	Private.
Sands, William.....	Private.
Sharp, Thomas.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Shankle, George.....	Private.
Silver, George.....	Private.
Stewart, James.....	Private.
Swinson, Jesse, Sen'r.....	Private and Musician.
Stricklin, Lot.....	Private.
Smith, Reuben.....	Private, Sergeant and Cornet.
Sharpe, Joseph.....	Private, Cavalry, Lieut. and Captain.
Smoot, James.....	Private.
Scrum, Peter.....	Private.
Sloane, Robert.....	Private.
Sparks, John.....	Private.
Scroggs, Jeremiah.....	Private.

T

Turner, James.....	Private.
Todd, Lewis.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Thomason, George.....	Private.
Tart, Thomas.....	Private.
Thomas, Aaron.....	Private.
Tyner, Nicholas.....	Corporal.
Thompson, Jarrell.....	Private.
Toney, Arthur, Dec'd.....	Private.
Tankard, John.....	Surgeon.
Topp, George.....	Private.
Tarney, Gilbert.....	Private.
Taburn, Joel.....	Private.
Tyler, Moses.....	Private.
Tucker, Robert.....	Private.
Twiford, George.....	Private.
Tharp, Jonathan.....	Private.
Tate, James.....	Private.
Taylor, Richard C.....	Private.
Thigphen, Gilead.....	Private.
Taylor, Isaac.....	Private.
Taylor, John.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Tipps, Jacob.....	Private.
Tack, Jacob.....	Private.
Tutterton, Benjamin.....	Private.
Thompson, Charles.....	Private of Cavalry.
Titman, Philip.....	Private.
Tyson, Lewis.....	Private.
Terry, Thomas.....	Private.
Trolinger, Henry.....	Private.
Thompson, William.....	Private.
Thompson, James.....	Private.
Taburn, William, Sen'r.....	Private.
Thrash, Volintine.....	Private.
Tilley, Edmund, Sen'r.....	Private.
Thomason, George.....	Private of Cavalry.
Taylor, Hudston.....	Private.
Toliner, Jesse.....	Private.
Turner, Samuel.....	Private.
Thompson, William.....	Private.
✓ Taylor, William.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Tuttle, John.....	Private and C. A.
Tallow, Thomas.....	Private.
Taborvin, Burwell.....	Private.
Trammell, William, Dec'd.....	Private.
Tarleton, William.....	Private.
Turbyfill, John.....	Private.
Tomlinson, Richard.....	Private and Sergeant.
Toap, Caleb.....	Private.
Threadgill, John.....	Private.
Taylor, John, Sen'r.....	Pri., Capt. and Adj't. Commissary.
Turner, William.....	Private.
Tucker, Shadrack.....	Private.
Thompson, Isaac.....	Private.
Thomson, Bartholomew.....	Private.
Tar, Melcher.....	Private.
Thomas, John.....	Private.
Thomas, Alexander.....	Private.
Trout, Jacob.....	Private.
Taylor, Richard.....	Private.
Thomas, William.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Tull, Charles.....	Private.
Tate, William.....	Private of Cavalry.
Tolar, Nehemiah.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Tatom, Joshua.....	Private.
Tanner, Michael.....	Private.
Tippong, Conrad.....	Private.
Tilley, Henry.....	Private.
Tilley, Lazerous.....	Private.
Thompson, Samuel.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Treadwell, Reuben.....	Private.
Tionen, Robert.....	Private.
Tyner, Benjamin.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Tate, Thomas.....	Private.

U

Upchurch, Moses.....	Private.
Utley, Burwell (or Burrell).....	Private.
Ure, Uriah.....	Private.
Upchurch, Nathan.....	Private.
Ussery, Thomas.....	Private.
Unger, Lawrence.....	Private.
Underwood, John.....	Private.

V

Vandiver, Matthew.....	Private.
Vinzant, Barnabas.....	Private.
Vick, Jesse.....	Private.
Vlars, William.....	Private.
Vendrick, Peter.....	Private.
Vermillion, Samuel.....	Private.
Vickes, Elijah.....	Private.
Venable, John.....	Private.
Vaughan, Vincent.....	Private.
Vaughan, William.....	Private.

W

Wooters, Marclin.....	Private.
Williamson, Alexander.....	Private.
Watson, William.....	Private.
Williams, Thomas.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Warner, Harden, Dec'd.....	Private.
Wallace, John, Dec'd.....	Private of Cavalry.
Woods, William, Dec'd.....	Private.
Wood, William, Dec'd.....	Private of Cavalry.
Wood, Charles.....	Private.
West, William.....	Private.
Wiles, Abraham.....	Private.
White, John.....	Private.
White, Peter.....	Private.
Whaley, Ezekial.....	Private.
Wallis, John.....	Private.
Waller, Nathaniel.....	Private.
Whitley, Micajah.....	Private.
Walker, Tandy.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Wise, John.....	Private.
Wood, William.....	Private.
Widgburr (alias Underwood), William.....	Private.
Woosley, William.....	Private.
Wiley, James.....	Private.
Worsley, Thomas.....	Private.
Wood, Sampson.....	Private.
Williamson, Elijah.....	Private of Infantry and Cavalry.
Wilson, Robert.....	Private.
Whitaker, Robert L.....	Private.
Wooddill, John.....	Private.
Winbone, John.....	Private and Adjutant.
Williams, Buckner.....	Private.
Wiggs, John.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Watts, James.....	Private.
Wall, Jonathan.....	Private.
Wright, Thomas, Sen'r.....	Private.
Whitledge, Ambrose.....	Private.
Wilson, James.....	Private.
Williamson, Isaac, Sen'r.....	Private.
Wright, James.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Witherington, Solomon.....	Private.
Witherington, William.....	Private.
Walker, Green.....	Private.
Waters, Moses.....	Private.
Woodsides, William.....	Private.
Whitehursh, Arthur, Sr.....	Private.
Walker, Reuben.....	Private.
Woodside, Archibald.....	Private.
Ware, John, Sen'r.....	Private.
White, David.....	Private.
Wells, Jacob.....	Private.
Weathers, Willis.....	Private.
Withrow, James.....	Lieutenant and Captain.
Warren, William.....	Private.
Woods, Henry.....	Private.
Williams, Benjamin.....	Private.
Wellons, Charles.....	Private.
Westray, Daniel.....	Private.
Wilson, Robert.....	Private.
Whetmore, Charles.....	Private.
Ward, James.....	Private.
Wilson, Samuel.....	Private and Captain.
Williams, Robert.....	Surgeon.
Wilkinson, James.....	Private.
Williams, Thomas P.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Walston, Thomas.....	Private.
Wall, Jesse.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Ward, William.....	Private.
Wilkins, John.....	Private.
Wiley, Rufus.....	Private.
Wagg, John.....	Artificer.
Witherspoon, William.....	Private.
Ward, John L.....	Private.
Whitlow, Solomon.....	Private.
Wright, John, Sen'r.....	Private.
Weedon, John.....	Private.
Walden, John.....	Private.
Williamson, Charles.....	Private.
Wallis, James.....	Private.
Walker, Buckley.....	Private.
Walker, Andrew.....	Private.
Wright, George.....	Private.
Williams, George.....	Private.
West, Willoughby, Sen'r.....	Private.
Wardrope, Edward.....	Private.
Wilhings, John.....	Private of Cavalry.
Wilkerson, John.....	Private.
Winingham, James.....	Private.
Witherington, Daniel.....	Private of Infantry.
West, Alexander.....	Private.
Williams, Job.....	Private.
Williams, William.....	Private.
Weaver, William.....	Private.
Wilson, John.....	Private.
Wadsworth, William.....	Private.
Ward, John.....	Private.
Walden, Drury.....	Private and Musician.
Weston, James.....	Private.
Williams, Waring.....	Private.
Woodan, Samuel.....	Private.
Welch, Joseph.....	Private.
Whit, Charles.....	Private.
Ware, William.....	Private.
Whitworth, John.....	Private.
Willoughby, Edlyne.....	Private.
Williams, Samuel.....	Private.
Wallace, William.....	Private.
Wheeler, Henry.....	Private.
Walter, Paul.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Williams, Bennet.....	Private.
Woodward, Jourdan.....	Private.
Wren, Joseph.....	Private.
Watson, John.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Williamson, William.....	Private.
Wadkins, John.....	Private.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS—Continued.

NAME.	RANK.
Williams, John.....	Private.
Wilson, Willis.....	Private of Cavalry.
Wolf, Lewis.....	Private and Fifer.
Wright, Edward.....	Private.
Wall, Joseph.....	Private.
Willis, Joseph.....	Private.
Watford, William.....	Private.
Webb, Jesse.....	Private.
Watson, Levin.....	Private.
Wiggins, Arthur.....	Private.
Wilfong, John.....	Private.
Wallace, Samuel.....	Private.
Wilder, William.....	Private.
Whitehead, Burrel.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Walker, John.....	Private.
Wood, Stephen.....	Private.
Weathers, Elisha.....	Private, Cavalry and Infantry.
Walters, Moses.....	Private.
Wall, Jacob.....	Private.
White, Benjamin.....	Private.
Webb, Johnson.....	Private.
Walker, William L.....	Private, Infantry and Cavalry.
Webb, John.....	Private.
Williams, Stephen.....	Private.

Y

Yates, John.....	Private.
Yarborough, Joseph.....	Private.
Yeargan, Thomas.....	Private.
Young, William.....	Private.
Young, Arthur D.....	Private.
Yarborough, Nathan.....	Private.

Z

Ziglar, Leonard.....	Private.
----------------------	----------

DECLARATIONS FOR PENSIONS.

(From the applications for Pensions for service in the Revolution the following copies and extracts have been taken, as they throw light upon those eventful times. It would have taken too much space to copy and print them all and some of those which would doubtless have been most interesting have been lost from the files.—Ed.)

JOHN ABBOTT.

(Declaration of John Abbott, Pension Office, Washington, D. C., "I, 32089, Old War and Navy Division.")

Enlisted June 1st, 1781, at Guilford, under Capt. Wm. Little, in the regiment of Maj. Armstrong and Col. Dixon, marched at once to "High Hills of Santee," S. C., "where he remained at H'd Quarters something like two months, when he was ordered under Lt. Andrew Manning with 24 other men, to join Col. Lee's Legion at Singleton's Mills on the High Hills of Santee, to which regiment he was attached during the remainder of the time of his said enlistment, and that he served in said regiment under Lee, as herein stated, and under said Lieut. Manning and Captain Rudolph; that during the time of his being attached to said reg't under Lee, as aforesaid, he was at the Battle of Eutaw Springs, and in several skirmishes with the Tories and British not worth mentioning, save the attack made on Dorchester under Col. Wm. Washington and Lee and Marion, and one troop of ——'s horse, where the British were then stationed, who abandoned the fort and burnt the same, leaving a part of their cannon spiked," &c.

N. B. Lt. Col. Henry Dixon's regiment was the 2nd of the new levies of Continental Troops raised after the capture of Charleston to replace the North Carolina Brigade surrendered there.—Ed.

JOSHUA ADCOCK.

(Extract from the "Declaration" of Joshua Adcock a soldier of the Revolution. Pension Office, Washington, D. C. "Invalid—File No. 6467.")

* * * * * "He enlisted in the Army of the United States in the year 1777, with Lieutenant John Low, and served in the 1st and

10th Regiments of the (N. C.) Continental Line, under the following named officers, To-wit: he was enlisted by Lieut. John Low in the month of May, 1777, for the Term of three years; at the time he enlisted, he resided in Caswell Co., North Carolina; he was attached to the company commanded by Capt. James Wilson; he was marched from Caswell County to Kingston on Neuse River, where his company joined the 10th Regiment of Infantry commanded by Col. Shepherd, Lieut. Col. Dozier, and Major Ashe. His Regiment marched from Kingston to Halifax, from Halifax to Georgetown, where himself and nearly all the Regiment were inoculated with the small pox. From Georgetown he marched with his Regiment to the Valley Forge which was head quarters. At the Valley Forge the 10th Regiment was disbanded and attached to the first and second Regiments. He fell in the first Regiment, which was commanded by Colonel Clark and Major Ashe, in the company commanded by Lieut. Callender. From the Valley Forge he marched to the White Plains, from whence he marched to Monmouth, but was not in that Battle, as he was left with the baggage. After the battle of Monmouth he was marched to West Point, from here to Elk River, where the troops took water with a view of going to Charleston, but the cold setting in so severe that it became impracticable, in consequence of the Ice to go by water, and it was abandoned. From Elk River he marched with the Army to Charleston. He was there under the command of Lieut. Shaw. He reached Charleston, as well as he can recollect, in the month of March, 1780; he remained with the army in Charleston until that city fell into the hands of the Enemy. His term of service expired on the 6th day of May, 1780, which was a few days before the city was surrendered. He did not apply for a discharge at the end of his service, as he did not think he could get home in safety, and was taken prisoner with the rest of the army. He remained a prisoner a few weeks when he made his escape and returned home."

DANIEL ALEXANDER.

(Extract from Declaration of Daniel Alexander of Mecklenburg Co. Revolutionary Soldier. Pension Office Washington. O. W. & N. D.—Invalid File No. 2905. "Minute Man." 1778-1781.)

"I also volunteered under Captain Martin Fifer on the same duty

10th Regiments of the (N. C.) Continental Line, under the following named officers, To-wit: he was enlisted by Lieut. John Low in the month of May, 1777, for the Term of three years; at the time he enlisted, he resided in Caswell Co., North Carolina; he was attached to the company commanded by Capt. James Wilson; he was marched from Caswell County to Kingston on Neuse River, where his company joined the 10th Regiment of Infantry commanded by Col. Shepherd, Lieut. Col. Dozier, and Major Ashe. His Regiment marched from Kingston to Halifax, from Halifax to Georgetown, where himself and nearly all the Regiment were inoculated with the small pox. From Georgetown he marched with his Regiment to the Valley Forge which was head quarters. At the Valley Forge the 10th Regiment was disbanded and attached to the first and second Regiments. He fell in the first Regiment, which was commanded by Colonel Clark and Major Ashe, in the company commanded by Lieut. Callender. From the Valley Forge he marched to the White Plains, from whence he marched to Monmouth, but was not in that Battle, as he was left with the baggage. After the battle of Monmouth he was marched to West Point, from here to Elk River, where the troops took water with a view of going to Charleston, but the cold setting in so severe that it became impracticable, in consequence of the Ice to go by water, and it was abandoned. From Elk River he marched with the Army to Charleston. He was there under the command of Lieut. Shaw. He reached Charleston, as well as he can recollect, in the month of March, 1780; he remained with the army in Charleston until that city fell into the hands of the Enemy. His term of service expired on the 6th day of May, 1780, which was a few days before the city was surrendered. He did not apply for a discharge at the end of his service, as he did not think he could get home in safety, and was taken prisoner with the rest of the army. He remained a prisoner a few weeks when he made his escape and returned home."

DANIEL ALEXANDER.

(Extract from Declaration of Daniel Alexander of Mecklenburg Co. Revolutionary Soldier. Pension Office Washington. O. W. & N. D.—Invalid File No. 2905. "Minute Man." 1778-1781.)

"I also volunteered under Captain Martin Fifer on the same duty

and at the Moravian Town over Yadkin River and also in Guilford Co. under Capt. Alexander. In this duty we were 4 months employed in 1780. We were called out and went under the command of Major Wm. R. Davie—an Attorney and Officer, later Minister to France, I believe—to join Gen. Gates near Camden. Major Davie was a tall, sallow-complexioned man with blue eyes. On getting as far as Gaston's (?) which is near the South Carolina line, we met the American Army retreating. Gen. Gates and Major Davie had some conversation. We advanced some distance, when, on meeting some French Officers flying, we also joined in the retreat.

Gen. Gates had on a pale blue coat with epaulettes, with velvet breeches, and was riding a bay horse. We retreated as far as Charlotte very much fatigued and worn down.”

JESSE ALSOBROOK.

(Extract from the “declaration” of Jesse Alsobrook Private of N. C. Continentals, filed in Pension Office, Washington, D. C. O. W. & N. D. Invalid, No. 16,600. Dec. 26th, 1832.)

* * * “He enlisted in Halifax Co., N. C., as a regular soldier, as well as he now recollects, on the 25th April, 1781, for one year and entered the service as a regular soldier under Captain Robert Raiford—a brave and good Captain. His Lieutenant was by the name of Dudley. A Col. Dixon and Major Armstrong commanded the regiment to which he belonged.

There were two of the Armstrong's in the Army and one of them was called Colonel. He recollects there were two regiments of regulars from North Carolina, each enlisted about the same time and called twelve months regulars. The two were together for that time. He served in the first Regiment commanded, as he thinks, by the above regimental officers. Gen. Sumner commanded both these regiments. Among the officers of his acquaintance, from North Carolina, in the above forces were Col. Lytle, Major Donahoe, Captains Sharpe, Dixon and Lytle, in addition to those above mentioned.

Curtis Ivey was Adjutant of the 1st and Capt. Wm. Bush was Adjutant of the 2nd Regiment.

We met in small companies at the High Hills of Santee (S. C.), and joined Gen. Greene, and were then regulated into companies,

battalions and regiments. Before we got to the High Hills of Santee, we had a little skirmish with Tarleton and Cornwallis across the river Roanoke at Halifax, but the only principal Engagement of much note that he recollects to have been in was at the Eutaw Springs. Two miles before we reached the place of the general engagement we had a little fight between the horse on each side. Just before the commencement Captain Raiford and twenty four men, of whom this applicant was one, were ordered by Col. Armstrong to advance ahead with two field pieces and the officers belonging to the artillery, and when we had advanced some distance in a run we discovered an advanced party of the British foot on our left in ambush just ready to fire and at that moment Capt. Raiford, commanded us to squat, and as we were in the in the act of doing so, the British fired and killed John McCoy and John Russel, two of my mess-mates. At this moment we raised and fired, and then our horse, commanded by Marion and Pickens, came to our relief, and cut that party of the British off. The general engagement then commenced and lasted for some time when the British took Col. Washington. Gen. Greene told Col. Washington that day to keep out of the fight, and save his men for a reserve, as this applicant was then told, but long before the battle ended Col. Washington and his horse broke two or three times thro' the British lines and back but at last he was wounded. The British rushed him into a big brick house that they retreated to. In this engagement the Lieutenant of my company was wounded. This applicant and two others carried him off the field. His leg was broken by a grape shot. This applicant knows not whether he ever recovered.

* * * * *

Captain Sharpe of the 2nd Regiment had on that day 29 of his men killed. Of Captain Raiford's company there were but about 5 or 6 killed, two of whom are named above. From this engagement we were marched back to the High Hills of Santee where we stayed for most of the winter."

JESSE ALSOBROOK.

battalions and regiments. Before we got to the High Hills of Santee, we had a little skirmish with Tarleton and Cornwallis across the river Roanoke at Halifax, but the only principal Engagement of much note that he recollects to have been in was at the Entaw Springs. Two miles before we reached the place of the general engagement we had a little fight between the horse on each side. Just before the commencement Captain Raiford and twenty four men, of whom this applicant was one, were ordered by Col. Armstrong to advance ahead with two field pieces and the officers belonging to the artillery, and when we had advanced some distance in a run we discovered an advanced party of the British foot on our left in ambush just ready to fire and at that moment Capt. Raiford, commanded us to squat, and as we were in the in the act of doing so, the British fired and killed John McCoy and John Russel, two of my mess-mates. At this moment we raised and fired, and then our horse, commanded by Marion and Pickens, came to our relief, and cut that party of the British off. The general engagement then commenced and lasted for some time when the British took Col. Washington. Gen. Greene told Col. Washington that day to keep out of the fight, and save his men for a reserve, as this applicant was then told, but long before the battle ended Col. Washington and his horse broke two or three times thro' the British lines and back but at last he was wounded. The British rushed him into a big brick house that they retreated to. In this engagement the Lieutenant of my company was wounded. This applicant and two others carried him off the field. His leg was broken by a grape shot. This applicant knows not whether he ever recovered.

* * * * *

Captain Sharpe of the 2nd Regiment had on that day 29 of his men killed. Of Captain Raiford's company there were but about 5 or 6 killed, two of whom are named above. From this engagement we were marched back to the High Hills of Santee where we stayed for most of the winter."

JESSE ALSOBROOK.

COL. RICHARD ALLEN, SR.

(Extract from the declaration for pension (dated Sept. 4, 1832), of Col. Richard Allen, a resident of Wilkes County, North Carolina.)

* * * * * That he was born on the 26th day of November, 1741, in Baltimore County the State of Maryland, the record of which is made in his old family Bible; that he continued to reside in the said County until he was twenty-one years of age when he removed to Frederick County, in the State of Virginia, where he lived about seven years, and then removed to Rowan County (now Wilkes), in North Carolina which was in the month of September, 1770. In the month of October, or November, 1775, he entered the service of the United States as a volunteer for six months in Capt. Jesse Walton's Company of minute men (it being the first company ever raised in the county of Wilkes), of which company he was appointed first Sergeant. Immediately after the company was raised and organized they marched to Salisbury, where they remained about sixteen days engaged in training and exercising the men, after which they were discharged and returned home, where they arrived a few days before Christmas.

On the 13th day of February, following, they set out upon their march for Cross Creek or Fayetteville, having understood that the Scotch Tories were committing great depredations in the country round about that place. On their way they were joined by Col. Martin Armstrong with the Surry militia at a place called old Richmond. After joining Col. Armstrong they continued their march until they reached Randolph County, where they were joined by Col. Alexr. Martin of the Continental line with a small body of troops under his command. From thence they pursued their march direct to Cross Creek or Fayetteville. The day before they arrived at that place a battle had been fought between the Tories under Gen'l McDonald and the Whig militia under Gen'l Moore in which the former were defeated with considerable loss and a great number taken prisoners. The prisoners taken in this engagement were delivered over to Capt. Jesse Walton and his company who were ordered as a guard to convey them to Hillsboro'. They immediately set out with the prisoners for that place but before they reached it they were met by two companies of Light Horse under the command of Cap-

tains Mebane and Shepard who took charge of the prisoners, when Capt. Walton and his company were discharged and returned home, where they arrived the 29th March, having been gone near two months.

After their arrival at home they met twice every week and continued to train and exercise themselves until their term of six months had expired. Not long after the expiration of his first term this deponent was chosen an ensign in the company of militia commanded by Capt. Benj. Cleveland, and very soon afterwards they received orders from Col. Armstrong to go against the Indians who were committing great depredations upon the frontier of the Western part of North Carolina. In this expedition they served about two weeks principally in scouring the frontier settlements. Soon after their return orders were received by Captain Cleveland from Col. Armstrong to take his company and go in pursuit of Col. Roberts (a Tory Colo.), who had embodied a number of Tories on the North-west side of the Blue Ridge. They immediately set out in pursuit of Col. Roberts and continued to pursue him and his company without being able to overtake them until they advanced considerably into the State of Virginia, when they learned that Roberts had disbanded his men and that they had dispersed. Upon receiving this information they returned home, having been gone about three weeks.

Early in the year 1778, Captain Benjamin Cleveland was appointed a Lieutenant Colonel and this deponent was appointed to succeed him as Captain of the company which commission he held until the close of the war. In the latter part of the year 1779, a call was made for troops to march to the defence of Charleston. A draft was made from the militia in Wilkes for the company and a draft also made from the Captains of Companies for a Captain to command that company. The lot fell upon this deponent and he accordingly repaired with his company to Hamblin's old store, where they rendezvoused on the 13th of January, 1780. As soon as they could organize and make the necessary preparations they marched direct to Charleston, S. C., where they joined the third regiment of North Carolina militia, commanded by Col. Andrew Hampton. After joining the regiment they were stationed about two miles from the city at the smoky camps where they remained a considerable time and until a report obtained currency that the Tories intended to set fire to the town and thereby enable the British to effect a landing.

Upon hearing of this report Gen. Lincoln ordered all the troops into the city where they remained until the term of service of this deponent and his men expired, when they were discharged and returned home, where they arrived sometime in the month of April, 1780, having been gone between three and four months. From the month of April, to September, 1780, this deponent, with small detachments, of the men under his command, served three short tours, the precise length of each not particularly recollected, one of which was against a body of Tories assembled near the head of the Catawba river, another against Col. Bryan (a Tory Col.), who had embodied a band of Tories in the Southern part of the State, and the other against some Tories on the north-west side of the Blue Ridge. In these three tours this deponent believes he served about two months. In the month of September, 1780, information was received by Col. Benjamin Cleveland that Maj. Ferguson of the British army was advancing from South Carolina with a large body of British and Tories, upon which Col. Cleveland immediately issued orders for all the Troops within the County of Wilkes to rendezvous at the Court House. This deponent with what men he could collect repaired thither immediately and after the troops were organized they all set out on their march to meet Maj. Ferguson. Upon the way they were joined by Col. Campbell with a body of troops from Virginia as also by Cols. Sevier, Shelby, and McDowell, with troops from North Carolina. After a junction of the troops was formed, as most of them had horses, it was proposed that all those who had horses or could procure them should advance immediately upon Ferguson. This deponent had a horse and was anxious to proceed with the main army but as a great many were on foot and would necessarily be left behind, it became necessary that the charge of those should be committed to some officer. The command of the foot men was first offered to Col. Jos. Herndon but he positively refused to accept it unless this deponent who he said had more experience than himself, could be detailed to stay with him. In this state of affairs Col. Cleveland thought proper to order this deponent to remain in charge of the foot men and he accordingly done so. They continued their march, however, with all possible speed in the direction of King's mountain but was not able to reach it in time to engage in the battle, it having been fought and the Americans with their prisoners being on their return some short distance before they met with them. When they rejoined the army

they continued with them and assisted in guarding the prisoners until they proceeded as far as the Moravian towns in the County of Stokes, and after remaining there a considerable time they were relieved by Col. Winston with a detachment of fresh troops and Col. Cleveland and his men returned home, which place they reached some time in November—the precise time not recollected—but they were in service in this expedition about two months.

About the latter part of January, 1781, an express arrived at Capt. Benjamin Herndon's, in Wilkes, from Gen. Davidson, informing that Lord Cornwallis was approaching the State from South Carolina and requesting that as many troops as possible should be collected immediately to oppose him. This deponent collected all the men under his command that he could get and set out with the other troops from the County in order to rendezvous at Salisbury; but when within about fourteen miles of Salisbury they heard that Lord Cornwallis had crossed the Catawba and was then in Salisbury. Upon receiving this information they changed the direction of their route and marched towards Salem in order to join Gen. Green who was at that time supposed to be on Dan river or near the borders of Virginia. When they had advanced as far as Person County, North Carolina, they received orders from Gen. Green to return and endeavor to form a junction with Gen. Pickens, who was expected to be advancing from South Carolina through what is now East Tennessee and to inform him of the situation of affairs, as also to conduct him through the country so that he might be within a convenient distance of Gen. Green's army and to co-operate with him if necessary. They did return and this deponent met with Gen. Pickens at Mitchell's river in the County of Surry, and conducted him to Salem where they joined Col. Locke with his regiment. When they left Salem Gen. Pickens and Col. Locke with the respective troops under their command separated, the former taking the direct road to Hillsboro' and the latter taking a route leading higher up the country. This deponent was attached to the troops under Col. Locke and when they had proceeded as far as Stony Creek in the County of Guilford or Rockingham, information was received from Gen. Pickens that a large number of Tories had embodied themselves with Col. Pyles, and requesting Col. Locke's troops to repair with all possible dispatch to meet him at Trollinger's ford on Haw river. Col. Locke with his troops set out immediately but before they reached Trollinger's ford Gen. Pickens

had engaged with the Tories and defeated them. As soon as they heard of the defeat of the Tories they turned their course and marched directly for Gen. Green's army which they met with near the High Rock. After remaining with Gen. Green a few days Col. Locke's regiment was discharged and returned home together with some others of the troops. In this expedition this deponent served a month to five weeks.

In addition to the service above enumerated this deponent performed a number of short tours (amounting perhaps to twenty), against the Tories in various parts of the Country, and disarming and arresting suspected persons and bringing them to trial, but it would be impossible for him to specify the particular periods of these services.

This deponent further states that he was duly commissioned as an Ensign and Captain as stated in the foregoing declaration. He cannot now recollect by whom the Ensign's commission was signed, but he believes the Captain's commission was signed by Governor Caswell—both of which are lost or mislaid so that they cannot now be produced. * * * * *

RICHARD ALLEN, SEN'R.

Sworn to and subscribed, the day and year aforesaid.

R. ALLEN, J. P.

WILLIAM ALLEN.

(Extract from the declaration of William Allen, dated 18th Sept., 1832, filed in the Pension Office, Washington. "O. W. & N. D., Invalid, No. 30,822.")

"He volunteered as a private in the militia of North Carolina about the 1st of September, 1781, and rendezvoused at Hillsborough, N. C. The Captain who commanded his company he has no recollection of, only his appearance which was that of a keen active man. The Lieutenant of his Company was by the name of John Campbell, and the Ensign was Robert Seoby. He states that he was under the command of his officers but a short time, as the sequel will show, but that the Colonel of his regiment was Archibald Lytle, who was a regular officer. Much else of the organization of the troops, and of the officers, he does not now recollect. At the time of entering the

service he resided in Orange Co., N. C. He was born in the State of Pennsylvania, and went to Orange at an early age. He volunteered for a six months tour and the troops to which he belonged were raised for the purpose, as he understood, of marching to join Gen. Greene at the High Hills of Santee River, thence to march to a place in South Carolina called Ninety-six, now Cambridge; but while at Hillsborough preparing to go on this expedition, the Tories under the command of Tory Fanning, and the British under Col. McDougan, came upon us and took three hundred of us prisoners, among whom was Governor Burke. He saw Col. Lytle wounded by a sword in the head by Tory Fanning. This transaction took place at Hillsborough as above stated on the 4th of September, 1781. That night we remained near Hillsborough and were carried next morning by the British and Tories to a place called Lindley's Mill, where a pretty severe and well fought battle took place between a force of the Republicans and the British and Tories, during which engagement the prisoners were kept in a close place with a strong guard around them. He recollects well of seeing there killed the celebrated Tory Colonel McNeil. That night, after the battle of Lindley's Mill, we were forced off by our captors and taken by Wilcox's Iron Works to Wilmington, where we were put on board of British ships, which steered towards the West India Islands, and then tacked and disembarked us at Charleston, where the greater part remained until peace, but this applicant states that he was exchanged on the 11th of August, 1782, and came on back home in Orange."

his
WILLIAM X ALLEN.
mark

Affidavit made in State of Illinois, County of Gallatin.

JOHN ALLISON.

That he entered the service of the United States and served as herein stated:

He entered the service for nine months in the year 1778, in the County of Orange, in the State of North Carolina, under Capt. William Lytle. We rendezvoused at Hillsborough, the County Seat of Orange County. From Hillsborough we were marched and crossed the Yadkin river at a place then called the Island Ford, as well as

he recollects, continuing their march they passed through Salisbury, Charlotte, Camden, and crossed Santee river at Nelson's Ferry, thence to Monk's Corner thence to the Ten Mile house where we remained for some short time. From this latter place we marched through Dogester and crossed a small stream at Bacon's Bridge. We then marched to Purysburg where we joined Gen. Lincoln.

This declarant belonging to the Third Regiment; Col. Archibald Lytle, Capt. William Lytle's brother, was the Colonel of the Regiment. We were here stationed in the winter where this declarant was taken sick and placed in the Hospital. His brother, James Allison, then at home, learning the diseased condition of this applicant came and procured from Gen. Lincoln a furlough and took him to his father's in Orange County where he remained sick until the troops returned home, when Col. Lytle gave him a discharge. He remained with his father, but how long he does not recollect, when he entered the militia service for three months. He has forgotten the names of both his Captain and Lieutenant. His Sergeant's name was William Riley. The company to which he belonged, with other companies, were marched to Hillsborough where he remained until the expiration of our three months.

The object in calling and stationing the militia was to protect the town against the Tories. After the three months had expired he received a discharge from his Captain and returned home. Shortly after he volunteered, but for no particular time, under Capt. John Whiteside; his Lieutenant's name was Joseph Allison, the brother of this declarant; General Butler was our head commander. We were marched by Gen. Butler from Orange County down to Granville Old Court House, in Granville County, where we remained some time. Some here obtained leave to return home for the purpose of ascertaining the condition of our relatives many of whom had suffered from the depredations of the British under the command of Lord Cornwallis, who, with his army, had lain in the neighborhood of this declarant's father for two days and nights. When he arrived at his father's he found his house stripped of furniture. They had taken a wagon and team from his father and as much corn as they could carry. This property was never regained.

He remained at his father's one day and then went immediately and joined the troops under the command of Gen Green at Troublesome Iron Works, the next day after the battle of Guilford. The

militia were here discharged after remaining a few days and this declarant returned again to his father's.

He has no documentary evidence by which he can establish the foregoing nor does he know of any person whose testimony he can procure who can testify to his services.

JOHN ALLISON.

FRANCIS ANTRICAN.

(Extract from the declaration for pension (dated Feb. 4, 1839), of Francis Antrican, a resident of Granger County, Tenn., aged seventy-five years.)

He states that he entered the service in the State Line of North Carolina, under Capt. Thomas Donahough, about the 25th of April, 1781, in the First Regiment of State Troops, commanded by Col. Henry Dickson, in Gen. Sumner's Brigade, at Orange Court House, in North Carolina, and was marched to Oxford and from thence to the siege of Ninety-six in South Carolina, where we joined the Continental army under Gen. Green. This was the Spring after the battle of Guilford Court House, fought by Gen's Green and Morgan against Cornwallis. We were ordered on to Ninety-six to reinforce Gen. Green and at the siege of Ninety-six we lost over a hundred men and did not then take the place. This was in the month of May, a little after the middle of the month. After this Gen. Green marched his command, both Continental and State troops, to the high hills of Santee and the British retired to the Eutaw Springs and in the early part of the Fall we fought the battle of the Eutaw Springs against Lord Rawdon. Gen. Green commanded in person, a hard battle, and we took upwards of a thousand prisoners there. This battle was a little past the middle of September the same year after I enlisted or volunteered. This place is about forty miles above Charlestown where the British returned and we returned to the high hills of Santee again. When we got there Capt. Donahough, who was made Major after the battle of the Eutaw Springs, commanded the detachment that carried the prisoners up to Salisbury, North Carolina, where the prisoners were put in charge of a detachment of militia who took them on, as I understood, to Virginia, and we were ordered back to join the main army again. We went on by Cheraw (?)

and then to the high hills of Santee. We remained there until winter and then our detachment was ordered on to a place called the round O, and Horse Shoe. These two last places are close together. From this last place we were marched to a noted place called Bacons Bridge, in South Carolina, where I remained in the service until the latter part of May, 1782, when my time was out, being a twelve months tour, but I staid in service a month over my time of enlistment before I was discharged, being thirteen months.

About this time there were orders for a few companies of volunteer cavalry to be raised for North Carolina scouting service to keep under the Tories that were constantly doing mischief and plundering the country. When we were marched away about, or on, the first of June, and marched into North Carolina to a place called Cross Creek, where Fayetteville now stands, or about the place, we were under a Major Allen from North Carolina. This enrollment was for twelve months unless sooner discharged. I served about ten months in the service against the Tories for at this time there was no British in those quarters, and were all discharged by our commander Major Allen in both of these tours. I got a written discharge; the first was washed up in my jacket pocket and the other, in the lapse of years was lost, and I know not what become of it. The first tour my discharge was given by Col. Henry Dickson and the last by Maj. Allen as before stated. I then returned home to Orange County, North Carolina, about fifteen miles below the Court House, and moved into the upper part of the County fifteen or sixteen miles above the Court House and lived there five years, and then moved to a place in Tennessee, now Green County, Tennessee, near a place called Babb's Mills, where in the month of September, 1793, on or about the first of the month, I joined a company under Captain John Casey ordered out by Gen. Sevier to go against the Cherokees down on the Holstein. We met and were enrolled and marched from the place not far from where Greenville town now stands to a place called Eastern station on the south side of Holstein river. We remained there to keep a lookout some time and were marched over the river to Campbell's station, and occasionally on the scout, and at the end of three months, which was the term of time we were called out for, we were marched back to Green County and were discharged by Capt. Casey, having received a discharge and certificate for three months and seven days service. Again I was called out on a two months tour and met the first of March, 1794, and marched to Paint Rock near

the Carolina line and then the edge of the Nation on the French Broad river, and discharged at the end of two months. Lieutenant Conway commanded the company. Again in November, the same year, I was called out again under Lieut. Nathan Veach and served two months at the Paint Rock and discharged about New Year, 1795, as well as my recollection. Again I was ordered out by Col. Hill. This last tour I headed the company of about forty men and marched them to Hoof's station on the French Broad and remained there until the two months was out. At this time we were all frontier men and minute men as pioneers to save the scalps of our wives and little children, making in all nine months and seven days in the different tours against the Cherokee Indians, for all of which I had certificates for my services—when added to my former services against the British, makes thirty-two months and seven days. * * * * *

FRANCIS ANTRICAN.

WESTWOOD ARMISTEAD.

(Declaration of Westwood Armistead—Pension Office, Washington
"O. W. & N. D. Widow—8100.")

Extract.

State of North Carolina,

Chatham County, 5th March, 1844.

Personally appeared before me, Thomas Bell, J. P., &c., Westwood Armistead, who (&c., &c.):

"Sayeth, First that he is eighty-one years old, that when very young he was drafted into the Army in the year 1781, a short time before the Guilford battle; that at the time he was drafted he lived in the County of Northampton, and after being drafted he was ordered and did Rendezvous at Halifax on the Roanoke, in the State of N. Ca., and marched from there under Capt. Madrie to Guilford C. H.—was in the Guilford Battle—his whole Company fled, but again rendezvoused at Troublesome Iron Works, and that he was then returned a soldier for 12 months under Anthony Armistead, his brother. Then marched to Camden in the State of S. C., and was in the battle which there took place (Hobkirk's Hill). From thence marched to Fort Motte, from thence to Augusta in the State of Georgia, and was there again in battle. From there took up march for Ninety-Six, but was by the British taken prisoner on the way in a skirmish, and

carried to Charlestown in the State of S. C.; was there put on board a man of war—the name of the vessel not recalled—remained in Charlestown for some time, was carried from there to England. A fight took place on the way between the ship carrying this deponent and a French vessel. He was landed on the Island of Jersey in the English Channel; was there sick for a considerable time. On recovery was sent to Spithead prison and was there confined until peace was made. Was then sent by cartel to Havre de Grace in France. There saw the American Consul from whom he received some money and a pass, and went from there to L'Orient, and there obtained passage on board an American ship, commanded by Capt. Pearson, which landed in May or June, 1783, at Boston, in the United States. This deponent further declares on oath that he has not at any time received pay for any part of his services."

his
WILLIAM X ARMISTEAD.
mark.

Test: Thos. Bell, J. P.

WILLIAM ARMSTRONG.

(Extract from the declaration for pension of William Armstrong made in Caldwell Co., Ky., May 20, 1833.)

That he entered the service of the United States and served as herein stated; to-wit:

During the Revolutionary War I lived in Lincoln County, State of North Carolina, and was a militia Captain of a company in said County when I first entered the service of the United States, which was in the month of July in the year 1780, and the following are the circumstances:

Just after the appointment of Gates to the command of the Southern army, orders were received by the militia officers to hold a draft for men to serve in that army for three months. Accordingly the draft was made and six were drafted out of my own company, as well as I remember. I was commissioned the Captain of the Company from Lincoln and commanded as such during the expedition. We rendezvoused near Charlotte and my company was placed in Col. Alexander's regiment, and in the Brigade commanded by Gen'l Griffith Rutherford; one Wm. Rankin was Lieutenant in my company.

From Charlotte we marched down the Yadkin river and thence across Black River to Ridgeley's Mills and there encamped for the night. But at about 12 at night we received orders to hasten our march and join the main army as soon as possible. The line of march was immediately formed and we proceeded towards Camden. During the night our advance guards had some skirmishing with the enemy's guards, and sometime in the night we joined the main army.

About the dawn of day the battle of Camden commenced and soon ended in the defeat of our army. Having joined the main army so short a time before the battle commenced I am not able to describe the order in which Gates formed his men, but in regard to Rutherford's Brigade, I distinctly remember it was divided into platoons and on that day I had the command of a platoon instead of my company. By whose fault this battle was lost I know not, but one thing I do know, it was not mine, for I know I done my duty. The blame was attributed to Gates, but whether he was obnoxious to the charge I will not venture to say. At any rate the loss was great and the fall of DeKalb at the head of the Continentals was an irreparable loss.

The bravery of this officer and those under him, and the undaunted courage shown by them when there was none to support them, created a universal sympathy for their sufferings and no doubt served to increase the blame against Gates. As soon as our terms of service were out we were discharged, which I think was in the month of October following, having fully served out the three months for which we were drafted. The success of the enemy at Camden gave the Tories more confidence and they became more bold, more daring, and more numerous. Assisted by detached parties of the British they marched through the country almost with impunity, committing every sort of crime. They established posts in various places and for a while seemed to have subjugated the country. Yet there was a few who kept the field, and if it is not boasting to say so, I was one. About this time I was re-commissioned by the Governor of N. Carolina and appointed again a Captain in the militia of the State. Under this commission I returned to Lincoln county to raise a volunteer company and to join Col. Dixon who had the command of a regiment of volunteer militia. But on my return to my old company I found but eight men who were good and true, the rest had joined the Tories. Such was the disaffection in that country at that time. With this eight I took the field about the first of November, 1780,

and immediately joined Col. Dixon as a Captain of a volunteer company of militia. After joining him my company was augmented and increased by adding to it such as were from Lincoln County and who had volunteered and joined Col. Dixon. This made my company more respectable. Col. Dixon was stationed in Lincoln at the time I joined him where we remained for some time for the purpose of restraining detached parties of the British and protecting the inhabitants from them, for at this time Cornwallis was marching his army through Lincoln County, Northward. We were all mounted men and for a while our duties were very severe. Cornwallis lay at Ramsour's and then crossed the Catawba at Beaty's ford and at Cowan's where Gen. Davidson was killed in defending the pass. Our regiment kept on the flanks of the enemy as much as possible and obstructed their march. We pursued them in this manner as far as Salisbury. Near this place I was detached at the head of eight men to Sarvis' Mill (Rowan County), for the purpose of discovery, and on arriving there we came suddenly on 42 footmen and 15 dragoons of the enemy. They had reached there before us and discovering our approach lay in ambush and fired on us as we entered the Creek, but luckily killed none. We turned to fire but at the moment discovered the dragoons advancing on us from their ambuscade. We retreated across a contiguous old field with considerable haste. On arriving on the opposite side we halted and, strange as it may seem, we were not only not pursued, but the enemy were retreating themselves in haste, having thrown out their forage (for they were foraging party). I ordered a pursuit in turn and dispatched a messenger to Col. Dixon for aid, but none came in time to do any good and they escaped—we were too few in number to effect anything ourselves. On the next day we returned. This was sometime about the 1st February, 1781. Cornwallis was at this time in the pursuit of Gen. Morgan and Green. Morgan having defeated Tarlton at the Cowpens in January previous and taken a good many prisoners, was endeavoring to escape Northward with his prisoners, and Green, being at the head of the other Division of his army, endeavored to form a junction with Morgan, as Cornwallis was endeavoring to intercept Morgan. However, by good fortune and great exertion, both escaped, and Green proceeded on to Guilford where he made a stand and determined to fight. Dixon's regiment stopped at Salisbury and returned again to Lincoln to oppose the Tories who had

embodied in considerable numbers while the British army was marching through the country. On our return into that section of the State we found the Tories in such numbers that we were obliged to cross over the Catawba into Mecklenburg County, for we were too weak to oppose them. However, we again returned in a short time and moved from place to place as most needed our protection. Thus matters continued until the Fall of that year (1781). For after the capture of Cornwallis at York in October of that year, the Tories in that quarter seemed disheartened and it was not longer necessary for us to keep constantly in the field. Consequently Col. Dixon came to the conclusion to disband his forces, at any rate for the present and until they were wanted, and according discharged his troops sometime in the latter part of October, 1781, (I do not now remember the precise day—it is impossible).

During my service under Col. Dixon, we were engaged in many enterprises and many circumstances took place which I have not related, and indeed my memory does not enable me to describe particularly all the circumstances that happened. On my return from Camden I found Col. Dixon engaged in raising a Regiment of volunteers for the defence of the country and I immediately joined him as before stated and went into my old company to raise my quota of men—indeed get all I possibly could, and having been commissioned by the Governor of North Carolina Captain of the company from Lincoln in the expedition to Camden, and having been previously commissioned Captain of a company in Lincoln, as such officer I used every exertion to raise men for the defence of the country. I entered into this last service under Col. Dixon sometime in the month of November, 1780, about the first of that month, and continued in that service without a days intermission until about the last day of October following. I remember distinctly we were not discharged until a short time after the battle at Yorktown and surrender of Cornwallis. I will mention that during the year 1781, while I was out on service, the Tories came upon my plantation in Lincoln County and destroyed nearly all my property and among the rest they took five horses from me. * * * * *

WILLIAM ARMSTRONG.

WYATT BALLARD.

Towit: That he, the said Wyatt Ballard, did, in the month of February, in the year 1781, at the town of Warrenton, in the County of Warren, in the State of North Carolina, enter into the regular army of the United States as a regular soldier in the company of Captain Carter for the term of twelve months, said company being a company of the Second North Carolina regiment commanded by Colonel Dixon. But Col. Dixon being absent the greater part of the year this deponent enlisted for the regiment was commanded by Major Armstrong. Said Second Regiment was a part of General Sumner's Brigade, said Brigade being a part of General Green's command.

This applicant further states he faithfully served the United States as a common soldier in the corps before mentioned against the common enemy the twelve months for which he engaged and until near the last of April in the year 1782, when he was at Bacon's Bridge in South Carolina discharged by General Green; that his discharge is lost.

The said Wyatt Ballard further swears that he was at the taking of the following forts: at Wright's Bluff, on the Congaree, at Thompson's Fort, and one at Friday's Ferry, and two forts at Augusta, and then in the battle on the 8th of September, 1781, at Eutaw Springs, in which battle he was wounded severely by a musket ball in the right arm which wound he shows.

JOHN BUTLER.

In his declaration for a pension, dated in April, 1818, in Bertie County, N. C., he stated that he was enlisted in Windsor, N. C., by Lieut. Thomas Blount Whitnell in 1776, and served in the Company of Capt. Jeremiah McClure of the Fourth N. C. Regiment, and was discharged after a service of 3 years, by Colonel Mebane, at Halifax. Wm. Hill, Secretary of State for N. C., certified February, 1819, that "It appears from the Muster roll of the N. C. Continental line of the Revolutionary War that John Butler, a private in said line enlisted May 5th, 1776, for two and a half years in the 10th Regiment in Capt. Baker's Company and was omitted in 1779."

In November, 1820, he was residing in Bertie County, N. C.,

aged 66 years. He enlisted on or about May 4th, 1776, in the Company of Capt. Jeremiah McLayn or McLean, for two years and six months at Windsor, and in the Regiment commanded by Colonel Thomas Polk. He was discharged at Halifax. He was in the battle at Charleston, S. C. The bombardment of Fort Moultrie at Charleston was June 12th, 1776.

JOHN DENNY.

He was in February, 1833, residing in Guilford County, N. C., aged 75 years, and states that about the middle of December, 1779, or '80 he was drafted into the Company of Capt. Frost & Lt. Hancock, marched from Rockingham, N. C., directly to Charleston, S. C., where they went into winter quarters, and remained there until April 4th, following when he received his discharge from his Captain and returned home. The next Fall he volunteered under Capt. Andrew Wilson, in which Company he served sometimes, and sometimes in that of Capt. O'Neal "And was used to counteract the scouting parties sent out by the British while on Dan River, Va., and in Rockingham and Guilford Counties," but does not recollect how long he was thus engaged, probably, however, he thinks, at least two months. In the latter part of June, 1781, he volunteered and marched under Capt. Robert Bell, with other Companies from the neighboring Counties, to join General Greene, at Camden, then over the Wateree to Eutaw Springs and at that place he was engaged in the battle of September 8th, 1781, which commenced early in the morning and very quickly became general. After the battle he was marched with about 300 prisoners of the enemy, to Rowan County, N. C. During the battle his Company was placed under the command of a French Colonel, named, he believed, Malmedy. He was discharged after 3 months service. His rank during his term of duty was as a private.

He was born in Ireland and brought when a child, by his parents to America and he settled in Chester County, Penn., where he lived until 1772, then with his parents moved to N. C., and settled in Guilford County, where since he has been living. In the reorganization of the Continental Army in 1778 and 9 and a more general one in the Fall of 1780 and early in 1781, Regiments and Companies consolidated which changed the officers in command, and some became supernumeraries.

ANDREW CARSON.

State of North Carolina,

Iredell County.

On this 22d day of August, 1832, Personally appeared in open court now sitting for said county, Andrew Carson a resident of said county and State, aged 76 years who being sworn, doth on his oath make the following declaration in order to obtain the benefit of the act of June 7, 1832. The first campaign he served under Capt. Joseph Dixon, Lieutenant Carr or Kerr, Ensign Ewin. He does not recollect the year, but it was late in the fall—recollect the snow was plenty (it was cold)—familiarily the snow campaign—Went out to 96 (now called Cambridge) South Carolina under the command of General Rutherford—his son James Rutherford was aide to his father, Wm. Lee Davidson was Adjutant. Was engaged with the Tories at 96, S. C. Was gone three months and discharged at Sherrill's Ford on Catawba by Captain Dixon, which discharge is lost.

The next campaign was against the Cherokee Indians under the command of Captain David Caldwell, the same general, adjutant and aid as before; started about August, 1776, lay 6 weeks at Cathies Fort, on Catawba, waited for the army to collect, marched against the Cherokee Indians, had a battle and defeated them on Tennessee River and destroyed some of their towns—don't recollect names—was gone 3 months and discharged at Cathie's Fort by Captain Caldwell, which discharge is lost. The next campaign was under Captain Caldwell and General Rutherford—was stationed at Puryburg on the Savannah River—remained say 4 or 5 weeks, then moved up the river to Two Sisters (so called then) S. C., with the British on Georgia side of the river, whom we were watching. As the British moved the Americans followed them for 3 days when they learned the British had moved back and the Americans retraced their steps to the Two Sisters, then to Parisburg (Puryburg) lying alternately at the two places for 4 or 5 months. During the latter part of the Campaign had a battle at Brier's Creek, March 3, 1779, in which affair he lost two good horses. The tour was 5 months and was in fall and winter 1778-9 but he staid about 6 months owing to the relief not coming in time and was discharged by Generals Lincoln and Rutherford. From this time until Shallow Ford battle with Tories, he was

engaged in several small tours of days and weeks, at a time not recollected, except one month he was out under Capt. John Read going to the Congaree, where he joined Col. Wade Hampton and was discharged. Another tour was under Capt. D. Caldwell after Tories and foraging—about 52 days. Also he was on duty for 6 weeks after the Tory Bryan who was followed down to the Pedee, under Col Lewis—overtook and defeated him at Colston's. Also a tour under General Davidson of 4 weeks. Another of 31 days—was after the Tory Bryan under Capt. John Graham—he was at all times on the alert and considered a minute man with a good horse and arms. Previous to the battle at Shallow Ford he was informed of the marching of the Tories and mounted his horse to ride 62 miles to Headquarters of General Davidson, where he arrived about sunrise next morning, who immediately gave him the command of 52 men, with which he returned and after manoeuvring for two weeks he came upon and routed the main body of the Tories at Shallow Ford on the Yadkin after an obstinate engagement in which Captain Francis, a Whig was killed. There being no officer ranking above Captain—each one commanded his own men. He was out more or less until the battle of Guilford, where he arrived the day after it. This activity he continued until the end of the war, serving as a ranger and commanding a Company of Volunteers at other times. He omitted to state that in 1776 in May he joined Colonel Mebane at Norfolk, Va., being one months service. The Colonel was going to Charleston "but did not get on he thinks till the battle."

He was born in Rowan County, N. C., March 1, 1756, and when in the service he was on Catawba in that part of Rowan, now Iredell County and now lives there. He was mostly in what was called the partisan warfare and very little with the regulars as the Tories of North Carolina were sufficient to keep the Whigs engaged. He had a family record as kept by his father; it is lost.

ANDREW CARSON.

This is to certify that Andrew Carson hath served fifty-two days in my Company in actual service by general orders. Given under my hand March ye 23, 1781.

D. CALDWELL,

Captain.

This may certify that Andrew Carson hath served in the public service four weeks and two days under command of General Davidson.

Given under my hand this 28th day of Feb'y, 1782.

MICHAEL ELSBURY,

Lieutenant.

These are to certify that Andrew Carson hath served in public servis two weeks after Briens and fifteen days at Deep river under the command of Captain Beasley.

Given under my hand this 5th day of August, 1782.

JOHN GRAHAM,

Captain.

Inscription on tombstone in the family burying ground near Houstonville, Iredell County, N. C.:

CAPTAIN ANDREW CARSON,

Born 1st March, 1756,

Died 29th January, 1841.

He was a Soldier of the Revolutionary War.

WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON.

(Petition filed in 3d Auditor's Office.)

To the Honorable, the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States in Congress assembled—

The petition of William Lee Davidson sheweth to your Honorable bodies that he is the son and heir of General William Davidson who was a soldier of the Revolutionary War and served his country faithfully from the beginning of said war until he was killed at the battle of Cowan's Ford on the Catawba River, in the County of Mecklenburg in the State of North Carolina.

"When the Revolution broke out on the 22d of April, 1777, the State Congress at Halifax raised four additional regiments, to the two already in service. Of the 4th Regiment Thomas Polk was Colonel, James Thackston Lieutenant Colonel, and petitioner's father, William Davidson, Major.

With this regiment, under General Francis Nash he marched to join the Army of the North, under General Washington, where he served until Nov, 1779, when the North Carolina line was ordered South to reinforce General Lincoln, at Charleston, S. Carolina. Pre-

vious to this your petitioners Father, Wm. Davidson had been promoted to the rank of Lieutenant Colonel in the line. As the troops passed through North Carolina Colonel Davidson obtained a furlough for a few days visit to his family which he had not seen for three years. This saved him from the fate that befell Lincoln at Charleston; for when he approached Charleston, he found it so closely beleaguered by the British Army, that he was prevented from joining his regiment. When Lincoln surrendered, your petitioner's Father returned to Mecklenburg and rendered important services in subduing the Tories, who, encouraged by the success of the British became numerous, daring and dangerous.

He raised a troop of volunteers and marched against them. At Colson's Mill he encountered a strong force of Tories, and a severe engagement took place in which petitioner's Father was severely wounded. A ball entered the umbilical region and passed through his body near the kidneys. This had nearly been fatal. He was confined for two months with this wound. On his recovery he took the field having been promoted for his bravery to a brigadier general in the place of General Rutherford, taken prisoner at Camden, S. C. He was active with General Sumner and Colonel Davie in checking the advance of the British, and throughout this dark period of our fortunes gave unceasing evidence of his untiring zeal in the cause of his Country.

After the brilliant affair of the Cowpens (17th Jan., 1781), in which General Morgan, with an inferior force, chastised the temerity and insolence of Colonel Tarleton, Genl. Davidson was most active in assembling the militia of his district to aid Genl. Green (who had on the east bank of the Catawba joined the light corps of Morgan) in impeding the advance of the enemy, and it was his fortune to guard the very ford at which Cornwallis attempted to pass. At the head of three hundred men, he took post at Cowan's Ford.

At day break on the 1st of February, 1781, the British Army under Cornwallis entered the waters of Catawba (then swollen by heavy rains) at Cowan's Ford. The morning was dark and rainy. The light infantry under Col. Hall entered first, followed by the grenadiers and the battalions. The picket of General Davidson challenged the enemy, receiving no reply, the guard fired. This turned out the whole force of General Davidson, who kept up a galling fire from the bank. The guide of the British alarmed at the firing, turn-

ed about and left them. This caused an unexpected diversion of the enemy from the expected landing of the force, and Col. Hall led them directly across. Col. Hall was killed as he ascended the bank. Lord Cornwallis's horse was shot in the river and fell as he reached the bank; three privates killed, and thirty-six British wounded.

Petitioner's father, General Davidson, in riding from the point where he expected the enemy to the point where they landed, was shot; the ball passed through his heart and he fell dead from his horse. "Your petitioner further sheweth to your Honorable bodies that in consideration of the gallant services of his Father in the defence of his country—the Congress of the United States, in 1781, passed the following resolution—"Resolved, That the Governor and Council of the State of North Carolina be desired to erect a monument at the expense of the United States not exceeding in value of five hundred dollars, to the memory of the late Brigadier General Davidson who commanded the militia of the District of Salisbury in the State of North Carolina and was killed on the first of February fighting gallantly for the defense of the liberty and independence of these States."

That petitioner's Father entered the service of his Country at the commencement of the Revolutionary War and continued in active service until his death at Cowan's Ford*—a period of more than *five years*, serving part of the time as Lieutenant-Colonel and part as Brigadier General.

Your Petitioner has been informed that his said Father, Genl. Davidson was entitled to *seven years half pay*, by a resolution of Congress passed the 24th of August, 1780, and 21st of October, 1780, and having died or been killed in service his children are entitled to whatever may be due.

* See Wheeler's History of North Carolina.

STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA,

OFFICE OF SECRETARY OF STATE.

I, William Hill, Secretary of State, in and for the State of North Carolina do hereby certify that it appears from the muster rolls of the Continental Line of this State in the Revolutionary War, that William Davidson entered the service in said line as a Major in the 4th Regiment on the 15th day of April, 1776, that he was a Lt. Colo. on the 4th of Octr, 1777, in the 5th Regiment, and of the 1st Regi-

ment in 1779. Retired from the Continental service on the 1st of Jan'y, 1781.

Given under my hand this 30th day of Jan'y, 1856.

W. HILL, Secretary of State.

(Copy).

34TH CONGRESS, }
3d Session.

SENATE.

{ REP. COM.
No. 314.

S. 512. UNITED STATES.

JANUARY 21, 1857.—Ordered to be printed.

Mr. EVANS made the following
REPORT.

[To accompany bill S. 512.]

The Committee on Revolutionary Claims, to whom was referred the petition of William L. Davidson, heir of General William Davidson, deceased, having had the same under consideration, report:

That the history of the military services of the father of the petitioner is fully set forth in Wheeler's History of North Carolina, and in the Journals of Congress from 1775 to 1781. He was a member of the Mecklenburg convention, which, in May, 1775, made the first declaration of independence which emanated from the American people.

After the battle of Lexington when it became manifest that the difficulties between the colonies and Great Britain were to be decided by the sword, the convention of North Carolina raised six battalions for the common defence, and tendered their services to Congress. Of the 4th battalion, Thomas Polk was appointed Colonel, James Thackston lieutenant colonel, and William Davidson major. These appointments were made by the Congress of the United colonies, on the recommendation of the convention of North Carolina, on the 7th of May, 1776. The North Carolina troops were marched to the North, under General Nash, to reinforce the army under the command of General Washington.

In this arduous service he remained until November, 1779, when

the North Carolina troops were ordered to reinforce General Lincoln in South Carolina. In the meantime Major Davidson had been promoted to the rank of lieutenant colonel.

As the troops passed through North Carolina, he obtained leave of absence for a short time to visit his family, whom he had not seen since he left them to join the northern army. It is stated in the petition, and there is no reason to doubt the fact, that when his furlough expired, he immediately repaired to Charleston to join his regiment; but when he arrived in the neighborhood, he found the city so closely beleaguered that it was impossible for him to go in.

When Charleston capitulated, in May, 1780, his regiment were made prisoners of war, and he, being out of active employment, repaired to Meehlenburgh, his native county, and raised a volunteer corps for the purpose of keeping in subjection the tories, who were numerous in that part of North Carolina and the adjoining parts of South Carolina. In this service he was actively engaged until after Gates' defeat in August, 1780. In this battle General Rutherford, who commanded the militia of the Salisbury division, was taken prisoner, and his command was conferred by the government of North Carolina upon Colonel Davidson, who thus became a brigadier of militia, retaining at the same time his rank in the continental army, ready to resume his command when his regiment should be exchanged or again recruited.

In January, 1781, whilst General Greene was retreating through North Carolina, pursued by a superior force of the enemy under Lord Cornwallis, it became of great importance to retard the march of the enemy as much as possible, and to enable the American general to cross the Yadkin before he could be overtaken. To this end Colonel Davidson, by the order of General Greene, posted his command, consisting of 300 militia, at Cowan's ford, on the Catawba river, which it was supposed was one of the passes by which the enemy would attempt to cross that river. This conjecture proved to be correct.

On the morning of the 1st of February, 1781, the enemy, in large force, appeared on the opposite side of the river. Their passage was resisted with great vigor and courage, and was effected at a heavy loss; but in the conflict the American commander was killed. In consideration of his gallant conduct, Congress, on the 20th day of September, 1781, passed a resolution requesting the Governor and council of North Carolina to erect a monument, at the expense of the

United States, not exceeding in value \$500, to the memory of the late General Davidson, who commanded the militia of the district of Salisbury, in the State of North Carolina, and was killed on the 1 Feb., 1781, fighting gallantly for the defence of the liberty and independence of these States.

Under these circumstances, the petitioner claims for himself, and the other children of Colonel Davidson, the seven years' half-pay, to which they conceive themselves entitled under the resolution of Congress of the 24th of August, 1780, which is in these words: "*Resolved*, That the resolution of the 15th day of May, 1778, granting half-pay for seven years to the officers of the army who should continue in the service to the end of the war, be extended to the widows of those officers who have died, or shall hereafter die in the service, to commence from the time of such officer's death." A subsequent part of the same resolution gives the allowance to the orphan children of the deceased officer, in case there be no widow or she should afterwards marry. From the facts herein stated, there is no doubt that, in consequence of the death of General Davidson, his widow, if he left one, and if none, his children, who were then orphans, were entitled to the seven years' half-pay."

He was one of those who were entitled to the seven years' half-pay under the resolution of the 15th of May, 1778, and he was afterwards killed in battle acting under the orders of Major General Greene. His command of the militia, and bearing the commission of a major general of the militia, could not change the legality of the claim of his family, under the resolution of the 24th of August, 1780.

The committee, therefore, report a bill to pay to the petitioner, W. L. Davidson, for himself and the other children of his father, the half-pay of a lieutenant colonel of infantry for seven years. They are not orphans now, but they were at the death of their father. If they did not receive it then, they are entitled now. Such has been the uniform construction of the resolution, as appears from many acts passed within the last thirty years.

LIEUT. COLONEL HENRY DIXON.

(In the Petition of Heirs of Lt. Col. Henry Dixon.)

Herndon Haralson, then of Haywood Co., Tenn., makes oath, May 11, 1840, "that in the year 1781 when Gen. Greene retreated thro'

N. C. into Virginia before Lord Cornwallis, he, this affiant, received a Captain's Commission, raised a company of volunteers, equipped themselves, and joined the army under the command of the said Colonel Dixon and Gen'l Pickens, and marched against a body of Tories in the neighborhood of Hillsborough, then commanded by Colo. Piles, which they attacked, defeated and cut to pieces on the 21st Feb., 1781—from thence in a few days they fought the battles of Whitesil's Mill and Guilford Court House." Haralson also states that Dixon "Marched to the South, where in some action in which he fought he received a wound with a musket or a cannon ball, but in what part of his body he doth not now recollect."

Note—He was wounded at Eutaw Springs, S. C.—ED.

JOSEPH GRAHAM.

In October, 1832, he was residing in Lincoln County, N. C., aged 73 years and stated that he enlisted in May, 1778, under Capt. Gooden in the Fourth North Carolina Regiment commanded by Col. Archibald Lyttle, a part of the time was orderly sergeant and the balance Quarter Master Sergeant, the term of his service to be 9 months after arriving at the place of rendezvous at Bladensburg in Maryland. They assembled at Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, N. C., where he then lived, from thence marched to near Virginia, receiving recruits from the other Counties. The field officers on this march were Colonel Wm. L. Davidson, Major William Polk and Henry Dickson. Capt. Smith Harris and others were all assembled in Caswell County at a place called Moore's Creek. At this place received the news of the battle at Monmouth, N. J., (June 28th, 1778) and that the British had gone to New York City, and as their services were not wanted at the North, the men became uneasy that the time of their service had not commenced and it was uncertain when it would. A meeting took place which with some difficulty was suppressed. Some officers broke their swords and some soldiers were crippled. "It was afterwards proposed to such of the soldiers as would accept, to take furloughs of which Graham was one," and he went home to Mecklenburg some time in August. On the 5th November following he was called into the service under General Rutherford (Brigade of Militia) for 5 months, in Col. Lyttle's Regiment. At the "10-mile

house" they received their arms and camp equipage, from thence to Puryburg on Savannah River where General Lincoln commanded, and N. C. Regulars were organized in two regiments, under Colonels Lytle and Armstrong, and the Brigade under Brigadier General Sumner. Graham was in the Company of Capt. Gooden, who with Capt. W. Goodman were shortly after transferred to a regiment of Light Infantry that was increased by some Companies of Militia after Gen. Ashe's defeat at Brier Creek (March 3rd, 1779,) and placed under the command of Colonel Malmedy, a Frenchman, and Major John Nelson of the N. C. Line. From the time the regiment was formed Graham acted as Quarter Master Sergeant to the end of the campaign. Lt. Witton (of the Regulars) who was appointed Quarter Master, being in bad health, died about the last of the year, Graham discharged the whole duty the most of the time. During this service he was in a skirmish with McGist (or McGirt) who commanded the British Cavalry before Tarleton arrived. The regiment of Light Infantry was twice detached under Count Pulaski, in one of which a Lieutenant, Chevalier DeVallier, (a Frenchman) in a rencountre with a British piquet, received a mortal wound. Graham was in the battle of Stono, June 20th, 1779, and discharged in August, 1779, at which time he was ill with bilious fever, from which he had not fully recovered at the end of two months. The fever together with the collection of the hardships in a southern campaign along the sea coast, had so depressed his spirits that Graham did not re-enter the service until May, when the defeat of Colonel Buford (of Virginia by Col. Tarleton May 29, 1760) was announced, with a report that the enemy were advancing. The militia were ordered out *en masse* and he joined them. From his experience in military duties, he was appointed Adjutant of the Mecklenburg County Militia. The County being on the frontier, with no other force to protect it, a part of that regiment, and sometimes the whole, was retained most of the summer. The foot under General Wm. L. Davidson south-east of Charlotte, the Horse under Colonel Davie, in detachments, patrolled the country as far as Waco and adjoining Counties in the west that were disaffected. On the 25th of September it was reported that the British Army were on the March from Camden, which caused General Davidson to immediately march with his command towards Salisbury and ordering Graham to join Colonel Davie at Charlotte, where he should take command of such inhabitants as the alarm should bring together,

which were over 50. In the arrangements by Colonel Davie to oppose the entrance of the enemy into the village, Graham was placed in command of the reserve, which covered the retreat of the Americans by molesting the advance of the British for four miles. This advance consisted of all their cavalry and a battalion of infantry, and when Colonel Davie was put in a supporting distance, a charge was made in which Graham received nine wounds and was taken from the field to the hospital, remaining two months before his injuries were healed, but the "term" of service of the militia had expired and the enemy reported to be in Winnsborough, S. C.

As General Greene was soon expecting the British to advance in force, arrangements were adopted to raise men to oppose them, and Graham engaged upwards of 50 in two or three weeks, but the principal difficulty was to procure arms, though generally they had rifles and nearly half the swords for the cavalry were made by Blacksmiths and suspended higher up on the body than the later practice, in order to avoid entangling with the limbs when acting as foot soldiers.

After Tarleton's defeat January 17th, 1781, (At Cowpens, S. C.) the enemy in pursuit of General Morgan came to Cowan's Ford on the Catawba River, February 1st, 1781, and in the conflict there two of Graham's Company were killed (As well as General Davidson) and it was the only Company that left the battle ground in order and covered the retreat at the same time. On the 7th of February his Company while hanging on the rear of the British, had a conflict with them, on their march from Shallow Ford, on the Yadkin to Salem, in which they were routed. His Company lost one killed and took five prisoners. After this the N. C. Militia were placed under the command of General Andrew Pickens of S. C., and Graham's Company, with others, under Colonel Joseph Dickson, crossed Haw River, were detached by General Pickens in the evening with part of his Company and forty-five riflemen from Rowan and marched in the night of the 17th and at light the next morning, surprised, killed and took prisoners, a guard of an officer, with his 26 men, at Hart's Mill 1 and 1-2 miles from Hillsboro, where the British army was in camp. The evening of the same day formed a junction with Col. Lee's Legion and a day or two after this Tarleton with his legion set out over Haw River to join Colonel or Dr. Piles with Pickens and Lee after him, including Graham's Company, and all the militia, equipped as dragoons, were placed under Lee in rear of his dragoons.

On falling in with Piles and the Tories, instead of Tarleton passing along in front of their line drawn up, none of Lee's men knew their character, but Lee, as his men having so recently come to the south, did not know the distinguished mark of the Tories, but when the militia came near and discovered the red strip of cloth in their hats, they made the first attack on them. Some of the blacksmith swords broke, others bent, &c. Tarleton, who was in the vicinity, as soon as informed of the result started for Hillsboro, the Americans pursued about half way and without overtaking him turned to the left up the country. The next day, with reinforcements, he attacked our piquet guard in the night in which engagement Major Micajah Lewis, a Continental officer, was killed, and the Americans compelled to retire; this was followed by various movements, which brought both armies to the south of Haw River near Alamance Creek. On the 2nd of March a detachment of 800 men, all militia, except Lee's Legion, advanced in three columns, under his command, Graham and Company in front of the left with orders to support the left flank. After passing through a farm near Clapp's Mills entering a coppice of woods encountered a large party of the enemy drawn up in position, a smart firing commenced, and after three or four rounds our line gave way, the ground was so hampered with thick underbrush, and the course of the Tories on the left flank, it was done with difficulty, retreated about one mile to the ford on big Alamance, where Col. Otho Williams with the regulars under his command and Washington's Cavalry, were drawn up to support; the enemy did not pursue more than 500 yards. In the affair two were killed, 3 wounded and 2 taken prisoners of Graham's Company, in all 7. On the first of March the time and service for which the men had engaged was up and about one-third of them would go home, the others were persuaded to stay longer, being daily in expectation of a general action.

The day after the battle Graham was directed by Lee to take 25 men to ascertain if the enemy were occupying the field and, if they had left, to follow the trail until he actually saw them which he did, on the Salisbury road within half a mile of their headquarters. He dispatched a sergeant with six men to inform Lee, and Graham with the rest of his party moved after dark through the woods in an unsuccessful effort to capture two sentinels who fired at them, but as Graham and his party proceeded a 1-2 mile up the main road met a patrol of cavalry, whom they hailed, then discharged a volley in their faces,

causing them to retreat, leaving their officer a prisoner. Upwards of 100 cavalry were, as was afterwards learned from a deserter, hastily dispatched from the British camp in pursuit of Graham the same night, who met a company of Tories on the march to join them and were mistaken for Graham's party. A charge was made with considerable slaughter before discovering they were friends. This small affair greatly discouraged the Tories in the South. A few days before they had been severely cut up by Lee's men and the militia whom, at the time, they had supposed was their friend Tarleton. It is not known that the Tories attempted to join the British afterwards. Subsequently Graham with his Company was in the action at Whitwell's Mills on Reedy Fork under Colonel Washington, when Col. Webster with the elite of the British army for 12 miles passed so closely as to compel Colonel Otho Williams, the commander, to fight long in expectation of a general action. Being disappointed with only heavy skirmishing, in which they had acted a prominent part, his men determined to return home. General Greene directed Graham to go with them in order to keep them in a compact body until they got through the disaffected settlement on the east side of the Yadkin River, which they passed on the 14th of March, 1781, and on the 17th most of the company arrived home. Owing to the early death of General Davidson under whose orders he acted, he received no written commission, but Colonel Dickson gave him a written discharge. During this service he was in 8 battles or skirmishes and lost four men killed, three wounded and two prisoners.

After the battle at Guilford (March 15th, 1781) the enemy having marched to Wilmington and left a garrison there, no militia service was called for in the west until the month of August, 1781, although the Tories under the protection of the British, had possession of the country south of the Cape Fear, until above Fayetteville, Colonel Fanning of the Tories, surprised Hillsboro, taking Governor Burke prisoner. General Rutherford, who was captured at Gates' defeat, having been exchanged, returned about this time, sent Graham orders to raise a troop of Dragoons in Mecklenburgh and many of those who served the winter before joined the troop. There were but four married men in the troop and he was commissioned as Major in the command of Colonel Robert Smith, who had been a Captain in the N. C. line. The organization consisted of three troops of Dragoons, about 96 men and 200 mounted infantry. Two days there-

after the General having received information of the embodying of Tories on Raft Swamp, who were about to retreat to Wilmington, detached Graham with the Dragoons and forty mounted infantry with orders to hold them at bay or impede their march so that he might follow and overtake them. When he did overtake them, charged with Dragoons, entirely defeating them, 20 or 30 being killed and wounded, entirely with the sabre.

Graham who was detached by Colonel Smith with one troop of Dragoons and two companies of mounted men, surprised at Alfred Moore's plantation, a mile below the ferry at Wilmington, and defeated 100 Tories, killed and wounded 12. The next day was in an unsuccessful attack on a British garrison in a brick house that covered the Ferry opposite Wilmington, with one killed.

Graham was afterwards detached by General Rutherford with three Companies, one of which was Dragoons, by Brunswick, over Lockwood's Folly and Wacamo Rivers, to a place called Seven Oaks, near S. C. line, and was attacked about midnight by the noted Gaincy of S. C., who was then under a truce with General Marion, but appears he did not consider it binding in North Carolina. The Cavalry charged defeating them and killed one. Graham had one killed, 2 wounded and four horses killed. This service lasted over three months and was in four battles. He recapitulated his service as follows:

From May, 1776, to August when Furloughed—3 months.

From November 5th, 1778 to August, 1779—9 months.

From about June 1st, 1780, to March 17th, 1781—9 1-2 months.

From about August 20th, 1781, to 1st December—to Wilmington—3 1-4 months.

He was born in Chester County, Penn., October 13th, 1759. Removed to Mecklenburg County, N. C., when about ten years old and was present in Charlotte on the 20th of May, 1775, when the Committee of the County of Mecklenburg made the celebrated Declaration of Independence of the British Crown. Since 1792 he has resided in Lincoln County, N. C. He died November 12th, 1836.

WILLIAM GRAHAM.

He was residing in October, 1832, in Rutherford County, N. C., aged 91 years and stated that in 1776 he was appointed Commissioner

to receive certain articles for the Minute Men in the Militia, by the Field Officers of the Province of N. C., at Cross Creek, he being at the time Colonel Commandant of the Tryon Militia, by an appointment of the Congress at Hillsboro, N. C., in the following words: 'North Carolina, Hillsboro, in Congress, September 9th, 1775. This may certify that William Graham, Esq., is appointed by order of Congress, Colonel of Militia in the County of Tryon, by order. Samuel Johnson, President; Andrew Knox, Secretary.' He continued under that appointment until the military were better organized and had a regular Governor. In the year 1779 he received another commission appointing him Colonel of the Lincoln Regiment of Militia, dated at Smithfield, May 12th, 1779, signed by Richard Caswell, Governor and J. Glasgow, Secretary.

He was attacked in September, 1780, in his own house, when, with David Docky and Wm. Twitty, they repulsed about 25 Tories, killing one and wounding three as he believes. Shortly after that the Tories, with an additional number, returned to his house, removing all the moveables and clothing they found and six likely Negroes. Soon after this the officers agreed to assemble their forces at Brown's Creek, as a better situation to watch the movements of the British and Tories, but before many arrived, and before organization they were driven from the position. While on their way back were overtaken by the enemy at Wafford's Iron Works, where in the engagement the enemy were defeated, losing a number killed and six prisoners. The Americans had several brave men killed, among whom was Major Burrill Smith of Georgia, Thomas Scott and Capt. John Potts, that fell by the side of Graham. In a few hours after the battle, Ferguson came in sight, which caused a hasty departure from the place and after passing over Broad River, it became necessary to separate and reunite their forces. Ferguson marched on through Rutherford County to Burke County, N. C., where an engagement took place and Major Dunlap, one of Ferguson's officers, was wounded which caused the enemy to return back. At this time the Americans began to embody and I (Graham) think the same Summer the battle of Ramsour Mills was fought" (June 20th, 1780). Graham was not in the battle but arrived there the next day in company with General Rutherford and Colonel Martin and was directed to keep in readiness as strong force as he could raise, at a moment's warning. Large bodies could not be kept together as they had nothing

to subsist on, but Graham kept up what was called a "Flying Camp." He was over the mountains in, as he thinks, 1776, with General Rutherford against the Indians. He has in his possession many orders from different officers to perform duty, but too tedious to detail. Among them are: One from General Greene; five from General Rutherford; two from General Thomas Polk; seven from General Wm. L. Davidson and two letters of directions from Colonel Smallwood. When the war commenced he was wealthy, with a firm constitution and was stout, but in the seven years, in the prime of life, he served with all his strength and fortune, in defence of liberty and has lost all. This service as Colonel of Militia was more severe than that of officers in the regular army for the Militia in active service are without camp equipage, no commissary, no munitions of war, except by accident. Now he is old and blind.

He was born in Augusta, Va., in 1742, and when the war commenced he was living in Tryon, now Lincoln County, N. C.

He was the oldest Colonel in the frontier parts of North Carolina and much of the arrangements for their protection devolved upon him; such as selections of localities for Forts, which had to be erected and provided with a garrison. He names Waddleboro, Earles, White Oak, Russells and Botts, as Forts under his direction and superintendence and to whom spies reported.

PLEASANT HENDERSON.

He was residing in September, 1832, in Huntingdon, Carroll County, Tenn., and stated that he was born in Granville County, N. C., January 9th, 1756, and lived in N. C., until May 21st, 1830, when he removed from Chapel Hill in Orange County, the seat of the University of N. C., to Tenn., where he arrived July 7th following, and since that period continued to live in Carroll County, Tenn. Early in 1776 he volunteered in his native state, at the time the militia was called to suppress an insurrection or assemblage of Tories at Cross Creek near Fayetteville, with intention to join Josiah Martin, the Colonial Governor who had taken refuge on board a small naval vessel stationed at the mouth of Cape Fear river, in the County of Brunswick. The volunteer companies were promptly raised in Granville County, one commanded by Cuthbert Hudson, the other by

Thomas Satterwhite, of at least 75 men each. To the latter Henderson was attached as Sergeant Major and both marched to Hillsboro (probably, though blotted) to join the volunteers of Orange county, from thence going to Cross Creek, under the command, he thinks, of Colonel John Butler, afterwards General Butler, where they joined a Company of Continental Troops commanded by Capt. Robert Rowan. The next, or the succeeding day, a considerable force from the more western Counties arrived under the command of Alexander Martin of the Continental line. As the Tories had been defeated a day or two before Henderson arrived at Moore's Creek bridge (February 27th, 1776) he did not remain longer than was necessary to make prisoners of as many Tories as was possible, but returned, with others, to their respective homes—absent one or two months. In the latter part of summer or Fall of 1778 a brigade of Militia was ordered to be raised and sent to the aid of S. C. and Georgia, to serve six months after being mustered at Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, and Henderson volunteered and was appointed Lieutenant in the Company of Capt. Richard Taylor, of Granville County, in the regiment of Colonel James Landis.

At Hillsboro, on his march to Charlotte, the company joined some troops of the line, going leisurely to the point of rendezvous, collecting drafts, volunteers, carriages, provisions, etc. At Charlotte were a good many officers of the line, among whom was Colonel Dixon, Colonel Lyttle, Major Nelson and others. From thence marched to Charleston, arriving in the vicinity about the middle of December, and a few days thereafter General Lincoln came as commandant of the Southern Department. About Christmas intelligence was received that the British had landed at Savannah, defeated the troops there and were in possession of the town (December 29th, 1778). He was immediately ordered to Purysburg on the S. C. side of the Savannah river, about 20 miles above Savannah, where they joined the remains of the defeated army from the latter place and he became acquainted with Colonel Roberts of the Artillery, Colonel Mason, Capt. Doggett, who afterwards was killed in the battle of Stono (June 20th, 1779) and where also he met his brother William Henderson, Colonel or Lt. Colonel of, perhaps, the 3rd Regiment of the S. C. line, the same who was subsequently a General and wounded at Eutaw Springs (Sept. 8th, 1781). Soon after the arrival of the troops at the

encampment, General Lincoln arrived and established his headquarters in the town. His principal aid was believed to be Edward Everett, of Virginia.

General Lincoln ordered a corps of Light Infantry to be organized, consisting of one Company of Regulars and three of Militia from the N. C. Brigade, with the command to Col. Lytle and Major Nelson. The Militia Companies were promptly filled from the brigade by volunteers and Henderson was assigned as Lieutenant in one of the Companies, commanded by Capt. Jameison. In a few days it was ordered to Augusta on the S. C. side of the river, with all possible dispatch as the British were pushing up a detachment on the Georgia side of the river. This march of 100 miles was performed in four days, taking possession of a Bluff, on the S. C. side, called Fort Moore Bluff. The following morning the enemy arrived and took possession of Augusta. In a week or two General Ashe with reinforcements also arrived from North Carolina and as Senior officer assumed the command. It was not long before the British evacuated Augusta and as quickly as possible the troops crossed the river in pursuit until intercepted by the destruction of the bridge at Brier Creek, which also prevented the junction with a strong detachment under General Rutherford, for the want of boats. Before it could be effected the enemy being reinforced from Savannah returned by a circuitous route and surprised General Ashe with an easy victory. Major Henderson was not in the battle, for the day after the arrival of the army at the bridge, he was selected and sent by General Ashe to Purysburg, General Lincoln's Headquarters, with a verbal communication, as to the wants and condition of his army. The intermediate country being so infested by Tories that a communication in writing was unsafe and impolitic. The battle of Brier Creek was March 3rd, 1779. The army retreated to General Rutherford's Station, the Twin Sisters Ferry, and remained in a great measure inactive until the expiration of its term of service about the last of April. "Henderson was appointed Paymaster of Colonel Sanders' (or Landis) regiment in which he was an officer as aforesaid."

His third and last tour of duty was in 1761. In consequence of Lord Cornwallis entering the State of N. C. in pursuit of the prisoners taken at the Battle at Cowpens (January 17th, 1781), the Legislature or the Governor ordered a regiment of 200 mounted infantry to be raised and gave the command to Colonel Malmedy, a French-

man (though Henderson believed he was a Colonel on the Continental establishment), who appointed him, unsolicited, Major. The troops were embodied about the time Lord Cornwallis was at Hillsboro, N. C., and General Greene to the Northward, near the Va. line. The regiment did not join General Greene until two days after the battle at Guilford (March 15th, 1781). Several counties south of Hillsboro were proverbial for the Toryism of their inhabitants and General Greene in order to prevent their joining the British army, directed its march into the disaffected Counties, there to manouvre in the best manner to intimidate the people and prevent them from strengthening the British Army. The regiment joined General Greene at the Iron Works in Guilford County to which he had retreated after the battle at Guilford, and in a few hours it was ordered back to its former ground and did not join the General again until the day after he reached Ramsay's Mills in Chatham County. He detached it the same evening to Wilmington, a point to which it was believed, Lord Cornwallis was retreating, where, and in the vicinity, the regiment remained until their service expired. The only skirmish the regiment had with the enemy was at Ramsay's Mills when a party of horse attacked, as the regiment made a charge on a picket guard not many yards from the quarters of Lord Cornwallis. Had it not been from the circumstance that the guard was surrounded by a strong fence that the horse could not break over the whole ground, a Captain would have been sabered. As it was it resulted in killing two of the advanced sentinels and capturing two. Henderson was ordered by Colonel Mawhedy to cover the retreat of the horse and consequently could not lead in the charge. A letter on file states he died about December 10th, 1846.

BENJAMIN HESTER.

In February, 1833, of Granville County, N. C., testifies that he joined Captain Taylor's Company at the Troublesome Iron Works the day after the Battle of Guilford C. H., and distinctly recollects the two incidents related by Capt. Taylor, viz: The attack on Tarleton's Dragoons and the affair at the cabin, as recited by him. He thinks, however, that the name of the party wounded in retreating from the cabin and who afterwards died, was Capt. Crump (instead

Drake). The hat that fell from his head when wounded was taken possession of by his brother Jo. Hester, who was present at the time. His brother John was also one of the party. Benjamin Hester states that DeGloback, who was with Taylor in the attack on the pickets of the enemy, had no commission at that time, nor did he receive it until afterwards near Wilmington, as his expression at the time of receiving it was "Dam 'em, I will fight them to the very hell." The 3 prisoners taken in that attack were wounded by the sword of Benjamin Hester. The two first were sentries at their post. On their retreat he captured the third who was sheltered behind a tree and he drove him along before him until he came up with the rest of the Company from whom he had been partially separated. DeGloback immediately ordered him to kill the Hessian, which was not done although somewhat maltreated. He was in the pursuit of Cornwallis to Wilmington, N. C.

WILLIAM HUNT.

William Hunt, a witness, of Granville County, in December, 1832, stated that in August, 1780, a regiment of mounted Volunteers was mustered into the service in Oxford, Granville County, N. C., commanded by Col. Phil. Taylor of which he (Hunt) was Major, which marched through Hillsboro to Salisbury, where was embodied another regiment of Volunteers under Col. Davie who took the command in chief of both regiments, from thence going to Charlotte, but before reaching the latter place, a detachment of the main body in advance had an engagement with the rear of the British Army, in which a son of General Locke was killed. The command had no particular destination but to follow Cornwallis, so as to protect the country from the ravages of the enemy and to harass his army. They were for short periods at 6 Mile Creek, 12 Mile Creek and at Waxhaw Creek. When Cornwallis crossed the Catawba River they returned to a place or settlement called Providence, where they remained until relieved by General Smallwood. Their term of service was for three months but the General in command refused their discharge by reason of the unprotected situation of the country until one month later, when relieved by General Smallwood. John Taylor, Sr., was in the regiment, of which Hunt had in part the command, but he was employed occasionally in the Commissary Department.

JOHN P. IVES.

STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA—Craven County—ss.

On this 14th day of August, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and thirty-two, personally appeared in open Court before George Wilson, John Harris, and John Brinson the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions of the County of Craven, JOHN P. IVES, a resident of said County, aged seventy-eight years in October next, who being first duly sworn doth on his oath make the following declaration in order to obtain the benefit of the act of Congress passed June 7, 1832:

That he volunteered in the militia about the beginning of the Revolutionary war under Thomas Hyre and marched to Wilmington, North Carolina; that this was for a term of three months—he was discharged and came home to Craven County. He remained at home about five or six months and then enlisted to serve six months, to be completed after leaving the State.

He remained in the State about three months after enlistment and then marched to Charleston under Capt. Weeks—William Caswell was Colonel (son of General Caswell). He remained at Charleston and news arrived that the British had taken Savannah. He was then marched to Augusta, the British and Tories retreated from Augusta, towards Savannah, the Whigs pursued under General Ashe. At Brier Creek, the enemy set fire to the bridge and while the Whigs were at work upon it they were surprised and after a little skirmishing retreated. Declarant says that his Captain (Weeks), took violent cold in crossing the Savannah river and died at a place called the Two Sisters, about four or five miles from Brier Creek. The defeat at Brier Creek happened just about the time his term of service expired and he was regularly discharged at Kinston, N. C. In the course of the same year he enlisted for three months under John Council Bryan and was employed in guarding prisoners and marched with prisoners to Halifax twice.

JAMES JONES, OF DAVIESS CO., KY.

Vol. in Inf. 1778 in Co. Rowan, N. C., under Capt. Wm. Wilson, John Todd, Lt., Alex. Dobbins, Ensign, Reg. under Col. Francis

Locke, Brig. Gen'l Ruthherford. Rendezvous at Salisbury, N. C., marched thence through Mecklenburg Co. to Camden, S. C., thence to Santee River, crossing at Nelson's Ferry; thence to Charleston, remained some days, thence to Purysburg on Savannah river, where we joined Gen. Lincoln and the main army. Another time the B. army were marching near the S. river in Ga. Both armies seemed for some time watching each other on opposite sides of the S. river. Capt. W. was ordered from the main army and posted on a lagoon running into the river between Tubber's ferry and the Two Sisters' Ferry, and I was one of the guard sent with him. During the winter we had a skirmish with the B., who were ascending the River in boats near a place called the White House, where our commissary stores were deposited; thence by a forced march we went up the river to reinforce Gen. Ashe, who was encamped on Briar Creek in Ga., and we had reached the Ferry on Savannah river off wh. Gen. Ashe was encamped and heard the firing of the Guns and a part of the army had answered, and we met Ashe on his retreat from the B. army. The whole army then retreated back and encamped at the Two Sisters' Ferry, where we remained some weeks and thence we marched to a place called Turkey Hill, where we remained until the 10th day of March, 1779, when we were discharged, from whence, however, we were marched to our Co. off back to our homes in Rowan Co.—discharged, he thinks, by Col. Locke.

In 1780 I served a tour of three mo's in Mecklenbug Co., under Capt. Thos. Cowan, Lt. Saml. Knox, and Ensign John Morrison. Our Co. were horsemen. The Cols present with the army were Craig and Barringer. Gen'l Morgan who comdd. the Regulars, was our emdr. Were scouting on several occasions and made attack on B. at Polk's Mill, under Cpts. Hart and Dixon. B. army then occupied Mecklenburg C. H., but be4 our discharge they retreated from Mecklenburg and marched back into S. C. Out 3 months.

In the fall 1781 volunteered as private in Rowan Co. for 3 mos. under Capt. Rich. Simmons. Lt. Hoodsman and Ensign John Carson. Joined army on Pee Dee, Co. belonged to Col. Smith's Corps (Joseph Graham was Major). Gen. Rutherford was comdr. Marched to Raft Swamp, defeated a party of Tories said to be under McNeil; thence towards Wihnington, leaving Fayetteville on the left, till we arrived at a Brick Bldg. off Wilmington where there was a B. garrison, but failed for want of artillery. John' Gay was killed at this

place. Our commander was Col. Smith. Soon after this Capt. Simmons was ordered over the Cape Fear River, and marched on the N. E. river, which we swam on account of the B. having burnt the end of the Bridge, and marched into Wilmington, where we remained a few days, and then we marched down Cape Fear to a place called the Sounds, watching the B. vessels, which lay in the river. Here we remained until our three mo's had expired and were discharged and went home.

This declarant further states, that during the years 1780 and 1781, he served seven tours as a minute man, which averaged at the least 10 or 12 days each tour, against the Tories, sometimes called out by the Colonels, sometimes by the Captains. These tours were in Rowan and the adjoining Cos. I was two of the afsd tours under Col. Locke and Col. Brandon, and marched as far as Broad River, where Col. McDowell was encamped. I was on one of these tours with Gen. Wm. Lee Davidson and we had a skirmish with Cornwallis' army at Cowan's Ford on the Catawba, and Gen. D. was killed at this place about the 1st day of Feb., 1781, as well as this respondent now recollects. This declarant served several other minute tours, which he does not enumerate and claim pay for, but states that in the tours and campaigns before and herein specified he served faithfully fourteen months and upwards for which he asks for pay.

The applet. states that he was born in York Co., Penn., in the yr. 1760, and removed to settle in Rowan Co., where he resided during the Rev. war. About the year 1824 removed to present res. in Daviess Co. Ky., was a volunteer in all the tours performed.

WILLIAM LENOIR.

In May 1833 he was residing in Wilkes County, N. C., and states he was born May 8th, 1751, in Brunswick County, Va., and lived, during his service in the war of the Revolution, in Surry (now Wilkes) County and he has resided there since. He was a volunteer in the service and that his commission as Lieutenant was signed by Governor Caswell, as he believes, but by whom his commission as Captain was signed he cannot say, as both are lost. After the said war he was promoted to higher rank in the Militia and gave no attention to the preservation of his former commission.

In the year 1776 a requisition was made by the government, to raise a certain number of Militia, as minute men, and he volunteered as a private (although he was Lieutenant in the Militia Company of Capt. Joseph Herndon) under Capt. Jesse Walton, which was soon ordered to the eastern or lower part of N. C. to suppress an insurrection of the Scotch Tories. After he had proceeded about fifty miles assisted in the capture of the Tory, Colonel Gideon Wright, whose house was surrounded in the night, and conveyed him to the little town of Richmond, where he was disposed of in some manner not now recollected. After this event Lenoir was taken sick on the road rendering him unable to travel, and Capt. Walton discharged him. He made his way home with much difficulty. The calls for Militia from Surry County to suppress insurrection were repeated in quick succession and as soon as he was able to travel he volunteered as a Lieutenant of Militia Co. to which he belonged, commanded by Capt. Herndon, which marched to Shallow Ford on the Yadkin, distant 60 or 70 miles, from the place of rendezvous, when orders were received to return home. A very short time after the Company was ordered to the same point of destination as before and after marching the same distance, they were again directed to return home. In these two expeditions Lenoir was absent five weeks.

As Surry was a frontier County the inhabitants were much annoyed and alarmed by the frequent depredations of the Indians, it was necessary for the public safety and security that active measures should be adopted to effect that object and Lenoir was selected, by the Colonel of the County, to raise a Company of Rangers to patrol the frontier settlement and protect them from the incursions of the Indians. In obedience to this order he organized a Company which was stationed at a convenient point on the headquarters of the Yadkin River, from whence they ranged the country on the Blue Ridge for a considerable distance as well as west of it, between the water of the Yadkin and New River, the inhabitants of which localities, from depredations and the great danger of their exposure, were compelled to abandon their homes to seek security in the interior settlements. In this service, he believes, he was engaged as Captain of the Company for 6 weeks or upwards in the summer of 1776.

In August 1776 he volunteered as Lieutenant with Capt. Benjamin Cleveland in an expedition against the Cherokee Indians. His Company of Rangers having just returned from the expedition above

mentioned, were not all prepared to join another, he accepted the position under Capt. Cleveland, who had a very large Company that required two Lieutenants, of which he was the first. He set out on the march under Colonel Martin Armstrong, the Colonel of the County, direct to the Pleasant Garden, in the County of Burke, where they joined General Griffith Rutherford to make the necessary organizations and other arrangements. From thence they went to the Cherokee Nation, the towns of which were generally abandoned, except by straggling Indians, women and children. Capt. Cleveland was stationed with a few men at the middle towns, while Lenoir was appointed to the command of the remainder of the Company, and marched, under Colonel Armstrong, to the Hiawassee towns, which they destroyed and killing some Indians. The S. C. Militia was to have met General Rutherford at the Middle Towns, but upon his arrival no intelligence could be obtained from them and he set out for the Hiawassee towns as before stated. After the departure of General Rutherford from the Middle towns, the S. C. troops arrived there and immediately started for Hiawassee with expectation of joining him at that place, but taking a different route they were attacked on the way by a party of Indians who had formed an ambuscade, but by the skilful and prudent conduct of their officers they were dislodged with a considerable number killed whom it is believed they carried off. The S. C. troops lost about 15 men who were buried in a swamp and upon whom they constructed a pole causeway, over which the Militia marched as they returned from the Hiawassee to the Middle towns. Lenoir served 20 days as Captain on this occasion. After having destroyed the Indian towns, with all their stock, corn, and other property that could be found, the troops returned to N. C. and their respective homes. Although but few were killed in this expedition, yet from the fatigue, exposure and privation, a great number died after they arrived home "much of which Lenoir suffered." He believed he served 70 days as Lieutenant, making with the twenty days as Captain, three months. After his return home he was appointed Captain of the Company in the District where he resided, which rank he held until the close of the war. In 1777 Surry County was divided by an Act of the Legislature and Lenoir was included in that portion which is now Wilkes County, but his Company District was the same. Shortly after the division he was ordered by Colonel Benjamin Cleveland who was Colonel of the County,

to march his Company down Hunting Creek to detect some outlying Tories and other suspicious characters. He was unsuccessfully employed for some weeks in the Spring of 1778. In the Fall of 1778 he, with his Company, accompanied Colonel Cleveland over the Blue Ridge and down New River to Virginia to detect and subdue some Tories who infested that section of the country and captured some of them and thus after restoring tranquility and apparent security to the settlements, recrossed the mountains for their homes. The Tories taken, after an examination, were permitted to go at large by promising future loyalty to the cause of independence. In some instances Colonel Cleveland administered the oath of allegiance. He was gone about 26 days. He was again ordered out with his Company to march across Brushy Mountain together with other troops under Colonel Cleveland, to subdue some Tories on Cowe's Creek and its waters, who kept that neighborhood in a state of alarm. A Tory by the name of Williams was captured, from whom they endeavored to obtain information relative to suspected persons, but he refused to give any until Col. Cleveland adopted the expedient of hanging him to the limb of a tree, or a bent down sapling, which, however, did not produce the desired effect. This was repeated a second time with more severity, then only to give encouragement to the Whigs and alarm to the Tories. The result of the expedition was to restore a tolerable state of security in that part of the country. He was absent 20 days.

In May or June 1779 information was received that the Tory Captain Whitson with a Company was committing great depredations on the waters of the Catawba, and Lenoir was ordered with his Company and some others to march under Col. Cleveland up the Yadkin River, and across the Catawba, in quest of Whitson. On the march down the Catawba, Colonel Larkin Cleveland, a brother of Colonel Benjamin, was badly wounded by a shot from a high cliff of rocks, supposed from a Tory, who made his escape. Capt. Lenoir, with a detachment of forty men, well mounted, was ordered to patrol the country between the Catawba River and the South Fork after Whitson, which they did all night without success. On their return Colonel Cleveland returned home, after an absence of about one month. A short time after this last service Colonel Cleveland received (late in the afternoon) intelligence that the Tories were embodying, towards the head of the Yadkin, whereupon he repaired

immediately to Wilkes C. H., distant fourteen miles from his residence, where Lenoir with what men he could collect immediately joined in and by their united exertion succeeded in raising about 200 men, and at daybreak on the following morning had marched to the place where the Tories were said to be, a distance estimated at 24 miles, but the Tories had fled with great precipitation towards the south. They promptly pursued them with all possible speed as far as Lincolnton, but did not arrive until after the celebrated battle at Ramsour's Mills, in which the Tories were triumphantly defeated (June 20th, 1780). Upon hearing of this event they returned home, absent about one month.

In August or September 1780 he was ordered by Colonel Cleveland to march with his Company southwardly against the British and Tories who were harassing the people to great extremities in Burke County, and Colonel Cleveland receiving information of the encampment of about 100 Tories at Little John's Meeting House, a few miles in advance of his troops, directed him to select 25 men, well mounted, to approach the Tory camp until they fired upon him, with strict injunction to retreat without returning the fire, in order to lead them into ambuscade, which he, Colonel Cleveland, would form for that purpose. This arrangement was countermanded by an express which was received before the Tory Camp was reached, and all the men to return except five, to be selected by Lenoir, with whom he was to proceed to execute the original arrangement, but he found the camp abandoned. They, however, advanced considerably farther into Burke County, where they joined a regiment from Virginia under Colonel Campbell and some Militia from the Northwestern side of the Blue Ridge under Colonels Sevier and Shelby, together with the Militia of Burke County under Col. Charles McDowell. With these reinforcements the march was continued southwardly until reaching Rutherford County, when they were informed of the progress and advance of a large body of British and Tories, commanded by Colonel Ferguson. Upon this intelligence orders were immediately given for every man that had a horse, or could procure a suitable one, to be ready to march at sunrise the next morning to oppose Ferguson. "There being no regular officer or even soldier except two belonging to the troops (and they having joined as Militia men) nor no militia officer above the grade of Colonel, it was agreed that Colonel Campbell of Virginia should command the whole de-

tachment. They accordingly took up the line of march at the appointed time (leaving behind all those who had been unable to procure horses) and on the way were joined by some militia from South Carolina under the command of Colonel Williams, which augmented their number to about 700, according to the best calculation which he (Lenoir) could make (the footmen who were left behind amounting to about 1500). They continued their march all day that day and all night, it being very dark and rainy, and on the next day (being the 7th October 1780) attacked Colonel Ferguson on King's Mountain, near the line between North and South Carolina, and after a hot engagement, which lasted about three-quarters of an hour, achieved the total defeat of Colonel Ferguson and his whole army, every man of whom was in camp at the commencement of the action, being either killed or taken. The killed on the side of the enemy being estimated at 250 and on the side of the Whigs at 32. The remainder of the army amounting to about 937, according to the best estimate which could be made from the papers of the commander, were detained as prisoners of war. In this action, he (Lenoir) received two wounds from bullets, one in his side and the other in his arm and a third bullet passed through his hair above where it was tied.

The next day the American army started on their return with the prisoners (of whom as counted by Capt. Lenoir, 725 were embodied men) who, exclusive of officers, wounded, sick, etc., were compelled to carry the guns that had been taken, many taking two guns each and proceeded on until they met with the footmen who had been left behind. Together they marched to and halted in Rutherford County, where a court martial, composed of field officers, selected about 32 of the most obnoxious of the Tories who had been taken, and ordered them to be hung. After executing three at a time until nine were executed, the remainder were respited. The army then left Rutherford County with the prisoners for the Moravian towns in Stokes County, where they were stationed a considerable time guarding them, until relieved by other troops, then Capt. Lenoir with his Company returned home. Absent three months.

About the time, but before, Lord Cornwallis arrived at Salisbury from S. C., Capt. Lenoir, with his Company volunteered and also six other Captains from Wilkes County with their Companies, marched to join Gen. Greene, as they expected, at Salisbury. On the way, there being no Field Officers with the troops, a dispute arose be-

tween Lenoir and Capt. Benjamin Herndon respecting their seniority, or who was entitled to assume the command, and being unable to determine it themselves, agreed to leave it to the soldiers to make choice of a commander for that tour, when all but six followed Lenoir, and he assumed command accordingly. Before reaching Salisbury he was informed Gen. Greene had marched toward Virginia, and Cornwallis was in or near Salisbury and he changed his course towards Salem, crossing the Yadkin at Enoch's Ferry. On the way he succeeded by stratagem in retaking three British officers, who had been captured by General Morgan at the battle of the Cowpens, but had made their escape from the guard. Several outlying Tories were also taken who were in the Company of the British officers. In pursuing his march they camped all night near the old Moravian town, where he learned that the British Army was then in that place. Not knowing where to find Gen. Greene he turned his course up the country to effect a junction with General Pickens, which took place near Mitchell's River in Surry County. Selecting about forty mounted infantry he joined him and leaving the remainder of his troops which were under his command, under the command of Capt. Herndon, immediately set out with General Pickens towards Hillsboro, at which place Cornwallis was. Gen. Pickens having understood that Tarleton with his dragoons and infantry had crossed Haw River, set off immediately in pursuit, after being joined by Colonel Lee with his cavalry. They crossed Haw River at Butler's Ford, but before overtaking Tarleton, fell in with a body of Tories under Doctor Pyles, a Tory Colonel, with whom they immediately engaged and literally cut them to pieces, some, however, made their escape and some were taken prisoners. When the conflict first commenced it was believed that they were a part of Col. Tarleton's infantry, but they were not. Lenoir escaped without a wound himself, but had his horse wounded and his sword broken. General Pickens learning that Tarleton was encamped at Colo. O'Neil's Mill detached Capt. Lenoir with a few men to reconnoitre his camp, by which means he learned that Tarleton had decamped about midnight going on the road towards Hillsboro. General Pickens being apprised of this movement, started forthwith in pursuit, but finding that he could not be overtaken before arriving at Hillsboro, it was abandoned and he turned his course up the north side of Haw River. On the following second or third night it was learned that the whole British Army was after General Pickens and near at

hand, Colonel Lee, with his dragoons, having left General Pickens. Major Micajah Lewis a Federal officer went out to reconnoitre, as well as to ascertain the facts, but unfortunately approaching too near to Tarleton's dragoons, believing them to be Lee's, he received several wounds that terminated his life. General Pickens continued his march and joined General Greene near the High Rock Ford on Haw River.

At this time Lenoir being Clerk of the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions for Wilkes County, and the session of the Court coming on in a few days, it was necessary for him to return home. He accordingly obtained leave of absence from the service. Absent six weeks. This last expedition terminated his military service during the war, although considerable other service was performed which has not been enumerated herein. He died May 6th, 1839. In a letter dated Fort Defiance May 16th, 1833, he states that he was commissioned Colonel of cavalry of the 5th Division of N. C. Militia, and Major General of said 5th Division in January, 1795.

DANIEL LANE.

That he entered the service of the United States under the following named officers and served as herein stated: that when this applicant was in his 17th year he was drafted to guard the jail in Newberne where he served one month and was relieved by one James Horsekins (Hoskins), who was hired by the brother in law of this applicant as his substitute; the latter part of 1779 this applicant volunteered under James Pearce, Captain, from Swift Creek in Craven County, James McDaniel, Lieutenant, from Jones, and Roger Bratcher, Ensign. We rendezvoused at Kinston in Lenoir, where we found a small regiment under the command of Colonel Shepard. We marched under Captain Pearce to Wilmington, thence to Georgetown in South Carolina, to Monks Corner near Charleston where we encamped between two and three weeks and then marched into Charleston just before the siege commenced. When we arrived in Charleston we were put under the immediate command of Col. Shepard—the general command was assumed by General Lincoln. The town was besieged by British troops and orders having been given that those whose time was about to expire could either retire or enlist again for three months, and there being a great scarcity of provisions

and an expectation of starvation, and this applicant's time of service being about to expire the company to which this applicant belonged was put on board of a vessel in the month of March and sailed out of the Harbor of Charleston, on the very day that Fort Moultrie was taken by the British, up the Cooper river about four miles where we were landed and marched thence to the town of Georgetown. At this latter place the company was separated, part going round by land with the baggage, and the rest, with whom was this applicant, crossed the bay from Georgetown to Wilmington, N. C. From Wilmington we came on home to Craven County where we were discharged having served five months. This applicant never received a discharge.

Whilst in Charleston this applicant was ordered under Colonel Wallace to face the British who appeared on the South side of Ashley river. The British (here being the ferry on Ashley river), fired across upon us and we were not injured but the foraging party belonging to the Americans which was sent on the south side of Ashley river were nearly all destroyed. This applicant is not certain that Fort Moultrie was taken on the day he left Charleston Harbor but was induced to believe so from the fact that a cannonading took place between the British fleet and the fort (Moultrie) and afterwards the British fleet sailed by the fort up to the city.

This applicant did recollect some of the regiments and officers but so long a time has elapsed that his memory has failed him in recalling them to his memory. This applicant served as a sergeant in his company from the time that he entered it until his discharge. This applicant has no documentary evidence to support the statement herein contained. He hereby relinquishes every claim whatever to a pension or annuity except the present and declares that his name is not on the pension roll of the agency of any State.

D. LANE.

Sworn to and subscribed the day and year aforesaid.

J. T. STANLEY, Clerk.

JAMES McBRIDE.

He was residing in October 1832 in Lincoln County, Tennessee, and states that he was born in August 1750 in the County of Down, Ireland, from thence emigrated to Lancaster County, Penn., and in

1771 or 2 removed to Guilford County, North Carolina. After the war he lived in Guilford County until 1800, when he went to Tennessee and resided principally in Williamson County, then, in 1806, returned to Guilford County, N. C., where he remained until the Spring of 1812, when he finally settled in Lincoln County, Tenn. While living in Guilford County, N. C., he enlisted for six months about the close of 1775, with Capt. George Davidson in the first N. C. Regiment, Colonel Francis Nash. Although he was commander of the Regiment he did not see him until he (McBride) reached Charleston, S. C. He was placed with his Company under the command of Colonel Alexander Martin, who marched first to Fayetteville, then by water to Wilmington, from thence to Brunswick, and Long Bay, to Wochama River, where going on board of vessels sailed to Georgetown then by land to Charleston, where remaining until the attack on Sullivan's Island, he was transported across the Bay to Madrill's Point and was there during the firing of the ship Acteon. Afterwards he was stationed on the Island until his term expired. On his return home he joined the Company of Capt. Arthur Forbis and his Company with those of Captains Moore, Whitsell and Gillespie, in the regiment of Col. John Paisley, were employed principally against the Tories under Fields and Willesby, in several tours, the duration and number of each not recollected, with an exception which was three months. He ranged through Randolph, Chatlam, Moore, Anson, Montgomery and Rowan Counties. In the Fall of 1778 three regiments were raised by draft to go to S. C., commanded by Colonels Paisley, Locke and Sanders, and the brigade by General Rutherford. McBride served with Capt. John Donnell, in Col. Paisley's regiment, going to Purysburg, on the Savannah River, where they lay until Spring, when he was detached to the command of Colonel Archibald Lytle and Major John Nelson, who first marched him to the Black Swamp, then to Augusta. In a few days he crossed the Savannah River, going about sixty miles to Brier Creek, near which place they were joined by General Ashe, with about 700 men, and on March 3rd, 1779, they were surprised by the British under General Provost and Colonel Campbell. McBride and 170 others were made prisoners including General Elbert of Georgia. Late in August McBride with two others, made their escape, and he returned home after an absence of ten months. He was again engaged in "Tory hunting" under Capt. Forbis, but the periods of the different

tours he could not recollect. He served three months with Capt. Robert Paisley in Colonel Isaac's regiment, but whether this was before or after 1780 he was unable to determine. The service was ranging for Tories through the same country as that previously mentioned under Col. Paisley. Shortly before the defeat of Gates at Camden (August 16th, 1780) he volunteered with Capt. Whitsell to go to Suffolk, Virginia, for arms and ammunition, and lay some weeks at Halifax, N. C., by order of Col. Long, who he thinks was Quarter Master General, but finally proceeded by way of Winton, on Chowan River, to Suffolk, where they received two wagon loads of arms and lead and returned by the same route to Halifax, there stopping to brand the arms, as he believed. Absent about two or three months.

It was at this period that the Tories under Colonel Fanning put on a "bold appearance" and McBride was employed under Capt. Paisley, in Capt. Paisley's regiment, for three months, against them, by ranging the country as far south as the Pee Dee River. From this period he served, as the occasion required, a number of short tours of duty against the Tories, until peace.

JAMES MARTIN.

In May, 1774, I moved from the State of New Jersey to Guilford County on Dan River and on the 22nd day of April, 1774, I was appointed Colonel Commandant of the Guilford Regiment of Militia by Samuel Johnson, President in Congress, then setting, and afterwards made Governor of this State, and soon after, in the year 1775, there was an insurrection of the Scotch Tories in and about Fayetteville. I was ordered by my brother, Alexander Martin, who was appointed Colonel of the Second regular Regiment, to raise the Guilford Militia and, as ordered by Congress then setting, march them to Fayette in order to suppress them. I accordingly marched to Fayette where said Colonel A. Martin was placed having been made Colonel of the Second Regiment in the regular service of the United States; but previous to my having marched there the Scotch Tories had embodied and had started to march to Wilmington, but were met by an armed force of Militia commanded by Colonel Caswell and a battle ensued at a place called Moore's Bridge. He killed their commander as he at-

tempted to cross said bridge and the rest took to flight and said Colonel Martin and myself took most of their head men and imprisoned them and then I was ordered home with my regiment. The time that I spent in raising the men until I returned home was about two months as near as I can recollect for I kept no written journal.

About the middle of June, 1776, soon after the above campaign, I was called upon and commanded by General Rutherford of Rowan to raise as many of the Guilford Militia as I could muster and to march them to join him at the Catawba river and to march thence to the Cherokee towns of the Indians in order to destroy them. Accordingly I marched with about 400 Militiamen and joined the General as he ordered. Lieut. Colonel John Paisley assisted me to raise the men and marched with us and thence we marched to the Turkey Cove at the foot of the Blue Ridge and then crossed over it to Swananoa, thence to Pigeon river, thence to French Road river and thence to Tennessee river where we came to some of their towns which we burned and cut down their corn moving from one town as we destroyed it and marched to another. Our commissary had about 3,000 beeves and about as many pack horses loaded with sacks of flour and where we encamped one night the beeves and pack horses destroyed the whole of it to the very stumps and destroyed the grass to the bare ground.

General Rutherford took the pick of the better half of the army and went to the over hills towns as they were called and left me with the remainder of the troops to guard the provisions until he came back. He was gone about two or three weeks before he returned but had no skirmishes with the Indians and I believe saw none and destroyed some of their towns as he reported. While he was gone the Southern Army of Militia, on the same intentions we had, marched through our camp and fell into an ambuscade the Indians had made about a mile and a half from our camp and had a smart skirmish with them. I heard their guns firing very plain and their commander sent to me for assistance and in the meantime I sent a Colonel Cleveland with about 150 men for his assistance, but before Cleveland got to them they had routed the Indians and killed about ten or twelve of them and they lost about as many of their militiamen. I had sent out scouts every day to reconnoitre the country but they never happened to fall into their ambuscade. After destroying all their towns and corn we took our march for home by orders from our General. A few of the

Indians had skulked about our camp and a few of our men when they caught them out single they killed but we had no battle with them.

And from the time I received the orders to raise the Militia until we returned home—the orders to raise the militia came to me about the middle of June, 1776, and we did not return until about the last of October or first of November, 1776, being about four months in service in all.

After our return we had some little relaxation until express was sent me from our court house that the Tories in the south end of the County, now called Randolph County, were in a state of insurrection with one William Fields as their head Colonel and wished to go to the British at Wimbington. I repaired to the Court House directly and ordered out Daniel Gilaspie our Captain of Light Horse company and took Fields their leader and brother and three or four more of their leaders and brought them prisoners to the Court House and our gaol not being sufficient I sent them in waggons to Hillsborough gaol and previously I had ordered all their guns to be taken from them and all they could find among the disaffected and bring them to the Court House and I gave them to the honest Whig party that had none. The time I spent at the Court House to order the suppression of the Tories in our County could not be less than six weeks off and on and I returned home to Dan river, where I then lived. This is from recollection as I said before as I kept no written journal.

In 1781, about the first of January or the last of December, 1780, I was ordered and commanded by General Greene to raise and call upon the Guilford Militia en masse and to equip themselves as the military laws directed and for me to come and join in his camp under the regular service and not depart without leave; but guns were wanting by a number of the men and I had to have recourse to impress and borrow as many as I could get and I could only raise about 200 to go with me to camp and they, hearing that the British were marching towards us in Guilford, it struck such a terror on them that some of that number deserted before the battle at old Martinsville. However I marched and joined General Greene with what I had and we retreated before the British until we came to Roanoke and crossed the river at Boyd's Ferry and came to Halifax Court H. in Virginia and encamped. Two or three weeks the British had followed us in sight of the river and sometimes their front on our rears but no skirmishes took place at that time and they returned again to Guilford County

where they harrassed and plundered the inhabitants as they pleased. General Greene having encamped in Halifax, Virginia, perhaps more than three weeks recrossed the Roanoke river and marched back in Caswell County and thence to part of Guilford, maneuvering about until he could collect all the militia of the different counties of the State and also from Virginia to meet the enemy for battle. I came and marched with General Greene to the high Rock Ford on Haw river and encamp there on the east side of it. The British were maneuvering on the west side of the county and General Greene after halting there about three weeks thought he had collected all the forces from Virginia and the lower counties of the State and resolved to move towards the British to give them battle as he did. He came to Guilford old Court House where he made a halt and hearing that the British were moving towards him he drew up his men in three lines about 100 yards behind each other and waited the advance of the British. I was posted in the front line with scarce a complete Captain's company commanded by Captain Forbis, a brave undaunted fellow. We were posted behind a fence and I told the men to sit down until the British who were advancing came near enough to shoot. When they came in about 200 yards I saw a British officer with a drawn sword driving up his men. I asked Capt. Forbis if he could take him down. He said he could for he had a good rifle and asked me if he should shoot then. I told him to let him in 50 yards and then take him down which he did. It was a Captain of the British army and at that instant General Greene sent his Aid-de-camp for me to go to him and I went and asked him his commands. He told me as the battle had begun and as I had not a complete regiment he wished me to go with Major Hunter to the Court House in case of a defeat to rally the men which we did and collected about 500 and was marching them to the battle ground when I met General Stephens of Virginia Corps retreating.

I asked if the retreat was by General Greene's orders and he told me it was. I then retreated with him and ordered the men to repair to Troublesome iron works to refit as General Greene had ordered me, which we obeyed. The British then took possession of the Court House and after a few days they moved up towards Wilmington. General Greene hearing of their movements started after them but the militia of our County being so disheartened I could not bring any

to join him again. This was in 1781. The time I spent then from the time I received orders was about two months.

In 1778 or 1779, I forget which, a party of Tories commanded by their leader one Bryan on the Yadkin river rose in a body in Surry County and started to join the British at Wilmington and being informed of it by express I ordered out Captain Gilaspie with his light horse company and I went with them got on their track, pursued them as far as Uwharrie Creek and found they had got out of our reach, returned back again. The time we spent then until we returned home was about six weeks, that is one month and fifteen days.

We had then some relaxation till the year 1781 of better than two months when about the first of July I was ordered by General Rutherford of Rowan County to raise a part of my regiment and to join him on his way to Wilmington to try to dislodge a British Major Craig stationed there. I raised about 200 militia men and marched and joined him at the Raft swamp and hearing a number of Tories had taken refuge in it General Rutherford took about one-half of the army and myself the other and he entered the north end of it and I the south end. We made our way with much difficulty through bogs and morasses and some of the men and horsemen got mired but got out again. But we found no Tories or any body else save several camps which we supposed had been made by them. Thence we proceeded towards Wilmington but halted at a small stockade Fort Foster (?) about 20 miles from Wilmington off the South East branch of Cape Fear river near Frederick Jones's on the south side of the river near a bridge over it and our army encamped on the north side and while we contemplated to storm the said Fort we were saved the trouble and danger without fighting by their vacating it which we supposed was ordered by their Major Craig posted at Wilmington. At this time we heard of the capture of the British General Cornwallis being taken prisoner by General Washington at Yorktown near the mouth of James river. We marched then to the town of Wilmington which we found was vacated by the British Major Craig and supposed it was by the orders of his British General (I think his name was Clinton) to leave the State and come to him and we thought it very good luck that by their vacating the town we were released from the danger of fighting. So we were ordered home again and the time we spent on this campaign was from about the first of July until we got home again the 25th of November of the same year, 1781, about four months.

The whole time that I was in actual service was 16 months and 11 days—this from my best recollection of memory for I kept no written journal.

JAS. MARTIN, Senr.

This 17th day of Oct., 1832.

Sworn to and subscribed in open court the year and day aforesaid.

THOS. ARMSTRONG, Clk.

Died 31st Oct., 1834.

SALATHIEL MARTIN.

He having deceased May 6th, 1827, a date prior to the passage of a pension law under which he would have been entitled, there is no other statement on file of his military service than that of his widow furnished with her application for a pension. His widow Mary was residing in February 1845 in Claiborne County, Tenn., aged 81 years and stated that her husband was a Captain in the N. C. Militia in Col. Armstrong's Regiment and served 18 months. He was in the battle of King's Mountain (October 7th, 1780) and Guilford (March 15th, 1781) but could not state whether he was in the service prior to 1780, nor does she recollect the name of the Colonel he was under at King's Mountain or if in other battles than the two she has specified. He marched from Surry C. H. to join Gen. Greene a few days prior to the battle of Guilford and he did not return home for better than a year afterwards, having accompanied General Greene in his march to the south. She was married to Salathiel Martin April 23rd, 1782, in Surry County.

Miss Providence Critchfield of Claiborne County, Tenn., aged 76 years, testified in February 1845 that she had known Salathiel and Mary Martin for 70 years and became acquainted with both in Surry County, N. C., and that he was a Captain in the Militia in the Revolutionary War. He served two tours. One she thinks was for six months (over the six is written nine) and the other twelve months. The last campaign happened when Cornwallis came into N. C. He was at the battle of Guilford and went South with General Greene, but what other battles he was in she did not know. He was gone about a year.

Daniel Martin of White County, Tenn., aged 81 years, testified

that he was well acquainted with Capt. Salathiel Martin who served as Captain in the Revolutionary War, but was not in the immediate neighborhood when he entered the service, although he was in the neighborhood a very short time after the close of the war, and after the close of his tours of service, and lived with the said Capt. Martin for some time thereafter, and often heard him speak of his serving as Captain. He has heard many of the men who served under Capt. Martin, and while staying with him just after the close of the war, say that they were in the service with him, and always saluted him as their Captain. Such was the case with all the people in the neighborhood and that he was a good partizan officer, being a man of great personal strength, very tall, being considered a head and shoulders taller than any other officer, at the time. After the war, all persons conceded to him the honor of being one of the best officers that served in North Carolina. The witness was confident of his active service, from the testimony of persons living in the vicinity where Captain Martin resided, but could not state the precise periods of it. He thinks he must have served during a greater portion of the Revolutionary War. He was well acquainted with his wife Mary before her marriage to Salathiel Martin, which took place before his own marriage which was in 1784.

The Secretary of North Carolina certified that Salathiel Martin was a Captain of Dragoons.

JOHN MONTGOMERY.

He stated in August, 1832, that he was residing in Guilford Co., N. C., and he was born in Lancaster Co., Penn. In 1767 he moved with his father to Guilford Co., N. C., where since living. He stated in August, 1832, that he was 69 years old.

In the latter part of 1780 he volunteered with Capt. Bell who marched up the Yadkin River after a band of Tories, but as they had been routed by the Militia from Surry County, he returned home, —absent more than one week. Shortly after, he volunteered under Capt. McReak in Maj. Blair's command, going up Abbott's Creek, in Stokes Co., after Tories who were dispersed. Absent two weeks in December, 1780. Immediately following, he marched as a Volunteer under Capt. Forbis, Cols. Paisly and Martin, to join General Greene (who was retreating from before the British), in Caswell Co.,

thence with him to Halifax, C. H., Va., where information was received of the ravages of the Tories in the neighborhood of Capt. Forbis, who obtained permission to return home with his Company (after six weeks absence). When they reached Guilford, the Tories had fled the County, and Capt. Forbis resolved to join the army again, but before leaving Guilford, prisoners were sent to him to guard, of which guard Montgomery was one and he was on that duty when the battle was fought at Guilford (March 15th, 1781). After the battle he was released from the care of prisoners to go to Randolph County against some Tories gathered in the High Hills, called the Caraway Mountains. (About 10 weeks.) The September following he volunteered with Capt. Stewart who marched in the command of Col. Martin and General Rutherford down the country to near Wilmington, and was engaged to near Christmas checking the ravages of British and Tories, who often turned out in parties to plunder and destroy plantations. About three months.

WILLIAM POLK.

He was residing in April 1833 in Wake County, N. C., and stated that he was born in Mecklenburg County, N. C., July 9th, 1758, where he was living when he entered the service. In 1785 he removed to Davidson County, Tenn., "There occasionally living for three years," then returned to Mecklenburg County, where residing until 1799, since which time he has lived in Wake County as the Mayor of the City of Raleigh, where now living. He has lost his commission as 2nd Lieutenant and as Lieutenant Colonel Commandant. His papers were seized at Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, by the British. He died January 14th, 1834.

In April 1775 he entered the service of South Carolina as 2nd Lieutenant in the Company of Capt. Ezekiel Polk in 3rd S. C. Regiment, mounted Infantry, commanded by Colonel William Thompson, which marched from the rendezvous in York District to Ninety-Six, Dorchester and Granby, where they were joined by the Militia of S. C. The object was to oppose the embodied Tories at Ninety-Six, to which place they marched and pursued the Tories, to the great cane break, where an engagement occurred December 22nd, 1775. In this action he received a wound in his left shoulder with which he

was confined 8 or 9 months. Immediately after his recovery, he was appointed Major November 26th, 1776, in the 9th N. C. Regiment of the Continental line, he having held his commission of Lieutenant in South Carolina troops from April 1775 to November 26th, 1776. He joined his regiment at Halifax, N. C. in April 1777, he having been on duty in the interior by the command of General Moore at Charleston, S. C., and Wilmington, N. C. The Colonel of the 9th regiment was John Williams and the Lieutenant Colonel John Luttrell. The command of the regiment from the absence of the Colonel and Lieutenant Colonel devolved on Major Polk, which he marched to Georgetown, Md., now in the District of Columbia, where they were inoculated with the small pox; from thence, after recovery, they went to Trenton, N. J., to join the army under General Washington, which was going to the head of the Elk to meet the enemy's advance toward Philadelphia. He was in the battle of Brandywine (Delaware, 11 Sept., 1777) and Germantown (Pennsylvania, 4 October, 1777) in which latter he was wounded by a musket ball in the cheek. He continued with the army at Valley Forge until the regiments were reduced, when he, with other officers, returned to North Carolina to superintend the recruiting service to fill up the regiment. The particular length of this service he cannot recollect, nor the precise day of its termination, but upon a further reduction of the regiment, in the Spring or Summer of 1779, he was put out of the service. The length of his service as Major was certified by the Secretary of the State of N. C. as 33 months, to which Mr. Polk referred as on the Continental establishment. He served after this as an occasional Volunteer in the Militia until the fall or winter of 1780, the day and month not recollected, when he received a commission as Lieutenant Colonel of the 4th and then the 3rd regiment of South Carolina, signed by John Rutledge, then Governor of that State. His regiment was first mustered under the command of General Thomas Sumter on Broad River in S. C. The first active service under his new commission was an attack upon a Block House near Granby on the Congaree, which was carried by his own and Colonel Wade Hampton's regiments. He was at the siege and reduction of Fort Motte and Orangeburg (the respective dates are probably Orangeburg May 11th, 1781; Fort Motte May 12th, 1781; Fort Granby May 15th, 1781). He was in the battle of Eutaw Springs (September 8th, 1781) where his

horse was killed under him; at the reduction of Wathoo (or Mathoo—badly written) and the battle at Quimby (probably late in July, 1781) making his service as Lieutenant Colonel Commandant in S. C. State troops, ten months. On one occasion he was a Volunteer in the Militia between the fall of 1779 and the date of his commission at Lieutenant Colonel and as aid to General Caswell at the battle of Gates' defeat near Camden (August 16th, 1780).

AUSTIN PRESCOTT.

STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA,

To the Honorable the Secretary of War of the United States:

The petition of Austin Prescott, a citizen of the United States, sheweth that he entered the service of the United States as a private soldier in the War of the Revolution in the North Carolina Artillery, in the Continental line, in the company first commanded by Captain John Vance and afterwards by John Kingsbury; he served in said company in the North and in the South against the common enemy for upwards of five years when he was discharged. Deponent was with the army which was captured at Charleston but at the time of the capture was with the waggons sent to Georgetown for provisions and escaped the fate of the army at Charleston.

He received a discharge but has lost it.

JOHN TAYLOR, SENIOR.

In December 1832 he was residing in Granville County, N. C., and states that he was 76 years old on the 4th inst., and that he was born in Virginia; removed at the age of two years with his parents to Mecklenburg, in the same State, then in 1777 he settled in Granville County, N. C., where since living.

In 1778 a Company was raised in Granville County to aid in the defence of S. C. and Georgia and was told that his brother Richard Taylor was the Captain thereof, but he has no recollection of the fact. The wife of his brother Richard had received no intelligence of her husband in some time and expressed uneasiness in John's presence, to which he replied that as he had no family, he would go,

and if permitted, serve out his time as a substitute. Accordingly he started with two young men, Solomon Walker and Solomon Mitchell, to join the American army, which was stationed on the north side of Savannah river, opposite Augusta, then occupied by the British. There he learned that his brother Richard had returned home, for what cause and under what circumstances he has no recollection, but has recently been informed and believes that by reason of his disappointment in not being raised to the grade of Major, he had resigned his commission and left the service. He was received into the service and a considerable time in the early part of his tour, he was in the family and marquee of Colonel Lyttle. A detachment under the command of General Ashe were ordered across the river to take their station at the point where Brier Creek empties into the Savannah River. At this time he belonged to the Company of which Lt. Pleasant Henderson had in part the command. A few days before the attack on his detachment, which proved so fatal to it, General Ashe sent Lt. Henderson with dispatches to General Lincoln at Purysburg and Taylor was selected to accompany him. Lt. Henderson, observing when starting, that Taylor did not have his saddle bags, insisted on his return for them, but as Taylor hesitated, repeated his request, and he got them. On the road Henderson remarked he had particular reasons for insisting on his securing his saddle bags "for you nor I will see this place again as there will be a battle here before we return." They remained three or four days at Purysburg before commencing their return to their station and soon met the stragglers of their troops flying from the battle ground at Brier Creek (March 3rd, 1779) to whom he gave all the clothing in his saddle bags. He thinks they returned back to Purysburg, of which he has no recollection, nor when or where discharged. He thinks his service was about 5 months.

In August 1780 he was mustered at Oxford in a regiment of Volunteers under Colonel Phil Taylor, which marched through Hillsboro, Salisbury, and Charlotte, to the Catawba River. At Salisbury the command was changed and assumed by Colonel Davie. Taylor appears to act as commissary at times for he mentions the purchasing of a large quantity of flour, on one occasion, for the use of the army. The regiment being aware of the liability to be attacked laid down to sleep on their arms. In course of the night they changed, with as little noise as possible, to another place. A short time after leaving

the ground, it was covered by Tarleton's Cavalry. At the Waxhaw he was in company with General Davie, when the latter pointed out the meeting house with the remark that he was educated by his uncle to succeed him as the pastor at that house. Absent about four months.

A regiment of mounted Volunteers was raised and placed under the command of Colonel Malmedy and Major Pleasant Henderson. A company was raised in Taylor's neighborhood, which elected him as Captain. Among the members were James Lyne, James Lewis, Joseph P. Davis, John Farrar, James Minge Benton, two of his brothers, Lewis and Edmund Taylor—one older and the other younger than him—and Robert Goodloe Harper, who afterwards became distinguished in the public councils of his country. The Company met at Oxford to elect their Captain. After joining Colonel Malmedy and within seven miles of Guilford C. H., while at breakfast, they heard the report of the artillery in the battle, which started them to reach the battle ground by a short cut through the woods, but the route was so rocky and uneven, they abandoned it and returned to the more circuitous road, meeting hundreds flying from the conflict, from whom no information could be obtained as to the location or the issue of the engagement. Colonel Malmedy reached the battle ground and found it in the possession of the enemy, with their guns stacked around their fires. A council was held by the officers as to the "propriety" of attacking the camp, and Taylor thinks it was only opposed by Colonel Malmedy. The regiment was ordered to pursue after Cornwallis, who had left Guilford. In course of this pursuit, Capt. Taylor with as many men as he was pleased to take, was ordered to ascertain the position of the British Army. He selected seven, one of whom was Richard Goodloe Harper, and after two or three days search the required information was obtained of the situation of the main body, and on another road the enemy were driving 300 beeves and would be compelled to march 15 miles before intersecting the main body. Soon after this discovery and while in the immediate neighborhood of the enemy, so much did the Company and horses need refreshments, that they were tempted to halt at a cabin and turn the horses into a wheat lot near the house. While the woman was preparing their breakfast of fried hominy, Capt. Taylor, with all but one of his men, went to the eastern side of the cabin to bask in the sun,—the morning being cool,—leaving their arms within the house. Capt. Taylor turned round to see the front surrounded

by seven or eight armed men on horseback. Whispering to his party to follow him he walked to the cabin, but the others not knowing whether they were friends or enemies, or perhaps from pure cowardice, did not resist their progress. Seizing his sword and the men their guns, presented himself at the door with the inquiry who they were; and observing a motion as if to retreat, ordered his men to fire, but this in so hurried manner, was without much effect, although the enemy had to pass through a small gate in front in single file. One man put his hand to his back and dropped his hat from his head. It was afterwards said that a Capt. Drake of the British Army had died of a wound received at that time and place. The wound was well understood to have been inflicted by Robert Harper. Capt. Taylor was so much alarmed by the occurrence, and the danger they were in, that the party mounted their horses and set out for their regiment, which was not in the place that had been designated for that day. Soon afterwards he learned it was while Cornwallis was at Ramsay's Mills, Colonel Malmedy ordered an attack on Tarleton's Cavalry in order to draw them out in pursuit, so that Major Pleasant Henderson, with a detachment placed in ambush, might attack them. The Command of this attack, Taylor was recently informed, was given to De Globack, a Frenchman, though he (Taylor) had always believed the Frenchman was subordinate to him. After the necessary preparation, the young Frenchman and himself set out at the head of the Company of about forty men ordered for the attack. Riding side by side DeGloback remarked to Taylor that one or the other of them, would in all probability, be killed; to which he replied that if the enemy kept double pickets, perhaps both would be killed. Shortly after, seeing two pickets, and getting within about forty yards of them, received their fire, then pushed on at full speed until they joined, in a short distance, some 20 or more, who were sentries to the main body and all ran in the direction of the army, which was probably within 200 or 300 yards further on, but were overthrown and three captured. While thus engaged with the guard, and before they were aware of the movement, about four hundred Hessians had nearly surrounded them, intercepting their return the same way from which the advance had been made for the attack. The party, escaped in another direction and notwithstanding the shower of bullets from the enemy, brought off the prisoners without receiving an injury. It was estimated by Major Henderson that there were three thousand bul-

lets sent after them. It was subsequently reported that Tarleton refused to pursue the attacking party suspecting that it was a decoy by General Greene. De Globack ordered the execution of the prisoners on the pretence that the enemy would pursue, but this order was countermanded by Capt. Taylor. James Lyne, one of the nearest neighbors to Capt. Taylor brought off a Hessian Rifle which he carried home. When Cornwallis left Ramsay's Mills (latter part of March, 1781) for Wilmington, N. C., Col. Malmedy was ordered to pursue in order to protect the inhabitants and intermediate country from ravages. Absent two months, but rated three months on account of the men furnishing horses. Capt. Taylor states that he was employed by General Davie as assistant in his commissary department, but the service may have been rendered after his last military campaign. The first occasion he was called on to act was to go to the lower counties of the State to receive from the Sheriffs or Collectors of public monies such sums as they may have collected, and to pay the same over to General Davie. He thinks he has two months on this duty.

On one occasion he was ordered to follow the track of the American Army to find the situation, and in whose possession were cow hides belonging to the public for the supply of the public tanneries. This duty took him to the S. C line and was employed in it three months. At another time he was out to engage beef to be delivered at different points for the use of the army, and was thus employed by General Davie from 12 to 18 months.

JOHN WILFONG.

In October, 1833, he was residing in Lincoln County, N. C., and stated that he was born in N. C., April 8th, 1762. He was living in said County when he enlisted on or before Sept. 1st, 1780, under Capt. Sigman and Lt. Vanhorn in Col. McDowall's N. C. Regiment, which marched to Morganton, N. C., thence to Cane Creek in Burke Co., where they had a slight skirmish, then to Watauga. They returned by the same route, joined by Cols. Sevier, Shelby and Campbell, to Cane Creek, Burke Co., from thence to the Cowpens, where they were joined by Cols. Cleveland and Williams and Lincoln's troops, after which they crossed Broad River and fought the battle of King's Mountain. The same day Colonel Ferguson was killed and the

whole of his army taken prisoners. In this battle Wilfong was wounded in the left arm by a ball and returned home October 8th, 1780 (the next day after the battle).

In July, 1781, he volunteered for 10 months with Capt. Cowan and Lt. George Hammond, in Colonel Hammond's regiment, which marched from Lincoln N. C., to near Augusta, Ga., from thence into S. C., joining the army of General Greene, from thence to Eutaw Springs and was in the battle in 1781 (Sept. 6), then to White Hall, S. C. In March, 1782 he marched to the Cherokee Nation under Capt. Jesse Johnson, returned to General Pickens in S. C., where he served the residue of his time.

LIST OF GRANVILLE COUNTY MILITIA, 1771.

COMPANY OF CAPT. WILLIAM WILLIAMS, 3 OCTOBER, 1771.

OFFICERS:

Joseph Winston, Lieut., absent.	William Dodson, Sergeant.
Joseph Williams, Ensign.	John Brown, Corporal.
Daniel Williams, Sergt., absent.	Britain Johnson, Corporal.
Elisha Sims, Sergeant.	Richard Harrison, Clerk.

SOLDIERS:

William Hardgrove.	William Moss, absent.
Ormon Morgan.	John Elom, absent.
William Brown, Sen., absent.	George Wilson, absent.
William Brown, Junior.	Henry Wilson.
Sherwood Sims, Junr.	John Chadwick, absent.
Thomas Sims.	Daniel Goodman.
Thomas Keay.	Joseph Goodman.
James Buchanan, absent.	Simon Wright.
Joseph Linsey, absent.	Gilliam Norwood.
Richard Searcey.	Benjamin Johnson.
Joseph Moore.	William Johnson.
Simon Williams.	Abraham Mitchel, absent.
Francis Williams.	Thomas Brown.
William Wallace, absent.	Charles Dodson.
James Wallace.	Henry Fleeman.
Guy Wallace, absent.	Samuel Chapman.
Stephen Turner.	William Wyars.
William Cooper.	John Huit.
Samuel Wheeler, absent.	Jichonias Waldrop.
William Todd, absent.	John Gilliam.
Benjamin Guy, absent.	John Mitchel, Junr.
Elisha Paschal.	Nathaniel Roberson.
John Paschal.	Thomas Jones, absent.
David Hammuck, absent.	John Wall Jones, absent.
Simon Malone, absent.	Peter Williams, absent.
John Hammuck.	William Cunningham, absent.
Charles Hammuck	William Kennon, absent.

Obadiah Earls.	Benja. Robinson.
William Sims.	Benjamin Goodman, absent.
Thomas Rice, absent.	Richard Roberson, absent.

COMPANY OF CAPTAIN SOL. ALSTON, DEC'D.

OFFICERS:

Philemon Bradford, Lieut.	William Bailey, Sergeant.
Jones Fuller, Ensign.	John Cape, Corporal.
John Bridgers, Sergeant.	Joseph Barker, Corporal, absent.
William Hewet, Sergeant.	Aves Hudspeth, Corporal.

SOLDIERS.

John Bradford, absent.	Edward Harris.
Richard Champion, absent.	Israel Fuller.
Joseph Champion, absent.	Joseph Fuller.
William Hendley, absent.	John Douglas, absent.
William Bailey.	Richard Cate, absent.
William Wilkinson, Jun.	Richard Dodd, absent.
William Cornal.	Richard Nance.
William Simmons.	Daniel Nowling.
William Hefflen.	James Nowling.
William Bletcher, absent.	Charles Nowling.
William Champion.	John Simmond.
William Lunsford.	Christopher Parnal, absent.
Richard Bailey.	Stephen Hicks.
John Megehee.	James Parnal.
James Carnifax.	Samuel Homes.
John Holt.	Jeremiah Bailey.
John Bennet, absent.	John Boddy, absent.
Joseph Wade.	James Winingham.
Peter Jones, absent.	Sherwood Winingham.
Hammon Wilkerson.	Charles Hewet, absent.
James Hefflen.	Thomas Pritty, absent.
John Hefflen.	Rubin Rains.
Simon Secrest.	David Dodd.
Joel Mud, absent.	Willis Howard.
George Leavenston.	Richard Lovitt.
Luke Harp, absent.	John Prevet.

Peter Vincent, absent.	John Pearce.
Alexander Vincent.	Benjamin Rite, absent.
John Sutton, absent.	Charles Cannon, absent.
Robert Mills, Jr.	David Nowling, absent.
James Leathers, absent.	William Askue.
Benjamin Megehee, Sen., absent.	James Pucket.
Nathan Megehee.	William Cape, absent.
Benjamin Megehee, Jun.	John Wilson.
Charles Megehee.	Thomas Going, Sen.
Joseph Megehee.	Thomas Going, Jun.
Thomas Adderson.	John Going.
John Nevils, absent.	Moses Going.
Charles Champion.	John Smith.
Charles Hefflen.	Joseph Gyne.
Joseph Hodges.	Edward Gyne, absent.
John Rains.	Nathaniel Gyne.
David Allen, absent.	Ephraim Jones.
Gilliam Harris, Jun.	Abraham Jones, absent.
Lisha Harris, absent.	Bartlet Tylor.
John Harris.	Philemon Petteford.
Christopher Harris, absent.	Lanance Petteford.
Nathan Harris.	Isham Mitchel, absent.
David Harris, absent.	

Capt. Sol. Alston now dead Returned by his Lieutenant Sol. Fuller.

CAPT. JAMES YANCEY'S COMPANY OF FOOT BELONGING TO THE
REGIMENT COMMANDED BY COLO. RICH'D HENDERSON, 1771.

OFFICERS:

Jesse Sanders, Lieutenant.	John Hart, Sergeant.
Joel Chandler, Ensign.	Joseph Roberts, Corporal.
John Harris, Sergeant.	Samuel Rusdon, Corporal.
James Jones, Sergeant.	John Chandler, Sen., Corporal.

SOLDIERS.

William Wharton.	Mesback Willis.
Charles Wade.	Diury Stovaul.
Charles Harris.	Samuel Adams.
Ambrose Jones, Jun.	Joseph Farmer.
John Baynes.	John Wms. Graves.

Sith Pettepool.	Giddion Crenshaw.
John Pettepool.	Nathaniel Malone.
Jacob Winfree.	David Pendergrass.
Robert Sandford.	Benjamin Harrison, Jr.
Frances Howard.	John Jones Cupperson.
Thomas Willingham.	William Hickmon.
William Mathews.	William Dunkin.
William Whitehead.	Owen Grifen.
Samuel Whitehead.	Charles Edwards.
Isaac White.	Vinson Harrison.
James Williamson.	George Reid.
William Stovaul.	John Davis.
Josiah Stovaul.	John Owen.
Milenton Lazley.	Thomas Moore.
Joseph Hart.	Hezekiah Tabour.
John Stovaul, Jr.	Shadrach Roberts.
Abram Crenshaw.	John Winfree.
Richard Jones.	John Stanback.
James Jones.	James Stanback.
John Rose.	John Tudor.
Thomas Mutter.	Thomas Yancey.
Pleasant Hart.	Hardey Crouse.
Ambrose Harris Dunkin.	Aurie Jarriot.
Richard Duty.	Edmund Jones.
Edmond Swinney.	Joel Pope.
Joseph Yancey.	Andrew Felt.
David Wilkerson.	Joshua Seaton.
William Hart.	William Ford.
George Reid.	James Jones, Jr.
Ransom Boswell.	William Morgan.
Henry Spaulding.	William Cox.
William Chandler.	Robert Pryor.
William Puryear.	John Puryear.
John Chandler, Junior.	Simeon Ford.
Benjamin Jones.	Benjamin Tudor.
James Winfree.	William Allen B. Smith.
Matthew Harris.	Joshua Carnal.
William Holderness.	Philip Yancey.
Partrick O'Bryan.	Hazlewood Wilkerson.

Macajah Bullock.

Luke Landers.

John Wilkerson.

James Yancey's Muster Roll 1771—102 men.

William Akins.

Joshua Nunn.

Jonathan Pope.

8 officers and N. C. off.

94

COMPANY OF CAPT. WILLIAM BUEFORD, 1771.

OFFICERS:

John Comes Peck, Lieutenant.

Paton Clemens, Ensign.

John Ross, Sergeant.

William Jones, Sergeant.

James Dyer, Sergeant.

James Paterson, Corporal.

Elias Veasey, Corporal.

Edward Wilborn, Corporal.

Bowlin Adcock, Drummer.

William Jacobs, Clerk.

SOLDIERS.

George Thompson.

Leonard Adcock.

William Jones.

Frances Ross.

Joseph Okey.

John Peck.

Michel Wilson.

David Harris.

Thomas Harris.

Robert Harris, Jr.

Samuel Harris.

James Mclemoore.

James Mclemoore.

Nathan Okey.

John Adcock.

Abraham Horton.

John Cozzart.

Jacob Cozzart, absent.

Peter Cozzart.

James Hamon.

James Veasy.

Paton Medison.

Zachariah Goss.

Solomon Pierce.

Joseph Walker.

Jeremiah Bullock.

Robert Sowall.

Benjamin Carroll.

Luke Carroll.

Isom Caudell.

Thomas Bonner, Jr.

Thomas Clements.

Charles Meryman.

John Currie.

Fredrick Ross.

Nathaniel Waller.

Thomas Wilminculber.

John Landress. -

Philip Merson.

George Sess.

Henry Wheeler.

Charles Ashley.

Julius Ring.

James Darnel.

John Boling.	Jesse Christlins.
John Manning.	John Foster.
James Ross.	William Clements.
Frances Fox.	John Medison.
Nicolas Holsten.	James Hopper.
Fedrick Peck.	Thomas Hopper.
Micheal Redwine.	John Wilbourn.
Henry Widman.	James West.
Jno. Rudolph Buzzard.	Zekell Hampton.
Isaiah Phipps.	William Binford, Jr.
Richard Underwood.	Robert Wallace.
Arthur Underwood.	John Mathews.
James Bennet.	Benjamin Enoch.
William Fowler.	George Lainmoor.
Edmund Part.	James Goss. —
Benjamin Part.	Joshua Kelley.
Thomas Boyd.	William Ogilvie.

COMPANY COMMANDED BY CAPT. JONATHAN KITTRELL.

OFFICERS:

Samuel Kittrell, Lieutenant.	Joseph Johnson, Sergeant.
Claborn Harris, Ensign.	Robert Philips, Corporal. x
Jonathan Kittrell, Junior, Clerk.	Charles Floyd, Corporal.
Samuel Fuller, Sergeant.	Joseph Parrish, Corporal.
John Parham, Sergeant.	George Bristow, Sen., Drummer.

SOLDIERS.

John Hunt.	John Dugger.
William Roberts.	John Revees.
William Floyd.	William Parham.
Brissey Parrish.	Sherwood Harris.
Malachi Revees.	Isaac Kittrell.
John Finch.	Pomfret Herndon.
Charles Moore.	John Edwards.
Abraham Eastridge.	Noel Johnson.
William Bryant.	John Guert.
Benjamin Ward.	Thomas McDaniel.
John Ransom.	Edward Finch.
Robert Moore.	Moses Philips. x

William Spears.	Joseph Park.
William Park.	Ephraim Eastridge.
Thomas Pruett.	Valentine Perry.
George Brack.	Thomas Smith.
Nicholas Robinson.	Jesse Earl.
Thomas Rollin.	Henry Tharp.
Frederick Weaver.	John Bristow.
Traverse Borodoron.	Reuben Ransom.
Edward Silvey.	George McDaniel.
Richard Rothel.	Frederick Revees.
John Moore.	Samuel Deraughan.
Thomas Tharp.	Mainos Weaver.
America Tharp.	Jesse Lane.
Valentine White.	Solomon Robinson.
John Hopkins.	William Haw.
Isaac Loyde.	George Bristow, Junior.
John Jennings.	John Parham, Junior.
Joseph Walderp.	Buckner Robinson.
Reuben Ballard.	James Mitchel.
Williamson Finch.	Edward Harris.

COMPANY COMMANDED BY CAPT. JOHN WALKER.

OFFICERS:

Richard Wilkins, Lieutenant.	Richard Johnson, Corporal.
William Byars, Ensign.	Lewis Davis, Corporal.
Augustine Davis, Sergeant.	Daniel Clayton, Corporal.
William Vickany.	Alexander Douglas, Drummer.
Benj. Ragland, Sergt., absent.	Vinkler Jones, Clerk.

SOLDIERS.

Jeremiah Ward.	Drury Buzbee.
(Illegible.)	Howel Morse.
Josiah Chumley.	Gidion Davis.
Jesse Barnett.	Thomas Killey.
Fredrick Davis.	Banil Collins.
Joseph Barnett.	William Vickany, Jun.
Miles Buzbee.	Timothy Driscoll.
Henry Williams.	Saml. Tines.
Pumfrett Davis.	Eleson Harvey.

Henry Morse.	Charles Carter.
Stephen Wilson.	Caleb Caps.
John Willingham.	Fennel Marks.
Jesse Harper.	Augustine Davis, Jun.
William Duglas.	Augustine Davis, younger.
James Butler.	William Johnson.
Granville Davis.	James Satterwhite.
Henry Burch.	Thomas Butler.
Jordon Norwood.	Stephen Potter.
Solomon Walker.	William Cook.
Zachariah Hester.	

A CERTIFICATE BY GOVERNOR TRYON.

NORTH CAROLINA.

By His Excellency William Tryon, Esquire, His Majesty's Captain
General and Governor in Chief in and over said Province:

To all to whom these Presents shall come, Greeting. Know ye that
Maurice Moore, Esquire, who hath attested the affirmation of Phebe
Daugherty, hereunto annexed, was at the time the said affirmation
is attested to have been made, Assistant Justice of the District of
Salisbury in the Province aforesaid; Therefore all due Faith and
Credit is and ought to be had and given to his attestation, and to the
affirmation hereunto annexed, in All or any of His Majesty's Courts
of Judicature or Elsewhere within His Dominions.

In Testimony whereof I the said William Tryon
have hereunto set my Hand and Caused the Great
Seal of His Majesty's said Province to be af-
fixed this 26th Day of November at New Bern in
the year of Our Lord One Thousand Seven Hun-
dred and Sixty-Six and in the Seventh Year of
His Majesty's Reign. WM. TRYON.

[SEAL.]

Phebe Doherty's Affirmations, &c.

AN ACCOUNT OF PERSONS WHO TOOK THE STATE
OATH 1778.

I will bear faithfull and true Allegiance to the State of North Carolina and will truly endeavor to support, maintain, and defend the independent Government thereof against George the third, King of Great Britain and his successors, and the attempts of any other Person, Prince, power, state or Potentate, who by secret arts, treasons, Conspiracies or by open force shall attempt to subvert the same, and will in every respect conduct myself as a peaceful orderly subject and that I will disclose and make known to the Governor, some member of the Council of State, some Justice of the Superior Courts or of the Peace, all treasons, Conspiracies and attempts committed or intended against the State which shall come to my knowledge.

And that all persons being quakers, Moravians, Menomists & dunkards & under the circumstances above mentioned in Law, shall make the following affirmation or depart the State.

I, A. B., do solemnly and sincerely declare and affirm that I will bear true Fidelity to the independent State of North Carolina and to the Powers & authorities which are or may be established for the good governments thereof and I do renounce any Fidelity to the present King of Great Britain, his Heirs and Successors, and that I will disclose and make known to the Governor, some member of the Council of State, Judge of the Superior Court or Justice of the peace, all Treasons, Conspiracies or attempts Committed or intended against the same which shall come to my knowledge.

Following took above oath, or affirmed, 22 May, 1778.

John Adcock.
William Strus.
William Langston.
William Palmer.
Samuel Pittman.
James Meadows.
John Shearman.
John Wood.
John Meadows.
William Knight.

Michael Shearman.
Charles Mitchell.
James Mitchell.
Ephraim Washington.
Ambour Harrison Duncan.
Jacob Schlotterer.
Michael Brinkley.
Thos. Oakley.
William Oakley.
Hezekiah Hobgood.

Phillip Lewis.	Laban Oakley.
Peter Brinkly.	John Russell.
Richard Wood.	Thomas Philpot.
John Taylor.	John Badgett.
Grooves Howard.	Roger Badgett.
Nahum Sanders.	John Boyd.
John Shearman.	Williams Fowler.
Richard Wood.	James Daniel.
Jacob Schlotterer, Sen.	John Calley.
John Oakley.	Bennet Williams.
William Washington.	Absalom Davis.
Benj. Goodman.	John Cragg.
William Goodman.	David Webb.
Richard Harris.	Edward Adcock.
William Suit.	John King.
Zachariah Vaughan.	James Brinkley.
Thomas Ring.	Howel Wise.
John Cunningham.	William Philpot.
Henry Rose.	Robert Adcock.
James Rimmer.	Isiah Phipps.
Richard Fowler.	Israel Eastwood.
Joseph Hart.	

State Oath and Test for Tar River district taken by James Langston, Esqr.

James Milner and William Taping Neglected to take the State oath.

May the 30, 1778, State of North Carolina, Granville County, Oxford District, the following Persons Took the Oath of Allegiance, to-wit:

Edward (his X mark) Knowlan.	Canady (his X mark) Young.
Henry Tudor.	Ronels (his X mark) Britisell.
Solomon Walker.	William (his X mark) Jinnings.
John (his X mark) Moon.	Wm. Cawthorn.
Jonathan White.	Abra. Cook.
Wm. H. Searey.	James Semple.
Giles Hudspeth.	John (his X mark) Upchurch.
Joseph More.	George Bras.

Zachariah Hampton.	Edw. Moore.
Rich'd Harris, Jr.	Robert Boyd.
John Pullam.	Edward (his X mark) Bass.
Richard Brinkley.	Lem. Goodwin.
William Upchurch.	Elisha Lensey.
John Hudgpeth.	Charles Spoe.
Henry R. Harding.	Reuben Talley.
Henry (his X mark) Smith.	Thomas Howell.
Robert (his X mark) Huddleston.	Stephen Jett.
Thomas Hicks.	Benjamin Hester.
Richard Searcy.	John Searcy, Ju'r.
Joseph (his X mark) Reen.	Thomas Crews.
Richard (his X mark) Deen.	John (his X mark) Boyd.
Robert (his X mark) Deen.	William Lassiter.
George Hunt.	Tonalham Parker.
James (his X mark) Hunt.	Archibald Mitchell.
Samuel Hunt.	Tesey (his X mark) Day.
Sherwood (his X mark) White.	Lewis Anderson.
Jordon (his X mark) Gillom.	Nathan (his X mark) Bass.
Robert Hicks.	Hardy (his X mark) Bass.
John Whicker.	Drury (his X mark) Tabort.
James (his X mark) Crews.	Benjamin (his X mark) Bass.
Gideon (his X mark) Crews.	Ligey (his X mark) Bass.
Robert Hester.	Benjamin (his X mark) Bass.
Nicholas Talley.	John Jones.
David Bullock.	Peyton Wood.
Robt. Reid.	Francis Hester.
Ambrose Barker.	John Miner.
Jeremiah (his X mark) Frazer.	James (his X mark) Johnstone.

Leonard Linsey & John Gest hath failed to take the Oath of Allegiance.

SHERWOOD HARRIS, J. P.

List of Persons who took the Oath of Allegiance to the State in Dutch District.

State of North Carolina, Granville County, Dutch District, the following persons took the Oath of Allegiance, to-wit:

Christian Peterson.	Thos. Bolloms.
John Hatcher.	Thos. Veazey.

Robert Harris, Jr.	Wm. Burford.
David Harris.	Francis West.
Mich'l Redwine.	Thos. Welmon Culberhouse.
Nathan Oakey.	Howard Cash.
John Hawkins.	Joseph Cash.
Thos. Wilburn.	John C. Peak.
Charles Wergman, Sr.	Thos. Burford.
John Potter.	Leonard Peak.
Francis Ross.	Elijah Veazey.
Robert Allison.	John Beck.
Benedict Stasee.	Cunrod Farmer.
John Stasee.	Richard Hamalt.
Boling Adecock.	Edmd. Carns.
William Cork.	Charles Meryman, Jr.
Ben. Baylis.	Thomas Leonard.
Andrew Jackson.	William Little.
James McLemoore, Senior.	Jacob Braselton.
George Minor.	William Merryman.
Wm. Burford, Jun.	John Hargrove.
Daniel Burford.	Edward Davis.
Robert Harrell.	R. I. Corke.
Nathaniel Waller, Sen.	George Byars.
John Bailey.	Thos. Elements.
Abraham Glimsch.	Nicholas Meryman.
Joseph Landess.	John MacLemoore.
Solomon Wearce.	Aaron Statin.
Joseph Banter.	Michael Redwine.
James Fleming.	Tyre Clements.
William Wheeler.	James Claxton.
James McLemoore.	James Haskins.
Charles Turner.	Cornelius Fogarty.
Fredrick Beck.	James Veazey.
Thomas Boner, Jr.	Ben. Bonner.
Thomas Boner, Sr.	Micajah Bullock.
Joseph O. Hall.	

I will bear faithfull and true Allegiance to the State of North Carolina and will truly Endeavor to support, maintain and defend

The Independent government thereof against George the third King of Great Britain and His successors and the attempts of any other Person, Prince, Power, State or Potentate who by secret arts, treasons, Conspiracies or by open force shall attempt to subvert the same and will in every Respect conduct myself as a peaceful, orderly subject and that I will disclose and make known to the Governor, some member of the Council of State or some Justice of the Superior Courts or of the Peace all treasons Conspiracies and attempts Committed or Intended Against the State which shall come to my knowledge.

JURORS' NAMES.

Samuel (illegible).	George Normon, cert.
Jonas Knight, cert.	John Chiles, cert.
William Knight, cert.	John Glase.
Francis King, cert.	Fred. Owen, cert.
James Smith, cert.	Shadrach Owen, cert.
Samuel Pittard.	Benjamin Glaze.
Robert Downey.	Humphrey Davis.
Edwd. Leaville, cert.	John Howard.
Wm. Leaville, cert.	John Oliver, cert.
Adam Smith, cert.	Jacob Mitchell, cert.
John Terrell.	William Chapman.
Robert Malone.	John Ravens, cert.
John Beny, cert.	Peter Newport.
Willie Roberts, cert.	Joshua Coffey.
William Hunty, cert.	Caleb Brasfield.
Samuel Glane, cert.	Hezekiah Childes.
Benj. Prevet.	Wm. Smith.
Jesse Scarry.	Adam Ruir.
Lewis Amis, cert.	Samuel Puryer.
Benja. Howard.	John Knight.
John Owens, cert.	(Illegible.)
David Howard.	James E. Forsyth.
John Hunt, cert.	Joseph Asbell.
William Hickman.	Richard Head.
Thomas Allen.	George Head, cert.
John Smith.	James Chapman.
William Owen.	Guy Smith, cert.
Giant Allen, cert.	Mathew Harris.

Isham Johnson, cert.	Joseph Amis, cert.
Wm. Webb.	John Lewis, cert.
Edward Homes, cert.	Charles Taylor, cert.
Wm. Owens, Junr.	Robert Hester.
Wm. Williams, cert.	Hezekiah Child.
John Daniel.	William Amis, cert.
James Butler, cert.	John Morgan, cert.
Richard Foster.	Richard Chiles, cert.
John Pittard.	Jacob Owen, cert.
Henry Graves, cert.	Nicholas Newport, cert.
John Butler, cert.	James Hunt.
John Bragg, cert.	William Knight, Jun.
Thomas Head, cert.	James Downey.
Thomas Glass.	

The above Persons have taken the Oath or Produced certificates
of their having taken it. SAMUEL SMITH.

Men's Names that Refuse to take the Oath of Allegiance :

William Frasier.	William Graves.
Lovett Gates.	Thomas Williamson.
Lateney Montague.	Henry Graves, Jun.

The above 6 men has failed to take The Oath.

SAMUEL SMITH.

Oath of Allegiance of the State of North Carolina and for the
County of Granville and District of Bever Dam taken By the Sub-
scribers and administered by Thos. Banks. To-wit:

Wm. (his X mark) Wilkerson, Sr.	Thos. Bradford, Jun.
Benj. (his X mark) Lunsford.	John Champion, Jun.
Jeremiah (his X mark) Bailey, Sr.	John Sandlen, Sen.
Wm. (his X mark) Wilkerson, Jr.	Thos. Bradford, Sen.
Jas. (his X mark) Wilkerson, Jr.	Alexander Vincent.
Hannon Wilkerson.	Peter Vincent.
Richard Bradford.	James (his X mark) Leathers.
Joshua James.	Jerimiah (his X mark) Blalock.
William (his X mark) Hewett.	John Seagroves.
George Pridy.	Cade (his X mark) Blalock.

Wm. (his X mark) Champion.	Philemon Bradford, Jun.
Philemon Bradford, Sen.	Joseph (his X mark) Fuller.
John Holt.	John Petty Cobb.
John Good.	John Hooker.
Abe (his X mark) Mayfield.	Richard (his X mark) Nance.
Chris. (his X mark) Kettle, Sen.	Stephen (his X mark) Hicks.
James Elliott.	William (his X mark) Hitley.
Chris. (his X mark) Kettle, Jun.	Jos. Blackwell.
Isaac (his X mark) Ralph.	Wilson (his X mark) Rogers.
John (his X mark) Ranes, Jun.	John (his X mark) Sutton.
John (his X mark) Kettle.	James (his X mark) Hitley.
Thomas Roller.	Ralph Banks.

The foregoing Persons having taken the Oath of Allegiance and administered by me.

THOS. BANKS, J. P.

Persons in the Island Creek District who have taken the State Oath according to the Act of Assembly passed at New Bern the 15th day November, 1777, in the 2nd year of the independence of State of No. Carolina before

JOHN TAYLOR.

May 22nd, 1778, having taken the Oath we hereby Subscribe our names, viz. :

Joseph Glover.	Danby Whitlow.
Stephen Hargrave.	William Quarles.
Lewis Taylor.	James Cooke.
John Taylor.	Gideon Gooch.
David Mason.	Lewis Collins.
James Satterwhite.	Augtri Davis, Jr.
James Terry.	Thos. Satterwhite.
Timothy Driscoll.	Joseph Taylor.
Henry Philip Haw, affirmed.	John Lewis, Jr.
Pemberton Burch.	Nathan Byers.
Edmund Kalley.	John Hunt.
Roland Terry.	Jesse Harper.
Vinkler Jones.	Stephen Terry.
Gillum Norwood.	Obadiah Clomonts.
William Burch.	William Beaver.
Henry Burch.	William Wallace.

Nicholas Burch.	George Gober.
Augustine Davis.	John Trainham.
Henry Melton.	William Gober.
John Davis.	Thos. Daniel.
James Hester.	Richard Millener.
Thomas Barnett.	Hogin Perry.
Daniel Clayton.	James Hazzlewig.
John Beaver.	John Roberds.
Jesse Barnett.	Nathaniel Norwood.
William Byars.	Samuel Pittard.
Samuel Sneed.	Jordan Norwood.
George Newman.	John Glover.
William Vicky.	John Butler.
Absolom Davis.	Rowland Gooch.
Solemon Davis.	Nathan Liles.
Stephen Wilson.	John Childs.
Charles Taylor.	Solomon Walker.
Neal Glover.	Richard Lewis.
Jos. Akin.	Richard Taylor.
William Cocke, Jr.	William Slover.
Zach. Hester.	Henry Williams.
Wm. Cocke.	John Whitlow.
William Malloy.	

Aug. 2nd, 1778. I hereby certifie that no Inhabitant of Island Creek District refused to take the State Oath (that I know of) but Zephaniah Clemons & Senior Clemons and it appeared to me they refused only thro' a conscienciousness of swearing at all. Certified the date above.

JOHN TAYLOR.

A list of the people that has taken the Oath of Allegiance in Nutbush District.

Howel Moss.	James Hague.
John Lane.	John Morris.
James Paschale.	John Hargrove.
Sherwood Sims, Jr.	Charles Hammack.
William Sims.	Lennard Sims.
John Rice.	Elisha Sims.
Sam'l Crafton.	William Key.

Randolph Mitchell.	Job Hammond.
Benjamin Thomas.	Rawleigh Hammond.
Charles Dotson.	Robt. Gillespie.
Argil Hancks.	Thomas Lanier.
Josiah Mitchel.	Sam'l Hammond.
Laban Lindsey.	Sherwood Sims.
Jonathan Graves.	William Todd.
Samuel Searcy.	Henry Lyon.
Nicholas Jeter.	Joseph Linsey.
Henry Fleeman.	David Hammock.
Richard Hargrove.	James Mitchel.
Francis Williams.	William Cuningham.
George Gayden.	Ben Johnson.
Elisha Paschal.	James Buchanan.
Simon Williams.	Sam'l Maning.
John English.	Benjamin Guy.
John W. Daniel.	John Chadwick.
William Dotson.	Sam'l Chapmen.
John Howel.	Nathaniel Roberson.
Thomas Sims.	Robt. Hyde.
William Wiers.	Stephen Turner.
William King.	Philemon Hilliard.
Thomas Riley.	Semple Muillachy.
Thomas Key.	Joseph Skeliton.
James Webb.	Daniel Williams.
Edmond Jones.	Bartlet Searcy.

The following took the Oath in Country Line District. JOHN YOUNG, ESQ.:

Joseph Bridgers produces a Certificate.

William Yancey.	John Stovall.
Ralph Neal.	William Pool.
Joel Chandler.	Drury Stovall.
Charles Spaulding.	John Jones.
Henry Spalding.	Samuel Harrison.
James Yancey, Jun.	William Buchanan.
Lewis Yancey.	Samuel Whitehead.
M. Hunt.	Thomas Mutter.

Lab'n Johnston.	Ambrose Jones.
William Puryear.	Isack White.
Thos. Pool.	Robert White.
Benjamin Harrison.	James Stanley.
Luke Sanders.	John Stovall.
Henry Malone.	Owen Griffin.
Stephen Hester, by certificate.	Littleton Johnston.
John Baynet.	Benjamin Bearden.
John Puryear.	John Hart.
James Yancey.	Hugh Salt.
Chas. Yancey.	James Williamson.
Thomas More.	William Wright.
John Dunkin.	William Stovaul.
John Wood.	Philip Yancey.
Josiah Farmer.	William Haggis.
George Newton.	Gideon Crenshaw.
William Royster.	Joseph Blanks.
Robert Puryear.	Haden Pryor.
Barth'w Stovall.	William Owens.
Thomas Stovall.	Dan'l Malone.
Josiah Stovall.	William Puryear.

The names of the persons in County Line District who have refused or neglected to take the Oath of Allegiance to the State of N. Carolina.

James Reed.	Joseph Hart.
John W. Graves.	Millington Easley.
Abraham Crenshaw.	John Chandler, Jun.
Ransom Boswell.	David Chandler.
John Reed.	Agron Pinson.
George Reed.	John Young.
Benjamin Stovall.	

A List of Persons who have taken the Oath of Allegiance in Goshen District:

Thomas Grant.	Richard Davis.
Charles Edwards.	Chisley Daniel.

Thos. Edwards.	David Knott.
Ben. Crenshaw.	Chas. Harris.
Hazlewood Wilkerson.	James Harris.
David Bale.	Reubin Harris.
Rev'd George McJohn provd'd	Absolom Pryor.
certificate of taking of oath.	John Hath.
Stephen Gafford.	Wm. Ford.
Nathaniel Malone.	John Step.
Dan'l Malone.	Ned Howard.
Bartley Green.	James Noswell.
Robt. Sanford.	John Duncan.
William Allen.	James Knott.
Henry Hester, a certificate.	William Gill, Jun.
Jas. Hester, a certificate.	John Owen.
Francis Hester, a certificate.	James Winfree.
David Wilkerson.	Andrew Paterson.
John Wilkerson, Jr.	William Ballard.
Thomas Owen.	Jos. Gill.
John Fitts.	Matthew Duty.
Minrod Ellis.	Wm. Howel.
Joel Pope.	Wm. Whitehead.
Charles Wade.	Jos. Chandler.
Seth P. Pool.	Benja. Denney.
Wm. Hart.	Dennis Obrian.
John P. Pool.	William Duty.
Wm. Page.	Nath'l Page.
Patrick Obrian.	William Carter.
Francis Howard.	James Landris.
Thomas Wright.	John Downey.
William Glass.	John Pethypool.
Thomas Bond.	Rich'd Bennett.
John Owen.	Francis Howard, Jr., a certificate.
John Harris.	John Knott.
Samuel Ward.	Reuben Jones.
Joseph Roberts.	Gabriel Jones.
Abraham Hester.	Rich'd Brigs.
Peter Burnett.	John Sanders.
John Wilkerson.	Milenton Easley.
George Malone.	

A list of Names of such Persons as have either Refused or Neglected to take the Oath prescribed by law :

Richard Duty.

Daniel Grant.

This Book contains the Names of Persons that hath taken the Oath of Allegiance in the Nap of Reed District before me, ROBT. HARRIS.

James Ross, Qualify'd.	William (his X mark) Gathmore.
John Bolling.	Jacob Cozzart.
James Bennet.	Joseph Justice.
John (his X mark) Moss.	Anthony Cozzart.
Wm. (his X mark) Trusty.	William Suit.
John (his X mark) Wilburn.	John Gathmore.
Jesse Meadows.	William Bennet.
James West.	Frederick Ross.
Abraham Potter.	Willm. Ross.
George Lane Moon.	Telulu Veazey.
Geo. Thompson.	Sam'l Slaughter.
James Ham.	Absolom (his X mark) Fort.
Thomas (his X mark) Fowler.	James Gunter.
George (his X mark) Long.	Robt. (his X mark) Russell.
Samuel Adams.	Leonard Adeock.
Job Green.	Henry (his X mark) Straiter.
Christian Walker.	Jacob Holstein.
Joseph Okey.	John Harris.
Stephen Ledlo.	Samuel Boyd.
Bracton Jones.	William Jones, Ju'r.
Elias Cozart.	James Coble, Jun., produced a certificate.
George Thompson Evens.	William Jones.
Edward Wilburn.	Charles Grymes.
Jo. Mangum.	William Ogilvie produced a cer- tificate.
Peter Holand.	John Haig.
James Bolling produced a certifi- cate from Gilford City, also	William Bolling produced a cer- tificate from Guilford County.
James Gallimore.	
George Wright.	
Zephaniah Waller.	

NARRATIVE OF COL'O DAVID FANNING,

WRITTEN BY HIMSELF,

Detailing Astonishing Events in No. Ca.,
FROM 1775 TO 1783.

TO THE READER.

Courteous Reader:

Whoever thou art, the Author being only a Farmer bred, and not conversant in learning, thou may'st think that the within Journal is not authentic. But it may be depended upon on that every particular herein mentioned is nothing but the truth: Yea, I can boldly assert that I have undergone much more than what is herein mentioned.

Rebellion according to the Scripture is, as the Sin of Witchcraft; and the propagators thereof, has been more than once punished; which is dreadfully exemplified this day in the now United States of America but formerly Provinces; for since their Independence from Great Britain, they have been awfully and visibly punished by the fruits of the earth being cut off; and civil dissention every day prevailing among them; their fair trade, and commerce almost totally ruined; and nothing prospering so much as nefarious and rebellious Smuggling. Whatever imperfections is in the within, its hoped will be kindly overlooked by the courteous Reader, and attributed to the Author's want of learning.

I do not set forth anything as a matter of amusement, but what is really, justly fact, that my transactions and scenes of life have been as herein narrated during the term of the Rebellion; and that con-

duct, resolution, and courage perform wondrous things beyond credibility, the following of which laudable deeds will give them, are exercised therein the Experience that I have gained.

In the 19th year of my age, I entered into the War; and proceeded from one step to another, as is herein mentioned, and at the conclusion thereof, was forced to leave the place of my nativity for my adherence to the British Constitution; and after my sore fatigues, I arrived at St. John River; and there with the blessing of God, I have hitherto enjoyed the sweets of peace, and freedom under the benevolent auspices of the British Government—which every loyal and true subject may enjoy with me, is the wish of the Author.

King's County,

DAVID FANNING.

Long Beach,

New Brunswick.

June 24th, 1790.

PSALM 37 & 37.

“Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright! for the end of that man is peace.”

.A JOURNAL OF
COL. DAVID FANNING'S TRANSACTIONS,
DURING THE LATE WAR, IN AMERICA; FROM THE
YEAR 1775,
COMMENCING 1ST OF MAY; UNTIL THE PEACE.

Col. Thomas Fleachall of Fairforest, ordered the different Captains to call the musters, and present two papers for the inhabitants to sign. One was to see who was friends to the King and Government; and the other was to see who would join the Rebellion.

The first day of May, Capt. James Lindley, of Rabern's Creek,

sent to me, as I was a Sergeant of the said company, to have his company warned to meet at his house 15th of said month. I did accordingly, and presented two papers; there were 118 men signed in favour of the King, also declared to defend the same, at the risk of lives and property, in July 1775. There was several advertisements set up in every part of said district, that there was a very good prespetearing minester to call at the Different places, to preach, and Baptise children.

But at the time appointed, instead of meeting a Minister, we all went to meet two Jews by name of Silvedoor and Rapely; and after making many speeches in favour of the Rebellion, and used all their endeavors to delude the people away, at last presented Revolution papers to see who would sign them; they were severely reprehended by Henry O'Neal and many others. It came so high, that they had much adue to get off, with their lives. The Rebels then found that we were fully determined to oppose them. They began to embody in the last of said month; to compel all to join them, or to take away our arms. Our officers got word of their intentions. I then got orders from the Captain to warn the Militia to assemble themselves at Hugh O'Neal's mill; which was done by several Captains' companys, and continued for several days under arms; and then both parties was determined on this condition, that neither parties should intercept each other. This continued for some time, until the Rebels had taken Thomas Brown, who after that had the honor to be Colonel of the Regiment of the East Florida Rangers, at Augusta. They burnt his feet, tarred, feathered and cut off his hair. After that he got so he was able to set on horseback, he came to our poast, and the Rebels then began to embody again. Col'n Fletchall found a large camp, and marched from the Liberty Springs to Mill Creek on our way towards Ninety-Six; Twelve miles from Ninety-Six the Rebels found that they were not strong enough for us, and sent an Express to Col'n Fletchall to come and treat with them, which said Fletchall did. But the terms of their treatment I did not know. We were all dismissed until further orders. In a short time after the Rebels took Capt. Robert Cunningham and carried him off to Charleston. Our party was then informed of his being taken off in the night time, and by making inquiry after him, we got information of a large quantity of Ammunition, that was there, on its way to the Cherechee Nation for Capt. Richard Paris to bring the Indians down into the

settlement, where the friends of the Government lived, to murder all they could. We intercepted the ammunition and took Capt'n R. Paris, who swore to these facts. We there formed a large camp, and Col. Fletchall being so heavy, he gave up the command to Maj. Joseph Robinson.

In the month of Nov'r 1775, the South Carolina Militia, of which I was at that time Sergeant, under the command of Major Joseph Robinson, laid siege to a Fort, erected by the Rebels at Ninety-Six; commanded by Col. Mason: which continued for the space of three days, and three nights—at the expiration of which time the Rebels were forced to surrender, and give up the Fort and Artillery. Major Robinson then ordered the Militia to the North side of the Saluda River, and discharged them, for eighteen days. Afterwards orders were issued for every Captain to collect their respective companies at Hendrick's Mill, about 20 miles from Ninety-Six; The Rebels having received intelligence of our intended motion, they immediately marched before us; and took possession of the ground, which prevented our assembling there. But about 300 of our Men met at Little River and marched from thence to Reedy River; and encamped at the Big Cane Break, for several days. The Rebels being informed of our situation, marched unexpectedly upon us, and made prisoners of 130 of our men; the remainder fled into the woods and continued there, with the Cherichée Indians until the 18th Jan'y 1776; when I was made a prisoner by a party of Rebels commanded by a Captain John Burns; who after detaining me four days, repeatedly urging me to take the oath of allegiance to the United States, stript me of everything, and made me give security, for my future good behaviour, by which means I got clear; On the 10th of May 1776 hearing the Rebels had issued a proclamation to all friends of government, offering them pardon and protection, provided they would return to their respective habitations and remain neutral, this induced me to return to my home, where I arrived on the 15th of June.

On the 20th, the Rebels being apprehensive of the Cherichée Indians breaking out, despatched several emissaries among the Loyalists, for to discover their intentions. One of which was Capt. Ritchie, who came to me, and told me he was a friend to Government, and some time before left the Indian Nation, and then wanted a pilot to conduct him to the Indian Nation again. I agreed to con-

duet him to any part of the country he wanted for to go, provided he would keep it secret. This he promised for to do. But immediately he went and lodged information against me, and swore that I then had a company of men, ready in order, for to join the Indians. In consequence of this, I was made prisoner again, on the 25th, by a Capt. John Rogers, and thrown into close confinement with three centinels over me. On the 1st of July, the Indians came down into the back country of South Carolina, and killed several families; at which time, the rebel camp being in great confusion, I made my escape, and went to my own house at Rabirn's creek; but finding a number of my friends had already gone to the Indians, and more disposed so for to do, I got twenty-five men to join me; and on our arrival at Parishies plantation, on Reedy River, in the Indian land, we formed a junction with the Indians, on the 16th inst., in the evening; the militia and the Cherickees to amount to 260 surrounded the fort built with logs, containing 450 of the Rebels. After a smart fire on both sides for two hours and a half, we retreated without any injury except one of the Indian Chiefs being shot through the hand. I then left the Indians and pursued my way to North Carolina; where, on my arrival, I was taken up again, and close confined; but was rescued by my friends, three different times. After which I made my escape good. I then endeavored for to go home again; and after experiencing numberless hardships in the woods, I arrived the 10th of March, 1777, at Reburn's creek, South Carolina.

I was made prisoner again on the 11th, by a Capt. Smith, bound hand and foot, and carried under guard, towards Ninety-Six gaol; after marching twelve miles, the company halted for the evening, and watching an opportunity, I cut the ropes I was bound with, and stript myself when the guard was asleep. I threw myself out of the window and returned back to Reburn's creek, by a different way, from that which they had carried me prisoner. I was obliged now for to secret myself in the woods, and was supplied with provision by some Quakers, and other Loyalists, in the neighborhood.

A company of Loyalists, of which I was one, was then raised by a Richard Parish, and it was determined to go to Mobile, and join the British army. One of the company proving treacherous, gave information to the Rebels, who raised a body of troops for to suppress us. They took me, with five more prisoners, and carried us to Ninety-Six gaol, on the 5th August, 1777. Captain Parish escaped with some

Loyalists, belonging to the company, and made his way good to the British army at Mobile, in West Florida. Myself, with five others, who were taken, remained in close confinement, until November following, and we were tried for our lives, on a charge of High Treason, for rising in arms against the United States of America; but were acquitted and went home. The fees and expenses of my confinement amounted to £300, Virginia money, allowing dollars at six shillings each, which I paid, and was then ordered back to the gaol for the rent of the room.

On the 1st of March, 1778, Capt. John York, of East Florida, received orders from the commander-in-chief for the Loyal Militia, of Georgia, and South Carolina, to assemble themselves. Accordingly they were embodied.—The majority of the people chose me their commanding officer, we took a number of prisoners, furnished ourselves with horses, and marched to Savannah river on the borders of Georgia, (two miles above Augusta). Capt. York, who was our pilot, then got discouraged, and would not suffer any of the militia to proceed with him back to East Florida except three men; we were then under the necessity of returning home, upwards of one hundred miles, through the rebel country; and betake ourselves to the woods as formerly. During our retreat, we were persued by three hundred rebels; but we got back home to Reburn's creek safe. When the Rebels found we were returned, they raised a body of men for to take us; and for the space of three months kept so constant a look out that we were obliged for to stay in the woods; six weeks of which time I never saw a man, except Samuel Brown (who was afterwards killed at Tiger river,) that shared my sufferings; we lived entirely without either bread or salt, upon what we killed in the wilderness. We determined, let the consequences be what they would, to proceed to the settlement of Green River, North Carolina, where we rested ourselves at a friend's house, about a week. Here we parted. I then proceeded to Tiger river, where I arrived safe on the 1st of June, 1778. Myself, and Samuel Smith, now associated, and were taken by a company of rebels commanded by a Capt. Goiry. We made our escape the second night, by bribing the sentinel, and parted company. I met with one of the horses belonging to the rebels, about a mile from the house I had escaped from, and mounted him. They persued me through the woods by the horse's tracks, upwards of seventy miles, and came to Reburn's Creek where I lived. They were anxious to

recover their horse from me, and promised for to return one of the four they had taken from me, if I would deliver up the said horse. This being agreed upon, I went with them for to receive my own horse back; when we had advanced 30 miles we came near to where a rebel fort was; I desired them to go, a little out of the way, and avoid it, which they had promised to do before we proceeded on our journey. One of them laid hold of my horse's bridle, and told me to surrender myself a prisoner, for they were determined to confine me in the Fort, or carry me to Ninety-Six gaol, about 80 miles off. They said I was not in that damned tory country at that time. I, therefore, after some conversation, concluded to submit for to be disarmed at the time, as they threatened blowing a ball through me every instant, if I did not surrender; which I did. On my arrival at the Fort, I was stript of my clothes, and confined close 'till morning, when they tied my legs under a horse's belly, and took me before a magistrate to commit me to gaol. However I was admitted to bail for my good behaviour. On my return to the people, who took my horse, and clothes, and asking for them, I was retaken before another magistrate, and committed to gaol, under a stronger guard. On my proceeding towards the gaol, the guard was particularly careful about securing me; and in order for to do it, the more effectually tied me with a rope, to a stout fellow who was one of them. When I found him asleep, I took the opportunity to cut myself loose with a knife (or rather with a pair of horse fleames) which was accidentally left lying in the road, and throwing myself out of the window made my escape, and took to the mountains for shelter. I continued there for some time, when Col. Mills of the Loyal Militia on knowing where I was, proposed at several meetings, we had, to raise a company; which we did, of 500 men, for the purpose of going to St. Augustine. One of the company proved faithless, and gave information to the Rebels, who immediately embodied themselves, and took Col. Mills prisoner, with 16 of the company, and carried them off to Salisbury Jail. Myself with 14 more persued about 20 miles with an intention of rescuing them, until we were in sight of Gilbert Town; where the Rebels had a guard; and finding we could not affect our purpose at that time, our numbers being so small, and theirs increasing, we returned back. The Rebels persued us all night, and in the morning, we perceived them within shot of us; we fired upon them, which they returned; and continued skirmishing in the woods about an hour;

when they retreated. What injury we did them we could not tell; on our part we suffered no loss. Here our party separated. I made way for Holsten River about 140 miles through the woods—I had proceeded about 40 miles on my way, when I was met by three men; one of which knew me. He came to me, with seeming friendship, and on taking my hand, called his companions to assist him in securing me; which they did; and made me a prisoner. They tied my hands behind my back, and feet to each other under the horse's belly and took me to Ninety-Six Jail again, where I was closely confined for 17 days. During my confinement I got acquainted with a friend to the government, who lived there, by talking to him through the grates; He furnished me with two files and a knife, by which means I cut through the iron bars and escaped. I returned again to Reburn's Creek and after remaining some time in the woods there, I was advised by friends for to make peace with Capt. Gillian, who commanded a company of Rebels on the Indian lines. He said I durst not be seen by any one of the Rebel party, I got one of my friends to go to him, and desire him to meet me alone, at a particular place, and give him my word I would not injure him. We met accordingly, and passed our words for not to disturb or injure each other. We continued our meetings, in the woods, generally, every day, or two, for the space of a month; until we were discovered by some of his company; who threatened for to have him punished for treating with me; however he still met me, now and then; and introduced a friend of his to me; who he told me I might depend upon. One day, I observed an alteration in their behaviours, and asked them when at some distance, if he meant for to keep his word with me. He replied "by all means." We were all on horseback, and I had my rifle across my saddle. When we were going to part, as I expected, he suddenly seized my rifle; and the man who was with him seized hold of my horse's bridle, he presented his rifle to my breast and told me I was his prisoner, or a dead man. I was under the necessity to surrender, and they carried me again to my old quarters at Ninety-Six, where we arrived on the 11th of Oct'r, 1778. I was stripped entirely naked, thrown into irons and chained to the floor. I remained in that situation until the 20th of December following, when I again made shift, for to get my irons off, and having sawed one of the grates some time before, I again escaped by means of fellow prisoner, who supplied me with some old clothes, of which I made a rope to let me

down; I received a fall in getting down, but luckily did not hurt myself. The Gaoler heard me fall, and presented a musket at me, out of a window; but I avoided him. He alarmed the guard and they persued me; but however I got clear off. I found myself much hurt by a fall I got in their chasing me. I got back to Reburn's Creek; but was taken in three days; and again introduced at Ninety-Six. I was chained and ironed as before, in the centre of a room 30 feet square; forty-five from the ground, the snow beating in, through the roof, with four grates open night and day. I remained in this state eleven days; I got my chains off in the night of the 12th; The Gaoler did not chain me down again; but I had still part of them remaining on one of my legs, which weighed seven pounds and three quarters. I continued loose in Gaol until the 13th of February, 1779, when I took a bar out of the window, in the night, and prised one of the planks out of the floor of the Room, and from thence went downstairs; I found the door fast, secured; but I went to a breach, I had formerly made in the back of the chimney, and got out. One of my fellow prisoners escaped with me, and we kept together for some time after. We found a number of Horses grazing in a field belonging to a company of Rebels, under the command of Capt. Fair; who that night come into Town. We mounted each of us, and rode off to Reburn's Creek. On our way, we stopped at a house, and furnished ourselves with a Rifle and a pair of Pistols; we also supplied ourselves with clothing. By this time, the neighborhood was alarmed and the Rebel militia sent in pursuit of us. They laid several ambuscades, but without effect, and continued embodied, for six months. I was so fortunate as for to escape; but my companion was taken. The day after, he was taken, I was riding through a piece of timbered woods, when I discovered a party of men—they discovered me, and pursued on full speed for seven miles; but I was lucky enough to escape them; but my Horse falling, threw me, and I unfortunately lost my rifle. An advertisement was, then, made public, for apprehending me; and a reward of Seventy silver dollars, and Three Hundred paper ones, was offered to take me. This made me very cautious, notwithstanding which I was betrayed and fired upon by a party of Rebels, in number, sixteen; I received two bullets in my back; one of which is not extracted. I luckily kept my seat in the saddle, and rode off. After proceeding 12 miles I turned my horse into the woods, and remained there eight days; having no support

but herbs, except three eggs; my wounds, at that time being troublesome and offensive, for the want of dressing, I got my Horse again, and moved about twelve miles to a friend's house; where on my arrival, I made a signal, which they knew, to acquaint them, of my being alive—a young girl of fourteen years old, came to me; but when she came near enough to see me, she was frightened so at the sight, she run off. I persued after her on horseback, telling her who I was; She said she knew it was me, but I was dead; that I was, then, a spirit and stunk yet. I was a long time before I could get her to come to me. I looked so much like a rack of nothing but skin and bones, and my wounds had not been dressed, and my clothes all bloody. My misery and situation was beyond explanation, and no friend in the world that I could depend upon; However, these people seeing me in that distress situation, took the greatest care of me, and drest my wounds. My horse having been seen by some of the Rebel party, They concluded I was not killed; and wrote several letters which they gave one of my friends, offering to treat with me; and advising me to surrender; threatening at the same time, in case I did not, to banish eight families of my friends out of South Carolina. A limited time was given for my answer, but it had expired, before that I received the letters; in consequence of which, their threats were put into execution; and the people's property was taken from them, and they confined. On the receipt of my letter, the people were liberated, but their properties were still detained.

The second day, after, I treated with the Colonel of the Rebel Militia, and had an express sent off to Gov. Rutledge at Charlestown, about a week after his answer came back with a conditional pardon for that which I had done, should be forgotten, and that I should live quietly and peacefully at home; and be obliged to pilot parties through the woods as occasion might require.

Before I excepted of these conditions, I advised with my friends, and company, who all approved of it, as it conduced both to their case, and safety.

I remained at home a year and twelve days, and was repeatedly urged for to except of a company in the Continental service, which I always refused.

After the reduction of Charlestown, myself and one William Cunningham, concluded for to embody a party of men, which we affected.

We determined for to take Col'n Williams, of the Rebel Militia,

prisoner, and then to join Capt. Parish, who was to raise a company and assist us. Col'n Williams got notice of it and pushed off; and though we got sight of him, he escaped us.

We now found ourselves growing strong, and numbers flocking daily to us.

I then took the King's proclamations and distributed them through the country, for upwards of a hundred miles.

Capt. Parish had command of the party, and marched up to Ninety-Six, which he took command of, without firing a shot, where I found him again. The day after, we marched about 12 miles, to Gen. Williamson's at Whitehall; who commanded a fort with 14 swivels, and two companies of provincial troops. On our approach, he met us, about three miles of the Fort, attended by several officers, requesting he might discharge the troops, and have protection for himself and them.

We granted him what he requested; and took possession of the Fort, and their arms, which they piled up; after that they marched out of the garrison.

Three days after that, Col. Pickins, with 300 men, marched out and laid down their arms.

General Robert Cunningham, of the Loyal Militia, now took the command; and formed a camp.

We kept scouting parties, through the country, and had many skirmishes; but none of consequence.

After the British American troops, had taken possession of Ninety-Six, I continued scouting on the Indian lines, until Col. Innis forwarded his march up to Musgrove Mill, on the Innoree River, I then joined them with a party of fourteen men.

The following morning the pickets were attacked by a party of Rebels. Col. Innis ordered us to advance and support them, which we did, and followed them until we arrived where the main body lay, under Col. Williams. Col. Innis was unfortunately wounded, with several other officers.

We engaged them for some time, and then retreated about a mile and a quarter; where we encamped and in the night, marched off towards Ninety-Six, under command of Capt. Depister.

The next morning I, and my small party returned back to the Indian lines. We continued scouting on the lines, for some time, until I met with Capt. Parish, of the British American South Caro-

lina Regiment, who gave me a list of some soldiers that he had permission for to visit their families in the country, on the return from Florida to Ninety-Six. I was desired by him for to go to give them notice for to join their regiments. On this expedition, I fell in with Major Ferguson's party, which was defeated five days afterwards. The Rebels after that, began to be numerous and troublesome; and little or no regulation amongst us, I made the best of my way to Deep River, North Carolina, where I remained until the month of February, 1781.

I was, during this time, discovering the disposition of the people; being informed that Lord Cornwallis was marching that way, I kept my intentions secret, until I received certain accounts. I then caused this advertisement to be published, and used all my influence to get all the Loyalists to join me, and defend ourselves, when occasion might require. A true copy of which is here set forth.

“ADVERTISEMENT.

“If any of his Majesty's loyal and faithful subjects, able and willing to serve in the Royal North Carolina Regiment commanded by Col. Hamilton, are hereby requested to repair to his encampment. The Bounty allowed for each man, is three Guineas; and the terms of engagement are that he shall serve during the Rebellion, and within the Provinces of North and South Carolina, and Virginia only; that during his service he shall be entitled to Clothing, Pay, Provisions, and all the advantages of his Majesty's Regular, and Provincial Troops, and at the end of the Rebellion, when he becomes discharged, of course, he is to receive as a reward for his services during the war, a free grant of Land agreeable to his Majesty's proclamation.”

Of his persuing Gen. Greene, as far as Hillsboro; this struck such a terror on the Rebels, and was so pleasing to us, that we immediately disarmed the disaffected and embodied about 300 men under the command of Col. Pyles. He fell in with a party of Rebels (Col. Lee's dragoons) and lost 20 men killed beside the wounded, that died afterwards. At this time I was with a small party at Deep River, where I took two Rebel officers, prisoners and several soldiers. I then directed my march where I left Col. Pyles and came in a little distance of the Dragoons, that had cut him up, when I was informed of his misfortune by some of his party that had fled; we then sepa-

rated into small parties and took to the woods for some time.

The day Lord Cornwallis defeated Gen. Greene at Guilford, I was surprised by a Capt. Duck, with a company of Rebels, where I sustained a loss of all our Horses, and arms; we had one man killed on each side.

The day following, myself, and three more of the company, furnished ourselves with arms, and persued the Rebels, who we discovered had gone to their respective homes with their plunder. We visited one of their houses and found the horses which had been taken from the friends of the Government; and discovering one of the said party in an out house. I fired at him, and wounded him in the neck with buckshot; but he escaped. We then mounted ourselves, and turning the other horses into the woods, we returned back to Deep River. We kept concealed in the woods and collected 25 men, having scouts out continually until we proceeded to Dixon's Mill, Cane Creek, where Lord Cornwallis was there encamped. On our arrival there his Lordship met us, and asked me several questions respecting the situation of the country, and disposition of the people. I gave him all the information in my power, and leaving the company with his Lordship, I returned back to Deep river in order for to conduct more men to the protection of the British arms.

Two days following, I returned to the army at Chatham Court House, after being surprised and dispersed by the Rebel Dragoons; on my bringing in 70 Loyalists, I joined my company again and went with his Lordship, to Cross Creek, and as we had lost most of our horses, we determined to return to Deep River, and join his Lordship when on his way to Hillsborough. General Greene followed his Lordship as far as Little River, and then returned to Ramsey's Mills on his way to Camden; his men marched in small parties and distressed the friends to Government, through the Deep River settlement; I took 18 of them at different times, and paroled them, and after that we were not distressed by them for some little time; after a little while some of us had assembled at a friend's house, where we were surrounded by a party of 14 Rebels under the command of Capt. John Hinds; we perceived their approach and prepared for to receive them; when they got quite near us, we run out of the door of the house, fired upon them, and killed one of them; on which we took three of their horses, and some firelocks—we then took to the woods and unfortunately had two of our little company taken, one of which

the Rebels shot in cold blood, and the other they hung on the spot where we killed the man a few days before. We were exasperated at this, that we determined to have satisfaction, and in a few days I collected 17 men well armed, and formed an ambuscade on Deep River at Coxe's Mills, and sent out my spies. In the course of two hours, one of my spies gave me information of a party of Rebels plundering his house, which was about three miles off. I instantly marched to the place and discovered them in a field near the house. I attacked them immediately, and kept up a smart fire for half an hour, during which time we killed their Captain, and one private, on the spot—wounded three of them, and took two prisoners besides eight of their horses well appointed, and several swords. This happened on the 11th of May, 1781. The same day, we persued another party of Rebels, and came up with them the morning following; we attacked them smartly and killed four of them on the spot, wounded 3 dangerously and took one prisoner with all their horses, and appointments. In about an hour after that, we took two men of the same party, and killed one more of them; the same evening we had intelligence of another party of Rebels, which were assembling about 30 miles off in order for to attack us; as I thought it best to surprise them where they were collecting, I marched all night and about 10 o'clock next morning, we came up with them; we commenced a fire upon each other, which continued for about 10 minutes when they retreated; we killed two of them, and wounded 7, and took 18 horses well appointed; we then returned to Deep River again. I still kept the company together, and waited for another opportunity, during which time, I took two Rebel soldiers and parolled them, who gave me information of a Col. Dudley coming from Gen'l Greene's camp at Camden, with baggage.

I mounted my men and set forward in search of them; and I concealed my men by the side of the road; and I thought the time long; according to information I had from the soldiers—I took one man with me, and went to see if I could make any discovery. I rode a mile and a half, when I saw Col. Dudley with his baggage. I then wheeled my horse, and returned to my men; where I came within a hundred yards of them. Dudley and his Dragoons were nose and tail and snapped their pistols several times. I then, ordered a march after them, and after marching $2\frac{1}{2}$ miles I discovered them, and immediately took three of them prisoners, with all the

baggage and nine Horses. The baggage I divided among my Men, which agreeably to Col. Dudley's report was valued at £1,000 sterling. I returned to Cox's Mill and remained there till the 8th June; when the Rebels embodied 160 men to attack me, under the command of Cols. Collyer and Balfour. I determined to get the advantage by attacking them, which I did with 49 men in the night, after marching ten miles to their encampment. They took one of the guides, which gave them notice of my approach. I proceeded within thirty steps of them; but being unacquainted with the grounds, advanced very cautiously. The sentinel, however, discovered my party, and firing upon us, retreated. They secured themselves under the cover of the houses, and fences; the firing then began; and continued on both sides for the space of four hours; being very cloudy and dark—during which time I had one man killed, and six wounded; and the guide, before mentioned taken prisoner; whom they killed next morning in cold blood. What injury they suffered, I could not learn. As the morning appeared, we retreated, and returned again to Deep River; leaving our wounded men at a friend's house, privately.

The Rebels then kept a constant scouting, and their numbers were so great, that we had to lay still for some time; and when Collier and Balfour left the settlement, he and the said Colonel Dudley, before mentioned, took the place with 300 men from Virginia. He took a negro man from me and sold him at public auction for 110 pounds; the said negro was sent over the mountains, and I never saw him since. At length they all began to scatter; and we to embody. William Elrod being jealous of my taking too much command of the men, and in my absence, one day, he persuaded them that I was a going to make them regular soldiers, and cause them to be attached to Col. John Hamilton's Regiment; and vindicated it, by an advertisement, that I had handed to several of the Loyalists; that I thought had the greatest influence with the Loyalists. He so prevailed with the common sort, that when I came to camp I found most of my men gone; I then, declared I never would go on another scout, until there was a Field Officer. The majority chose me. They, then, drew up a petition to the commanding officer of the King's troops.

A general meeting of the Loyalists was now called, in order, for to appoint a commanding officer of the Militia; it was still determined

that I should be the person. I accordingly set off, for Wilmington, being 160 miles, with a petition of the people, to the officer commanding, at that post, for his approbation. On my arrival there, Major Craig, who commanded, treated me, with every respect, and approved of said petition; and gave a commission as Col. of the Randolph and Chatham Militia—a copy of which is hereunto annexed.

“By James Henry Craig, Esqr., Major in his Majesty’s 82d Reg. commanding a detachment of the King’s Troops in North Carolina, &c., &c., To David Fanning, Esqr.

These are to appoint you, to be Colonel of the Loyal Militia, in Randolph, and Chatham Counties, who are directed to obey you, as such, in all lawful commands, whatsoever; and you are authorized to grant commissions to the necessary persons of known attachment to his Majesty’s person, and Government, to act as Captains and subalterns to the different companies of the Militia aforesaid. As Colonel, you are hereby fully impowered to assemble the militia, and lead them against any parties of Rebels, or others; the King’s enemies, as often as necessary, to compel all persons whatsoever to join you—to seize and disarm, and when necessary to detain, in confinement, all Rebels or others, acting against his Majesty’s Gov’t; and to do all other acts becoming a King’s officer, and good subject.

Given at Wilmington, this 5th July, 1781.

J. H. CRAIG,
Major, Commanding the King’s Troops.”

On the 12th July, I returned from Wilmington, and ordered a general muster; and then gave the following commission to the gentlemen herein after named of their respective companies.

By DAVID FANNING, ESQ.,
Colonel of the Loyal Militia of No. Ca.

To _____ Greeting:

Having received sufficient testimony of your Loyalty and Zeal for his Majesty’s Service and relying on your courage and good conduct I do hereby appoint you to be _____ of a company in the district of _____. You are, therefore, diligently and carefully to discharge the duty of such; obeying all orders and directions, which you may receive from time to time, from any superior officers, in his Majesty’s Service, and all others. The inferior officers of his Majesty’s subjects, of that and every other com-

pany are directed and requested to obey you as _____
of said company.

Given under my hand at Coxe's Mill this _____, 1781

DAVID FANNING,
Col. Com'g his Majesties Loyal Militia, &c.

THE NAMES OF THE COMPANIES OF RANDOLPH COUNTY, AS THEY WAS
COMMISSIONED IN THEIR DIFFERENT COMPANIES.

1. John Rains, Capt. 16 July, (promoted Major 13 Oct,) 1781.
William Rains, Lt.
Thomas Donnelly, Ensign.
John Spinks, Ser. Maj.
2. Geo. Rains, Capt. In Charleston at the peace.
Ebenezer Wollaston, Lt. do.
Robt. Rains, Ensign in N. C.
3. Wm. Finnacon, Capt. in N. C., now.
Rich'd Bird, Lient do.
Cornelius Latham, Ensign do.
4. Michael Robbins, Capt. last account in N. C.
William Hillis, Lt. in Florida at the peace.
Daniel Brown, Ensign. Killed in N. C. by the Rebels.
5. Robert Turner, Capt. in N. C.
Absolem Autrey, Lt. in Florida.
Wm. King, Ens. joined the Rebels.
6. Stephen Walker, Capt., murdered.
Frederick Smith, Lt., hanged at Hillsboro, for his loyalty.
Wm. Hunsucker, Ens., do. do.
7. Jos. Currie, Capt. In Florida at the peace.
Benj. Shields, Lt. in N. C.
Jas. Rains, Ens. in S. C.

THE NAMES OF THE OFFICERS OF THE DIFFERENT COMPANIES IN
CHATHAM COUNTY.

8. Thomas Dark, Capt. Hanged at Hillsboro for his loyalty.
Wm. Hoocher, Lt. Murdered by the Rebels.
Henry Ramsour, Ens. In Charleston, S. C., at the peace.
9. Wm. Lindley, Capt. Murdered by the Rebels.
Wm. Poles, Lt. Went to Penns.

- Wm. McPherson, Ens. In Charleston.
10. Sam'l Dark, Capt. At last account in N. C.
James Ellett, Lt. Drowned in Florida.
Thos. Ellett, Ensign. In Florida.
11. Benj. Underwood, Capt., late in New Brunswick.
Fred Smith, Lt., in N. C.
Adam Smith, Ens., in N. C.
12. Wm. Deaton, Capt. Killed in battle on the day after the rebel,
Gov. Burke was taken.
Wm. Carr, Lt. In West Indies.
John Erwen, Ens. Florida.
13. Martin Kendrick, Capt. N. C.
Thos. McDowell. Rebel Capt.
Wm. Brown. Joined the Rebels.

NAMES OF OFFICERS IN ORANGE COUNTY.

14. Rich'd Edwards, Capt. Killed in battle.
Edward Edwards, Lieut. Killed 13th Sept.
Thos. Estwick, Ensign.
15. Stephen Holloway, Capt. Killed in battle.
John Hastings, Lieut. Now in N. C.
Ab'm Nelson, Ens.

THE NAMES OF OFFICERS IN THE DIFFERENT COMPANIES IN CUMBER-
LAND COUNTY.

16. John Cagle, Capt. Hanged by the Rebels at P. D.
Jacob Mauney, Lieut. In N. C.
Wm. Dunn, Ensign.
17. Meriday Edwards, Capt. East Florida.
Reuben Shields, Lieut. N. C.
Wm. Hancock, Ens.
18. Alex. McIver, Capt.
Murdock Martin, Lt. England.
19. Wm. McCloud, Capt.
Alex'r McLoud, Lt.

THE NAMES OF THE OFFICERS IN ANSON COUNTY.

20. Wm. Price, Capt. Killed by the Rebels.
Wm. Fanning, Lt. Hanged.
21. Wm. McKnight, Capt. Murdered.
Stephen Phillips, Lt. In S. C.
22. Abner Smally, Capt. In Burke Co., N. C.
Jos. Hodge, Lt. Murdered by the Rebels.

Those gentlemen had their appointment from Major Ferguson in So. Ca., in July, 1780, but joined all according to their dates.

On my return to Deep River I immediately caused a general Muster of the Loyalists, which I collected to the amount of 150 men, but finding them deficient in arms I discharged all except 53, which I appointed fully; out of which, I collected from the whole, and ordered the rest, to be ready to join me when I called for them, I, also, gave the foregoing commissions, to the different officers set forth, who rendered many services to the British Government, during the late war, who singulared themselves with me in the interior parts of that rebellious Country, and subdued the greatest part of the Province; so far that the wirst of the Rebels come to me, begging protection for themselves, and property. The exertions of myself, and the other officers had the whole country under the protection of the British Government, until long after the surrender of Lord Cornwallis, and the evacuation of Wilmington; and after all the British Troops was called to their different posts on the Sea shore.

I continued acting in the interior parts of North Carolina, and was like to obtain a truce with the Rebels in the heart of the country. Those people have been induced to brave every danger and difficulty during the late war, rather than render any service to the Rebels—their properties real and personal, taken to support their enemies—the fatherless and widows stripped, and every means of support taken from them—their houses and lands and all personal property taken, and no resting place, could be found for them. As to place them in their former possessions, is impossible—stripped of all their property, driven from their Houses—deprived of their wives and children—robbed of a free and mild government—betrayed and deserted by their friends, what can repay them, for the misery? Dragging out a wretched life of obscurity and want, Heaven, only, which smooths the rugged paths, can reconcile them to misfortune. Num-

bers of them left their wives and children in North Carolina, not being able to send for them; and now in the West Indies and other parts of the world for refuge, and not returned to their families yet. Some of them, that returned, under the act of oblivion passed in 1783, was taken to Hillsboro, and hanged for their past services that they rendered the Government whilst under my command. I am fully sensible of the good designs that Government intends for the Loyalists in so repeatedly renewing the act. I can solemnly declare that, I think, Major John Rains, and Capt. George Rains two of the diservingest officers that ever acted in America during the late war, either in provincial or Militia; and to my certain knowledge John Rains had two Mills burnt; Three dwelling Houses and besides a barn, and property totally taken away. I have given a direct account of the officers opposite their names as I possibly can; also their promotions and deaths. What I have set forth, I will further vindicate. Besides other officers of other counties that joined me at different times, and places, as I shall refer to, in other parts of my Journal; in particular Col. Arch McDugald and Samuel Andrews who joined me several times. Given at King's County, New Brunswick, Nov. 29th, 1789.

The Rebels on the same day held a general muster at Chatham Court House, about twenty-five miles, where I had assembled, and the day following were to call a court-martial for the trial of several Loyalists, who had refused to bear arms, in opposition to government. Upon receiving this intelligence I proceeded, towards the Court House, 17 miles, that night, with the men I had named; and the morning following, by 7 o'clock, I arrived there. I surrounded the place, where they were. I expected to find members of the Court Martial, but they had dispersed the evening before, and were for to meet at 8 o'clock. I then posted pickets on every road, and within the space of two hours, took 53 prisoners—among them, the Colonel, Major and all the militia officers of the county, except two, who had not attended; and also one Continental Captain, with three of their delegates to the General Assembly. I immediately marched them to Coxe's Mill, and parolled all except 14, who I knew were violent against the government. Those I conducted to Wilmington and delivered to Major Craigg. I then represented to Major Craigg that with his approbation, I would establish certain regulations for the conduct of the militia; which he approved of; and he was obliging

enough, on my giving them to him to correct, and confirm; the following rules, which were printed and distributed in the country.

RULES AND REGULATIONS FOR THE WELL GOVERNING THE LOYAL
MILITIA OF THE PROVINCE OF NORTH CAROLINA.

1st. No person to be admitted a militia man until he takes the Oath of Allegiance to his Majesty, which is always to be done before the senior officer of the Regiment on the spot.

2d. All persons once enrolled, in a Militia company, and having taken the oath above mentioned, will be considered as entitled to every privilege and protection of a British subject, on being detected joining the Rebels, will be treated, as a deserter, and traitor.

3d. Every militia man is to repair, without fail or excuse, except sickness, at the time appointed, to the place assigned by his Col'n or Capt. with his arms, and accoutrements, and is not to quit his company, on any pretence whatever, without the knowledge and permission, of his Captain or commanding officer.

4th. The Col'n of every County has full power to call his Regiment together, and march them when necessary for his Majesty's service; the Captain of each company has also power, to assemble his company, when any sudden emergency renders it necessary, and which he is to report as soon as possible to his Colonel.

5th. Mutual assistance is to be given on all occasions; but so it is impossible to give positive directions on this subject, it is left to the discretion of the Colonels of Regiments, who must be answerable that, their reasons, for not affording assistance when required, are sufficient.

6th. When the militia of different counties are embodied, the senior officer is to command; Colonels of Regiments are immediately to determine, the present rank of their Captains, in which, regard is to be had to seniority of commission or service. In case of vacancies; the Colonels may grant temporary commissions, till recourse may be had to the Commanding Officer of the King's troops.

7th. The men are to understand, that in what relates to the service they are bound to obey all officers, though not immediately belonging to their own companies.

8th. Court Martials may be sit by appointment of the Colonel or Commanding Officer; and must consist for the trial of an officer, of all the officers of the Regiment he belongs, except the Col'o or Commanding officer, and for the trial of a non-Commissioned officer or Private, of 2 Captains, 2 subalterns and 3 privates—the latter to

belong to the same company, as the person to be tried. The oldest Captain to preside; and the sentence of the Court, to be determined by plurality of votes; and approved by the Commanding Officer.

9th. No Colonel is to supersede an officer without trial; but he may suspend him 'till he can be tried.

10th. Quitting camp without permission, disobedience of orders, neglect of duty, plundering, and all irregularities and disorder to be punished at the discretion of a Court Martial, constituted as above mentioned; and by the approbation of the Col'n or Commanding officer; who has power to pardon, or remit, any part of a punishment, but not to increase or alter it.

11th. Every man must take the strictest care of his arms, and ammunition; and have them always ready for service.

12th. When the Militia is not embodied, they are at all times to be attentive to the motions of the Rebels; and immediately to acquaint the nearest Officer of any thing he may discover, who is to communicate it to his Col'n or other officers as may be requisite.

13th. It is the duty of every person professing allegiance to his Majesty to communicate to the Commanding Officer of the nearest British port any intelligence he can procure of the assembling or moving of any bodies of Rebels. Persons employed on this occasion shall always be paid.

14th. Col'ns of Regts. may assemble any number of their men, they think necessary to be posted in particular spots of their districts—their time of service on these occasions is to be limited; and they are at the expiration to be relieved, by others. Great care is to be taken that no partiality is shown, that each take an equal proportion of duty; for which purpose alphabetical rolls are to be kept, by which the men are to be warned. Every Capt. to keep an account of the number of days each man of his company serves.

The strict observance of the above regulations, is strongly recommended as the best means of the King's faithful subjects manifest superiority over the rebel militia; and insure them, that success their zeal and spirit in the cause of their country entitles them to expect.

Head Quarters, Wilmington, 25 Sept., 1781.

I thought proper to administer the following oath of Allegiance unto those people I was dubious of. "I, A. B——, do swear on the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God to bear true allegiance to our

Sovereign Lord, King George the 3rd; and to uphold the same. I do voluntarily promise for to serve as Militia, under any officers appointed over me; and that I will when lawfully warned by our said officers assemble at any place by them directed in case of danger; in the space of 8 hours. I will go with my arms and accoutrements in good order, to suppress any rebels or others, the King's enemies; that I will not at any time do, or cause to be done any thing prejudicial to his Majesty's government; or suffer any intercourse or correspondence with the enemies thereof; that I will make known any plot, or plots, any wise inimical to his Majesty's forces, or loyal subjects, by me discovered, to his majesty's officers contiguous, and it shall not exceed six hours, before the said is discovered, if health and distance permit. This I do solemnly swear and promise to defend in all cases, whatsoever. So help me, God?"

I then returned to the head of Little River, on my way to Coxe's Mill, where I was informed by two men, who informed me that the Rebels had separated into two small parties, thinking I should never return from Wilmington; I passed on and got intelligence of Col. Alstine lying on the banks of Deep River, with a party of 25 men. We marched all that day and the night following; and just as the day dawned, we advanced in three divisions, up to a house, they had thrown themselves into. On our approach, we fired upon the house, as I was determined to make examples of them, for behaving in the manner they had done, to one of my pilots, by name, Kenneth Black. They returned our fire, and the action continued upwards of three hours, when after killing four of them, and wounding all the rest, except three, they sent out a flag to surrender. Col. Alstine's lady begging their lives. On her solicitation, I concluded to grant her request; and after the capitulation I gave the following paroles to Col. Philip Alstine and his men.

"I do hereby acknowledge myself a Prisoner of War, upon my parole, to His Excellency Sir Henry Clinton, and that I am hereby engaged till I shall be exchanged, or otherwise released therefrom, to proceed immediately to my plantation on Dunnam's Creek, Cumberland County (or elsewhere) No. Carolina, there to remain; or within five miles thereof—and that I shall not in the mean time, do, or cause anything to be done, prejudicial to the success of his Majesty's arms; nor have any intercourse or hold correspondence with the enemies of his Majesty—and that upon a summons from his Excel-

lency, or other Person having authority thereto, that I will surrender myself up to him or them, at such time and place as shall hereafter be required.

PHILIP ALSTINE,

Cumberland County,

Col'n.

Deep River, July 29th, 1781.

Witness: David Fanning, Colo Com'g Loyal Militia.

In the course of this affair, we had two men killed, and four wounded, who afterwards recovered. A party of Rebels appeared in sight a little time after the firing began; but they did not approach to afford Col. Alstine any support. When the action was over, they ran off; and our horses being quite fatigued, rendered it impossible for me, to pursue them. I then pursued my route to Cox's Mill, where on my arrival I gave twelve hours leave to the men; after detaching a sufficient number for the necessary guards, to go to their respective homes. Immediately after that, I heard that a wagon loaded with salt for the use of the rebel army had passed about 12 hours. I took eight men with me, and after a chase of 16 miles I overtook her, and conducted it back to Cox's Mill. On my return I found that Major Rains, had been attacked by a party of 150 rebels; who had attempted to secure the Fort of Deep River, at Cox's Mill; however it was without success. He had one man wounded, and several horses, in the attack. On my approach, they retreated. They then sent a flag with offers of peace. I returned for answer, "I was determined to make peace with the sword—or otherwise till they should become subjects of Great Britain." My men now being collected to the amount of 140, who by this time were well armed, and hearing nothing further from them, the next morning, we marched to the place, where I had been informed they were; but found them gone off. I discovered some of their scouts, but on firing on them, they took to the woods. I heard, that they had marched and joined another party of 250 men, commanded by Colonels Paisley and Balfour. Upon which I returned to Cox's Mill; I sent out spies that night, who returned before morning and informed me that the two rebel parties had joined, being about 400 in number and encamped at Brown's plantation, about two miles up the River on the opposite side. I dispatched a flag to them, acquainting them as before, of my determination, in support of Government, and proposed a meeting of both

parties to determine the matter by force of arms; at the same time acquainting them, that the ill treatment of some prisoners they had taken a little while before, had determined me to retaliate in case, an end was not put to it; I directed the flag to Major Cage, who commanded at the time before, and I received the following answer.

"Sir, I received yours by a flag, and can assure you that I should be as sorry as any person living to misuse a prisoner; but at the same time, I think that it is my duty to oppose my enemies, and if any of your men should fall into my hands I shall endeavor to use what influence I can to have them treated as prisoners; and I hope you will do the same. I must also inform you, that I am not the commanding officer; if I was, I should immediately return you an answer; As your letter was not directed to the commanding officer he will not undertake it. You will direct to him; Colonel O'Neal is Commander at present.

I am, Yours, &c., &c.

WM. CAGE.

Aug. 2d, 1781.

To Col. David Fanning.

I also received a message from Col. O'Neal that whenever they met, they would fight me, but not by an immediate appointment; I directly ordered a march and proceeded to the place where I was informed by the Bearer of the Flag they lay encamped; but on my arrival there, they had marched off; and from intelligence I had procured, I had reason to suppose they had gone to Salesbury to get reinforced, by General Rutherford. I then concluded to go, to Wilmington for a supply of ammunition; finding my stock began to grow low. I got to Cross Creek on the 11th of August; and early in the morning following crossed the Cape Fear River, when Maj. Samuel Andrews joined me with his company and scouted through all the rebel settlements, on the north side of the River; and took a number of prisoners, arms and horses. I also discovered where 25 barrels of salt were concealed; designed for the rebel army. I destroyed it; and then marched down the side; and came to a plantation belonging to a Capt. Robertson—which I burned; From thence I marched to his brother's Col. Robertson, which served in the same manner. On my march, I took several prisoners, whom I parolled, except 20; those I delivered to Capt. Leggett, then commanding at Wilmington; where I arrived on the 24th. Having got supplied with ammunition, I proceeded up the country on the 26th.

On my arrival at Elizabethtown, I found Col. Slingsbee, of the Loyal Militia of Bladen county, with a number of paroled rebels in his camp. I disapproved of keeping them, there, and told him I thought it imprudent and unsafe. The event proved so; for that night they, having some arms concealed, fired upon his camp, and wounded him mortally. Five Captains were also wounded, some of whom died afterwards of their wounds. The day following I arrived at McFalls mills about 60 miles, where I dispatched 90 of my men back, to render assistance, on receiving the unfortunate accounts of Col. Slingsbee's misfortune; but it was too late; as the rebels had taken to the woods and got off.

I had information of the rebel, Col'n Wade with 450 militia, was, then, on his march to attack Col. McNeal, who had assembled 70 of the Loyal Militia of Bladen, and they lay on the side of Drowning Creek. I instantly dispatched an express, to know his situation, and offering assistance; in three hours, I received for answer, he would be glad to see me and my party. I marched directly, and by daylight, arrived with 155 men. Our pickets were fired upon; and retreated into camp, having exchanged shots with those of the Rebels. We had information that they were crossing a bridge on Drowning Creek, about three miles off, when the pickets fired upon them; and that there was 420 men crossed the bridge. I immediately ordered all my men to arms, and counted them; which in number was 225, horse and foot; I then marched immediately to attack them; when I formed my little party I left great vacancies in order to appear as numerous as possible, and to prevent their turning my flanks. We attacked them at 11 o'clock; and engaged them an hour and a half; on my ordering a charge; they retreated. We pursued them 7 miles and took 54 prisoners; 4 of which died that night. On our return we found 19 dead; and the next day, several came in and surrendered, all of whom were wounded, and we had reason to suppose that several died in the swamps, by accounts, we received from those who came in afterwards. Our loss was only 5 men wounded; one of which died; and 5 Horses killed; besides a few wounded. We took 250 horses; most of which was loaded with effects they had plundered from the friends of the Government; and as I had formerly ordered that whoever found concealed goods, of any kind should keep them; I also now ordered that every man should keep what he had taken that day, after mounting and equip-

ping those 50; who were not mounted in the action. I then parolled the prisoners, except 30, which I sent to Wilmington, under a guard of Col. McNeal's men. Then with my party, I marched that evening to Little River, 16 miles from McFalls Mill; where the party returned, which had gone to Col'n Slingsby's assistance. The day following, I arrived at Coxe's Mill, where I issued the following advertisement; and circulated it through the country:

"ADVERTISEMENT.

This is to let all persons know, that do not make ready and repair immediately to camp, that their property shall be seized, and sold at public sale; and if they are taken, and brought into camp they shall be sent to Wilmington, as prisoners, and there remain, as such, in the provost; and be considered as Rebels; also, if any rebel is willing to surrender and come in he shall reap the benefit of a subject.

DAVID FANNING,

Col'o Com'g loyal Militia.

Camp Coxe's Mill, 6th Sept., 1781.

On the 9th of Sept. I was joined by Col'n McDugald of the Loyal Militia of Cumberland County, with 200 men; and Col. Hector McNeil, with his party from Bladen of 70 men; and in consequence of my advertisement I had also 435, who came in; and many found me afterwards.

I had previously determined within myself to take the Rebel, Governor Burke of North Carolina and I had a conversation with Major Craigg, on that subject. I now thought it a favourable opportunity, as I found myself at the head of 950 men of my own regiment; exclusive of McDugald and McNeil's regiments. I acquainted Major Raines, of my resolution, who approved of it. The rebel General John Butler, and Col. Robert Maybin of the Continental line, lay within 40 miles of our encampment, on the Cape Fear River. It was supposed by my officers, that I intended to attack them. After marching 16 miles to Rocky River, I went a little distance out of my road, to a friend's house, for intelligence, of the situation of the Rebels; during which time, the guide led my little army about two miles out of the way, towards General Butler. On my return, I was under the necessity of making my intentions known; and immediately directed my march to Hillsboro; I pushed all that

day and the following night; At 7 o'clock on the morning of the 12th we entered the town in three divisions, and received several shots from different houses; however, we lost none and suffered no damage, except one man wounded. We killed fifteen of the rebels, and wounded twenty; and took upwards of two hundred prisoners; amongst them was the Governor, his Council, and part of the Continental Colonels, several captains and subalterns, and seventy one continental soldiers out of a church. We proceeded to the Gaol, and released thirty Loyalists, and British soldiers; one of which, was to have been hanged on that day. About 12 o'clock, I left Hillsboro; and proceeded Eighteen Miles that night towards Coxe's Mill; in the morning I pursued my march about Eight miles further, to Lindley's Mill on Cane Creek; where Gen'l Butler and a party of rebels had concealed themselves. Col'n McNeal, who had the advance guard, had neglected to take the necessary precautions for our safety, and by information of Capt. McLain, Cumberland county, Little River; and as soon as I had discovered the situation, we were in, and having so great a number of prisoners, I left my station, and pushed for the advanced guard; on my coming up with Col'n McNeal, I inquired the reason of his neglect; and before he could answer, we were fired upon by the rebels. They killed Eight men, among them was Col'n McNeal, who received three balls through him, and five through his horse. I then ordered a retreat back to where we left the prisoners and after securing them, I made the necessary preparations to attack the enemy; and after engaging them four hours they retreated. I lost twenty-seven men killed; and sixty, so badly wounded, that they could not be moved; besides thirty slightly, but so that they could keep up with the main body. At the conclusion of this action, I received a shot in my left arm, which broke the bone in several pieces; my loss of blood was so great, that I was taken off my horse, and led to a secret place in the woods. I then sent Lieut Wolston, to my little army, for Col'n Arch McDugald, and Major John Rains and Lt. Col'n Arch McKay, to take command; to send to Wilmington for assistance, as I was not able to take my command. I also desired that Major Rains return as soon as he could leave Col. McDugald; as I thought he might be the means of saving me from the hands of my enemies. These gentlemen conducted themselves in such a manner, I think they deserve the applause of every loyal subject, both for their valor and good conduct, as Col'n Maybin and

Butler pursued them all the way until they met Major Craigg coming to their assistance. They made their march good for 160 miles and never lost one prisoner, but introduced Thos. Burke, their Governor, and his regiment of rebels, to Major Craigg; who very well accepted them; and Major Craigg introduced his Excellency, and Regiment, to the Provost Master. I am informed by letters from Col. Arch. McDugal, dated 6th of Aug., 1789, that no provision has been made for him yet. Also Major Rains, the 2nd of Oct'r, 1789. But I am in hopes when the Government comes to be informed, of the many services that they have done, they will consider them, and make some allowance for them. I am personally acquainted with their services. Major John Rains, was the first man, that took up arms within North Carolina; and the last man with me, and took an active part in command in six and thirty skirmishes in N. C. (also Capt. George Rains).

At the departure of my little army, I was left with three men; and in four days 17 more came to my assistance. I made enquiry respecting the loss of the Rebels, in the late action; and found that the inhabitants had buried 24, and that the wounded they had left were 90, besides those that went off and that my party had taken 10 prisoners. Of the number of the killed was Col'o Luttrell, and Major Knowles, who were inveterate enemies to the Loyalists.

The party we had engaged I found consisted of four hundred Continentals under the command of Col'o Maybin and Gen'l Butler. In twenty-four days I found myself able to set up, and then dispatched four of my Captains Hooker, Rains, Knight and Lindly, to Wilmington for a supply of ammunition; and before their return, I had sent out, and embodied 140 men, during which time I heard of a quantity of leather, which was prepared for the use of the rebel army, and was ordered for Gen'l Green's quarters at Camden. I went to the place, and finding the leather agreeable to my information, I took enough thereof to equip the company completely, and ordered the rest to be destroyed. On my return to Brush Creek, near where I had been secreted during my illness, occasioned by my wounds, I sent out spies for discovery. Two of them returned, in less than an hour, with the information of six hundred rebels, who were advancing for to attack me. But they proved no more than 170. Their accounts disheartened a number of my men. From my being in so weak a state, they apprehended I would not be able, to command them. However, they lifted me on my horse, and I formed my men

there in two ranks and showed two fronts, as they appeared both in my front and rear; the fire continued for nearly an hour. I lost three men killed, and three badly wounded. The rebels had one killed and several wounded. Then they retreated; and rallied and attacked again, after retreating, about a mile, which was so unexpected, that I concluded they had been reinforced. I then retreated; but without loss, except my baggage. I, then, separates my men in small parties, until the arrival of the four officers, I had dispatched for ammunition, to Wilmington, who brought the following letter from Maj'r Craigg, with 5,000 cartridges:

"Wilmington, 13th Oct., 1781.

"Dear Sir:

Your letter gave me infinite satisfaction from the favourable accounts, it contained of your health, and the probability of your soon being restored to that service, in which you have done so much to your honour. I beg to accept for myself, and convey to those of your officers whom I have not yet seen, my warmest thanks for their gallantry and good behaviour. I enclose you the commission you consider for Major Rains, who I am persuaded will endeavour to answer your warm recommendations. I have been unfortunate enough to lose the list of medicines you sent for; however I desired the Surgeon, to send you such as he thinks, most likely to be serviceable to you; though from his not being acquainted with your case, is all by guess—I am much concerned to find the probabilities of your people suffering from want of attendance or necessaries. Nothing shall be wanting in my power, either in that respect or that of salt for their relief. I am not at liberty to explain myself in a letter, but I hope that I shall very soon have it in my power to assist you with greater care than at present. The moment I returned here, I was informed of the circumstances of the stallion you mention. I determined it in your favour, and took him away from Mr. Campbell, or rather from a gentleman whom he had sold him to. He has been with my horses ever since, and never rode. I now send him to you by Capt. Lively.

The long northerly winds have prevented any arrivals from Charleston, so that we are totally without news.

I am with much regard,

Your most ob't faithful servant,

J. H. CRAIGG."

The following is a copy of the letter I received of Colonel Edmond Fanning of the King's Americans:

(This letter is lacking in the Mss. Ed.)

The names of the Officers of Cumberland county who acted under Colo. McDugald, as they were commissioned in their different companies; who were with me, at the taking of Hillsboro:

Archibald McDugald, Colo.

Archibald McKay, Lieut. Colo.

The names of the Officers of Bladen county who acted under Lt. Colo. Hector McNeal.

Hector McNeal, Lt. Colo.

John Watson, Major.

The names of the Gentlemen Officers who came as Volunteers from Wilmington, for recreation, and to explore the country, and was at the taking of Hillsborough with me:

Alexander McCraw, Capt. of Gov'r Martin's Regt.

Daniel McDonald, Lieut, do. do.

Malcom McKay, Ensign do. do.

John McKenzie, Capt.

Hector McNeal.

Charles Campbell.

James Dawson.

Sometime after the receipt of the foregoing letter I intercepted an express bound for Gen. Greene's Camp, which was at that time near the lines not far from Charleston; amongst which was Lord Cornwallis's capitulation, which I have since lost. We continued in small parties until Major Craigg evacuated Wilmington, when one day I took a man with me to go for intelligence and to provide oats for the party I kept with me. When at a house I spied a party of thirty rebels, coming towards said house; where I was. We instantly mounted, and rode off. On my return to my men, I ordered sixteen of them, to mount; and went back to the house we had left, but found them gone off. I pursued them about sixteen miles; when we came up with them. We killed three of them and wounded two; who I took prisoners. I had no loss or accident on our part.

I had now certain intelligence of Major Craigg's evacuating Wilmington; and that the rebels in consequence of it, had separated into small parties, and returning home; and for the space of fourteen or fifteen days, I fell in with, and took more or less of them every day.

During which time I had information, of a Capt. Kennedy and his party, who had taken a number of horses and a quantity of household furniture. I followed him about five miles, and after a smart firing, took him and eight of his party, with the booty they had plundered. He gave intelligence that a Capt. Lopp with a party of sixty men, who had been discharged by Gen'l Rutherford were on their way up the country. The said Capt. Kennedy (Cannady) all the time of our attacking Lopp stood and looked on; and as he declared that he would not make his escape neither would he let any of his men interfere, if we drove off Capt. Lopp, I left him in a house with only two men, to guard Eleven, and found them all there. The guard informed me that he would not let any of his party make their escape. He proved so much to his honour, that I gave him up one of his horses, saddle, and bridle; and paroled him with all his men. I had at this time but thirteen men, with me at a House near the road where they were to pass. I mounted my men, and placed them in concealment along the road. On their coming up, I ordered them to fire, and then to charge; which we did, three times, through them; they immediately dispersed through the woods; it being nearly dark, we could not tell what injury they suffered.

On the 10 of Dec'r, Colo. Isaacs came down from the mountains, with a party of Three Hundred Men; and formed his camp at Coxe's Mill, in the settlement I had formerly ranged in; in order to take me; where he continued nearly three months, during which time the following proclamation was issued.

"State of North Carolina.

By the Hon. Alexander Martin, Esq., Speaker of the Senate, Captain General, Governor and Commander in Chief in and over the said State.

Whereas divers of citizens of this State, have been deluded by the wicked artifices of our enemies, & have revolted and withdrawn themselves from the faith and allegiance, which before God, they plighted to owe their country, and treacherously have taken up arms against the same; being convinced that they have been betrayed by false hopes, supported by deceit, and now find themselves deserted by our feeble and despairing enemy, and left unprotected to the vengeance of the State, to inflict those punishments due to their crimes; and in tender compassion to the feelings of humanity to spare

such who are willing to return, and to stay the hand of execution, in the unnecessary effusion of blood of citizens who may be reclaimed, I have thought fit to issue this my proclamation of pardon to such of the above persons, who may surrender themselves before the 10th day of March next, on this express condition, that they immediately enlist in the Continental battalions; and render a personal service for twelve months after the time of their rendezvous at head-quarters, and having faithfully performed the same for the said term, it shall be deemed as having expiated their offences and be entitled to, and be restored to the privileges of citizens. All Officers finding men of this class, guilty of murder, robbery, and house breaking, to be precluded, from the above, notwithstanding; and I do hereby require the Honourable the Judges of the Superior Courts of Law, of Oyer and Terminer, and general jail delivery, and all officers, civil and military, within the State to take notice of this my proclamation and govern themselves accordingly. Given under my hand and seal of arms at Halifax this 25th of December, 1781, and is the sixth year of our Independence.

ALEXANDER MARTIN.

By his Excellency's command.

John Hawkins, Dy. Sec'y.

"God save the State."

During Colo. Isaac's stay at Cox's Mill, he ravaged the whole settlement, and burnt and destroyed a number of houses belonging to the friends of Government. They frequently applied to me privately for advice. I recommended it to them if possible, to remain, neutral; and make their peace; as it was entirely out of my power for to protect or relieve them. A Capt. Stinson of this party took one of my men, named David Jackson, and hung him up without ceremony. A few days before Colo. Isaac's departure from Cox's Mills, he sent out notice for the friends of the government to meet him, and he would give them protection agreeable to proclamation; But on their assembling, he made them prisoners of war; and marched them under a strong guard to Salisbury Gaol. Not many days after they broke out, and knocking down the Sentinel, made their escape; except one, who was shot in the attempt.

Two Captains in each County were appointed by Colo. Isaacs on

his leaving Coxe's Mill, to keep the friends of Government down; and were going with their own men, continually through the country.

During all this time I was in the woods and kept moving with a small party as occasion required. One evening, I had assembled thirty men, at a friend's house, and sent out spies. They soon returned with the account of a party of rebels within four miles of us, distressing and plundering our friends. We immediately set forward to render our assistance, and got within a half a mile of them; I, then, sent out to get information how they were situated, and by break of day came upon them. We retook seven horses which they had carried off, with a large quantity of baggage. We wounded two of them mortally, and several of them slightly; we came off without injury except two horses wounded. The day following, we pursued them, to Cumberland county, and on my way, I burnt Capt. Coxe's house, and his Father's. I had also two skirmishes and killed two of the rebel party. On my return to Little River, I heard of a Capt. Golson; who had been distressing the Loyalists; and went in search of him, myself; but unfortunately I did not meet him; but fell in, with one of his men, who had been very assiduous, in assisting the rebels. I killed him. I mounted a man of my own on his horse, and returned back. I then took Capt. Currie and the man of my own before mentioned, and I went with a design of burning Capt. Golson's house; which I did; and also two others. In my way, I fell in, with a man, who had been very anxious for to have some of my men executed. I sent him word for to moderate and he should have nothing to fear, but if he persisted, I would certainly kill him. He took no notice of this; but persisted, for several months, and on observing me that day, he attempted to escape; but I shot him.

Two days after, Capt. Walker, joined me which made four of us, and hearing that one Thompson, a Rebel and Magistrate, had taken up a horse belonging to me, I went to claim him; He gave him up without hesitation, and upon examining what arms he had, he owned to one rifle, which I took from him; He also informed me, that the rebels were willing to make peace with me on my own terms, and would allow me any limited bounds I would require provided I would not be troublesome to them. I therefore concluded after consulting Capt. Walker and Currie, to demand the following terms, which I forwarded by a prisoner, I had taken; and in order to convince them

that my intentions were sincere, I released him, for that purpose, though he had been the means of murdering several.

Terms required by Colo. David Fanning from Govr. Burke, forwarded to him by Lawyer Williams, and Capt. Ramsay, of 1st battalion of North Carolina Continentals.

1. That every friend of the government shall be allowed to their respective homes unmolested.

2d. That they shall be under no restrictions of doing, or causing to be done any thing prejudicial to his Majesty's service.

3d. That they shall not be under any obligations to act in any public station, or ever to take up arms, or be compelled to do any thing injurious to his Majesty's good government.

4. That they shall not pay or cause to be paid, any taxes or money so levied by new laws during the continuance of the present war, to support any new army by their industry. If these terms are granted I request that they may be immediately conveyed to me, at my quarters by a flag of true, appointed for that purpose, and by such Officers, as I can rely upon, from your hands and seals.

If these terms are not granted you may depend my sword being continually unsheathed; as I am determined, I will not leave one of your old offenders alive, that has injured his Majesty's Government, and friends, who would have been of service to your country in a future day and I do hereby recommend it to you to govern yourselves accordingly.

Jan'y 7th, 1782.

DAVID FANNING, Colo.

JOSEPH CURRIE,

STEPHEN WALKER,

Captains.

To Mr. James Williams and Capt. Wm. Ramsay.

To be forwarded by them to the Commander in Chief for the time being on the Hillsboro' district.

I received the following answer from Lawyer Williams:

CHATHAM, Jan'y 8th, 1782.

Sir:

I received yours by Mr. Riggan at the Court House, on Sunday last, and immediately wrote to Gen'l Butler on the subject of your surrender. His answer is, That he cannot receive you himself but

will directly write to the Governor. As soon as he receives, his answer, he will transmit it, to Maj. Griffith, who will send it to Winsor Pearce's on Deep River. If I obtain liberty, I will bring it myself. In the meantime I would recommend a moderate conduct as the best step to bring matters to an accommodation. The bearer, Mr. Riggan, has executed the trust you reposed in him. I therefore, hope, you will restore him his property. For your civility to me, when I was a prisoner, I will do any thing I can in honour. Concerning your surrender Col'o Ray and Col'o McDugald, have surrendered and gone to Charlestown. I am informed by Col'o Thackston, I am exchanged with a number of other prisoners, at Charlestown under a Cartel which is renewed. You may depend as soon as I get the Governor's answer, you shall know it.

I am, Sir, Your most Ob't servt,

JAMES WILLIAMS.

Col'o David Fanning.

I also received another letter from Capt. Ramsay by another conveyance.

Jan. 8th, 1782.

Sir:

I saw a letter to Mr. Williams and observed what you say concerning my case. As to breaking my parol, that I am clear of; as Major Craigg a few days before he left Wilmington sent a party of dragoons to where we were paroled at the Sound and ordered us under the main Guard; whence I made my escape; which I am certain you will not blame me for; as you are well acquainted with my honour; when I was taken prisoner, I had it in my power to escape many a time; but as long as I was treated like a gentleman, or agreeably to the rules of war, I would rather suffer death, than forfeit my honour. I observe what you say, concerning your parole; but the kind treatment I received at your hands, you may rely on it, any thing Mr. Williams or myself can do for you, in honour, shall not be wanting. Your letter I understood is transmitted to the Governor, who I make no doubt will comply with your request. For my part I wish for nothing else but peace.

I am Sir your humble servant,

MATTHEW RAMSEY.

I lay neutral, until I got further accounts and on the 15th Jan. 1782; Messrs. Williams, Clark, and Burns, were kind enough to wait on me at Mr. Winsor Pearce's in respect to my former proposals which I had requested of them, with the letter as follows:

15th Jan., 1782.

Sir:

Agreeable to your request I have received order to offer you a parole on the terms you desired; thirty miles east and west; fifteen miles north and south. Hammond Cox's Mill to be the center of your bounds; should you be inclined to go to Charlestown at a future day, let me know it, and I will endeavour to get you that liberty, when I see the Governor.

You mentioned being waylaid, you may be assured that I know nothing of it. Mr. Williams, Mr. Clark and John Burns, are the gentlemen that are kind enough to wait upon you with this Flag, and a blank parole for you to sign; and they will give you a certificate for your security against any of the American troops to remain as prisoners of war, in the bounds specified. You may rely on it, nothing dishonourable shall be done on my part; and I have the greatest reason to believe that you will act on the same principles. No inhabitants of this county shall be molested either, in person or property, who have not been guilty of wilful murder, or plundering; it is the duty of every honest man to bring all such to justice in order to restore harmony and peace once more to our country.

I am your obedient humble servant,

MATTHEW RAMSEY.

To Col. David Fanning,

per flag.

Also the following letter was left at Mr. Pearce's by the three gentlemen before mentioned:

Tuesday morning.

Sir:

Agreeable to Capt. Ramsey's letter left for you, we came up to Mr. Pearce's, when we made no doubt of seeing you. I have seen his instructions to parole you, and you may depend that no trap is meant for you, to any of our knowledge, Ray and McDugald were received in the same manner, and no man offered to molest them. Our orders were to have returned last night, and the light Horse

under the command of Capt. Ramsey kept back, until our return; Therefore we cannot possibly stay any longer. If you incline to accept the terms offered, which Capt. Ramsey cannot alter, you will meet us at Baalam Thompson's with as many of your men as you please; as can be received according to the terms you propose: and are your obt. servts.

JAMES WILLIAMS,
A. CLARK,
JNO. BURNS.

Col'o David Fanning.

In the course of this correspondence, endeavouring to make peace, I had reason to believe they did not intend to be as good as their words; as three of their people followed Capt. Linley; and cut him to pieces with their swords. I was immediately informed of it, and kept a look out for them. Five days after their return, I took them and hung them, by way of retaliation, both on the limb of the same tree; the third made his escape. After this Coln. Alston, who was a prisoner of war, at this time, came to me, at Genl. Butler's request, to know if I was willing to come to any terms. I asked the reason why the Governor had not answered my letter, and what was the cause of their behaviour to Capt. Linley: I, then, with a number of my Officers, set down, and wrote the following letter to General Butler:

"Sir, On Friday the 7th of Jany, last I wrote to Mr. Williams, the terms I was willing to come under; he wrote for answer that he could not comply with my terms, until he had the approbation of the Governor. On Wednesday the 11th inst. a flag was to meet me at Winsor Pearce's, with a letter. But on its approach, it was waylaid by a Capt. Golston with a party of men which had more the appearance of treachery than a wish of peace. Had not the gentleman (Mr. Baalam Thompson) acted as honourable, for the minute he arrived he let me know it, and declared himself innocent. This gave me reason to think that he would act with honour; still on the 15th inst., Messrs. Williams, Clark, and Burns; the three gentlemen that were kind enough to wait upon me, with a blank parole, and letter from Capt. Ramsey—who mentioned in his letter that my request was granted by the Governor; in the mean time, the gentlemen waiting on me at the place appointed, there came around a company from the Hawfield's, commanded by Capt. Seorely, which

plainly and evidently appeared to me, there was nothing but treachery meant. On Sunday the 10th of Feby I fell in with the rear of Capt. Golston and Capt. Hinds, and following their trail, came on them at dark. After some firing that night I rode off, and came on them next morning, and we came on terms of peace, till I could write to their superior officer, for which I consulted my officers, and we joined hand and heart to comply with the terms hereunder written.

"We the Subscribers do acknowledge ourselves Subjects to his Britanic Majesty, as you are well assured of our fidelity, zeal, and loyalty, to his Majesty's government. As it has been daily the case that we have been destroying, one anothers' property to support and uphold our opinions, and we are hereby willing to come to a session of arms, not under six months, nor exceeding twelve; conditions underwritten.

1st. Our request is from Cumberland twenty miles N. & S.; and thirty miles E. & W.: to be totally clear of your light Horse.

2d. Request is for every man that has been in actual arms, in a permanent manner, in order to establish a British government, (except those who have deserted from a regular troop that has voluntarily listed themselves, them do we obligate to deliver up) each and every man shall have a right to withdraw themselves in said district.

3d. If any of our men should go out of said district to plunder, or distress, or murder any of the American party, we will, by information made to me, Maj'r Rains, or any of the Captains return their names; if the request is granted, they shall immediately be apprehended and sent by any officer appointed by you to be tried by your own laws.

4th. If any of your party shall be catched plundering, stealing or murdering, or going private paths, with arms signifying as if they were for mischief, these are to be left to our pleasure to deal with as circumstances agreeable to our laws. All public roads to be travelled by any person, or company unmolested, if he behave himself as becomes an honest man, or any Army or company or wagons keeping the public roads.

5th. Every person that has been in actual arms in manner aforesaid, in order to support or establish a British Government, shall not be interrupted of their arms, provision, person, or property. If any one residing within the said district, who are subject to the

States should want provisions, or any other article from, by sending to either to the officers that I shall appoint for that purpose, or use we will send a sufficient guard to see, them safe and out unmolested. Quakers excepted from anything whatever.

6th. That I will not, in the mean time, disturb or distress any person, or persons abiding by your laws in said district. All back plundering shall be void; as it is impossible to replace or restore all the plunder on either side.

7th. Our request is to have free trade with any port with wag-gons, or horseback without arms; with a pass from any appointed Officer for salt or any of the necessaries and use. Except the two Coxe's mills to be free from any incumbrance of all parties belonging to the Americans.

8th. Any of my men that has been returned a Continental without taking the bounty, that has been in actual service as above mentioned shall return in said district.

9th. If our request is granted as above written I request it may be sent to me by 8th of March; as I may forward to my further determinations; if I cannot have any request granted. I shall exact and point out every deplausible measures in order to suppress every person in arms against his Britanic majesty. I am your most obedient humble ser't. Given under my hand and arm as aforesaid.

DAVID FANNING,

Col. Com. Loyal Mi.;

JOHN RAINS, Major;

WILLIAM RAINS, Capt;

JOHN CAYLE, Capt;

WM. PRICE, Capt;

ABNER SMALLY, Capt;

JACOB MAURICE, Lient.

To John Butler, Gen'l of Hillsboro District.

Pr favour of Col. Philip Alston.

COPY OF LETTER OF GEN'L BUTLER.

MOUNT PLEASANT, 5th March, 1782.

Dear Sir:

Your letter of 26th of last month was handed to me last night. I have observed the contents. Had you proposed that you and the men now in actual service with you would have taken a parole to

some certain bounds, until you could have been sent to Charleston, to be exchanged, I should have entered into that business. But your propositions are many, and some of them uncustomary in like cases. I conceive it out of my power—However as his Excellency Governor Burke is now at Halifax I will send him your letter with the proposals to him by express. This is now the 5th day of March; of course, it must be several days after the 8th before his answer can come to hand; in the mean time it may be as well to postpone the desperate measures, you have in contemplation.

I am your obed servt.,

JOHN BUTLER,
B. G. for Hillsb'o district.

P. S. If you would not choose to be confined in bounds any length of time, it might be contrived so that you might be sent off immediately under an Escort of my appointing to General Greene. He has promised to have all such exchanged which I send to his quarters.

JOHN BUTLER, B. G.

About the 7th of March 1782 Capt. Walker and Currie, of the Loyal Militia fell in, with a party of Rebels, and came to an engagement, and fired for some time, 'till the rebels had fired all their ammunition; and then, wished to come to terms of peace between each party; and no plundering, killing or murdering should be committed by either party or side; which was concluded upon by each Colonel, for such certain limited bounds; which was to be agreed upon by each Colonel; and if they could not agree, each party was to be neutral until matters was made known, respecting the terms which they had to agree on. Soon after my men came to me and informed what they had done; we received the rebel Col. Balfour's answer; that "there was no resting place for a tory's foot upon the Earth." He also immediately sent out his party, and on the 10th, I saw the same company coming to a certain house where we were fiddling and dancing. We immediately prepared ourselves in readiness to receive them, their number being 27 and our number only seven; We immediately mounted our horses, and went some little distance from the house, and commenced a fire, for some considerable time; night coming on they retreated, and left the ground. Some time before, while we were treating with each other, I had ordered

and collected twenty-five men to have a certain dress made which was linen frocks, died black, with red cuffs, red elbows, and red shoulder cape also, and belted with scarlet, which was a total disguise to the rebels, which the red was all fringed with white fringe, and on the 12th of March, my men being all properly equipped, assembled together in order to give them a small scourge, which we set out for. On Balfour's plantation, when we came upon him, he endeavoured to make his escape; but we soon prevented him, fired at him, and wounded him. The first ball he received was through one of his arms, and ranged through his body; the other through his neck; which put an end to his committing any more ill deeds.

We also wounded another of his men. We then proceeded to their Colonel's (Collier,) belonging to said county of Randolph; on our way we burnt several rebel houses, and caught several prisoners; the night coming on and the distance to the said Collier's, was so far, that it was late before we got there. He made his escape, having received three balls through his shirt. But I took care to destroy the whole of his plantation. I then persued our route, and came, to one Capt. John Bryan's; another rebel officer. I told him if he would come out of the house, I would give him parole; which he refused, saying that he had taken parole from Lord Cornwallis, swearing "by God! he had broken that and that he would also break our Tory parole." With that I immediately ordered the house to be set on fire, which was instantly done. As soon as he saw the flames of the fire, increasing, he called out to me, and desired me to spare his house for his wife's and children's sake, and he would walk out with his arms in his hands. I immediately answered him, that if he walked out, that his house should be saved, for his wife and children. When he came out, he said, "Here, damn you, here I am." With that he received two balls through his body: He came out with his gun cocked and his sword at the same time.

The next day following being the 13th March, was their election day to appoint Assembly men, and was to meet at Randolph Court House. I proceeded on in order to see the gentlemen representatives; On their getting intelligence of my coming they immediately scattered; I prevented their doing any thing that day.

From thence I proceeded on, to one Major Dugin's house, or plantation, and destroyed all his property; and all the rebel officers' property in the settlement for the distance of forty miles.

On our way I caught a commissary from Salisbury who had some of my men prisoners and almost perished them, and wanted to hang some of them. I carried him immediately to a certain tree, where they had hung one of my men by the name of Jackson, and delivered him up to some of my men, who he had treated ill when prisoners; and they immediately hung him. After hanging 15 minutes they cut him down. In the meantime there was about 300 rebels who had embodied themselves and came after us; On account of the rainy weather our guns would not fire on either side. We were obliged to retreat, on account of their numbers being so much superior. We had received no damage. About the 8th of Apl, a certain Capt. Williams came into the settlement, and sent an old woman to me, and informed me that he had arrived from Governor Burke that instant; and had come in order to see me; which by her description, I and my little party immediately met him, and he informed me, that he had come to know if I was willing to come upon the terms I had already presented; and requested to have from under my own hands a true copy of them; that the Governor would do everything in his power to have the same agreed upon by his Council and Assembly: for which purpose the said Williams was sent from the Governor. He also told me, that the Governor had said that any thing I should do, or cause to be done, from the character, he heard from the British at Charlestown, that he had not the least doubt, they would assent to;—that he wished, to make peace with me;—saying that if I was taken a prisoner, and killed; that 100 would certainly lose their lives for it; and he looked upon it much better to come to terms of peace—that he heard in Charlestown, I was killed; which occasioned him to run away from Charlestown; Upon which I gave him a copy of the articles which I wished to comply to. With which he ordered the Light Horse to depart to their different stations, till they received orders from the Governor and Council.

As I was obliged to lay neutral until I received their answer, which was to be upon terms of honour on both sides, as the different captains commanding the light horse, wrote to me respecting the same; as appears from the following letters:

Sir:

I received a few lines this day, from Cap't Edward Williams, informing me, that you and he, had come down yesterday, and signified that you and he are upon terms of compromising matters, on condi-

tions, that I will stop the County light horse from persuing you— You may rest assured, that it is my desire to be at peace with all men—Cap't Riddle and his company are at the Court House. I have ordered him to stand there, until further orders; and will send after Cap't Golston and desire him also; I shall set off this morning to the Assembly, and if it is in my power to do, or cause anything to be done, that shall cause peace and harmony over the land, you may rest assured that I will do my best; and second Cap't Williams, though he gave me no account of your proposals; and am

With respect your humble serv't,

ROGER GRIFFITH, Major.

Ap'l 9th, 1782.

To Col'o David Fanning.

CAMP AT McCAN, Ap. 10, 1782

Sir:

I received orders from Major Griffith concerning some terms between you and him and shall withdraw my men and Cap't Golston's as we are both together, and will not proceed any further after apprehending you or yours, unless you come into our county doing mischief, until further orders.

From your humble serv't,

JOSEPH ROSUR.

To Col'o David Fanning.

Hoping you nor yours will not interrupt any of the inhabitants of Chatham until matters are further settled.

WILLIAM GOLSTON.

Sir:

I received your letter which gave me great satisfaction to hear that you, and some of the officers, have come upon terms of peace; which is all I could crave; but I should be glad with one of the officers in company, to meet you and have some conversation together, and be upon honour. If we can come upon terms agreeable to both, I should immediately march my company home. I shall be at Mr. Mullins', this evening at two o'clock; and if you can meet us and converse across the river, or any other place you will choose.

Ap'l 12th, 1782.

I am, Sir, Your ob't,

To

THOMAS DOUGAN,

Col'o David Fanning.

Captain of Light Horse.

Ap'l 17th, 1782.

Sir:

I, as an officer in the behalf of the State of North Carolina, have turned out, in order to suppress any persons disturbing the peace of said State; but when I arrived at Deep River, I understood that you, and Cap'ts Williams, and Dougan, were about to make a treaty of peace; which I approve of very well; and withdrew my troop toward home. But my great surprise, on my way, I learned that your men, were robbing the peaceful and inoffensive people of Cane Creek, and Rockey River; which wicked conduct, and the great desire, I had, for the welfare of my Country, induced me to stay, a little longer, and endeavor to stop such robbery. I therefore wish to inform you that I did not pretend with any view of making you any way dishonourable, but many persons are owing true allegiance to the laws of this State, are running at large; and call you their officer. As I hope you a gentleman, and will not protect any vagabond, I will thank you, to let me know every particular of your Treaty; what bounds you have; and upon the honour of a gentleman, I will not interrupt any person within said bounds, that is of good character with you. I would recommend, that you order Joseph Currie, and Blair, to return the widow Dixon's property, which they robbed her of; and I will not write to the Governor concerning it, as you want peace. He would think very little of your honour, if he heard your men were robbing his people, after you had petitioned to him.

I am, Sir, in behalf of the State,

EDWARD GUIN, Captain.

To Col'o David Fanning.

About the 18th of April Captain Williams, came to me, again, at Fork Creek and informed me that the original articles of treaty had been laid before the Governor, and Assembly; and they were upon a conclusion of the terms I wanted; but were prevented by a Colonel, who came from over the mountains and was one of the Assembly, who did everything against it. Their objections were; the articles respecting the Continental soldiers taken up, and they could not allow any passports for any of the friends of the government to have any correspondence or connections with the British. Every other article they were willing to grant. Their Assembly continued on the business for three days; as Mr. Williams informed me. My answer was that "I would forfeit my life, before I would withdraw

any one of the articles, that I had presented, as I wished to hold the same connection with the British, as formerly;" I likewise told him that I had understood, that they had picked out twenty four of their best horses, and men, from Virginia in order to persue me, and my answer to Mr. Williams was "they might do their best and be damned" as I was fully determined to still support my integrity, and to exert myself in behalf of the King and country more severer than I ever did." With this Mr. Williams departed.

I then set out for Chatham, when I learned a wedding was to be that day. On my way I took one prisoner, before I came to the house. There, being but five of us, we immediately surrounded the house in full charge. I ordered them, immediately out of the House; three of my men went into the house and drove them all out one by one; I caused them all to stand in a row to examine them, to see if I knew any of them that was bad men. I found one, by the name of William Doudy, concealed up stairs. One of my men fired at him; as he was running from one house to the other; he received the ball in his shoulder. I then having my pistols in my hands, discharged them both at his breast, with which he fell, and that night expired. I then paroled the rest, on the 25th.

I concluded within myself, that it was better for me to try and settle myself, being weary of the disagreeable mode of living I had borne with for some considerable time. For the many kindness and the civility of a gentleman who lived in the settlement of Deep River, I was induced to pay my addresses to his daughter, a young lady of sixteen years of age. The day of Marriage being appointed; —on making it known to my people, Cap't William Hooker, and Captain William Carr, agreed to be married with me. They both left me to make themselves, and their intended wives ready. The day before, we were to be coupled, the Rebels, before mentioned, with those good horses, attacked us (Cap't Hooker's horse being tied so fast he could not get him loose,) they caught him and murdered him on the spot. Myself and Cap't Carr, were married and kept two days merriment. The Rebels thought they were sure of me then; however I took my wife and concealed her, in the woods with Cap't Carr's, and caused an oration to be put out, that I was gone to Charlestown. In order to be convinced, the Rebels sent a man in, as a spy, with two letters from Gen'l Leslie with instructions for me

to enlist men for the service which I knew was forged, in order to betray me and from the person or Commanding Officer of the Rebel light horse. The following is one of which I gave Gen'l Leslie, that had his name signed to it:

CHARLESTOWN, 20th Jan., 1782.

Dear Colonel,

Altho I have not had the happiness of being acquainted with you, yet I can applaud you very much, for your spirited conduct and activity. The only objection I have to your conduct, is your being too strenuous with those who have been subjects to his Majesty, whom the Rebels have overcome and forced them to comply with their laws. If you would let them alone, the severity of the Rebels would cause them to return to their allegiance again. But Sir since you have made so brave a stand already, pray stand steadfast to the end, and we shall be well rewarded at the last. Try to spirit up your men, and enlist, if possible, three hundred men this spring, ready to join three hundred more; which shall be put under your command; and as many more as you can get, and you be Brigadier General of them. We shall, I hope in the month of May land 1,300 troops in North Carolina, 300 of your corps, 1,600 in the whole, to act upon the defensive, until you are reinforced.

Keep good discipline among your troops, and keep out fellows, who will do nothing but plunder. They are but false dependance, and will not fight, but only corrupt good men. Every man you enlist for 12 months, shall receive ten guineas; and a full suit of clothes; as soon as we land our troops, and they appear under your command ready for action. I can assure you, tis your fame and worthy actions has, through and by Maj'r Craigg given, reached his Majesty's ears, and I expect perhaps by the next packet boat you will get a genteel present from our gracious Sovereign. So hoping that you will be in the way of your duty, I will take leave of you, without mentioning your name, or subscribing mine, lest this might miscarry—the man who is entrusted with the care of this, dares not at present be seen in it; but a friend and send it to the man as is

Sir yours

To Col'o Fanning in No. Ca.

▲ LETTER FROM THE TRAITOR WHO BROUGHT THESE TWO LETTERS
FROM GEN'L LESLIE.

Dear Sir:

I would come to see you myself, but am afraid of the rebel light horse. I have a great many things to acquaint you with and a good deal of good news, but dare not write for fear of miscarriage. If you have any desire of seeing me you must come soon away, instantly. Don't let the bearer know the contents of the letters—the fewer trusted the better. In the mean Time,

I am your friend and serv't,

Ap'l 29th, 1782.

JOSEPH WILSON.

To Col'n Fanning.

My answer was in Maj'r Rains' name as follows:

Sir,

I am very sorry to think that there is so many damned foolish Rebels in the world, as to think Col'o Fanning would be ever deceived by such damned infernal writings, as I have received from you. Col'o Fanning has gone to Charleston, and is not to return here 'till he comes with forces sufficient to defend this part of the country. I would have you to disband; and be gone immediately; for if I ever hear of any one of your people coming with any thing of the sort, I will come and kill them myself. I am in behalf of his Majesty's armies,

JOHN RAINS,

Major of the Loyal Militia.

To Jos. Wilson.

On the 1st of May 1782 I heard a wagon being in the road, I imagined she was going down to market, as I heard of a number of wagons which was to proceed down with liquor to the market. On the 2d I mounted and persued the wagon, which I heard of the day before; as I was about setting out for Charleston I concluded to have a frolic with my old friends, before we parted. After riding about ten miles, I overtook the said wagon, which belonged to a certain man who had been taken prisoner and paroled by the British; and had broken his parole. In the mean time, I was examining his papers I set a centinel over him. He knowing himself guilty, expected nothing but death. He took the opportunity, and sprung upon my riding mare, and went off with my saddle, holsters, pistols, and all

my papers of any consequence to me. We fired two guns at him; he received two balls through his body but it did not prevent him from sitting the saddle; and make his escape. I took the other man, and caused him to take me to the man's plantation; when I took his wife, and three negro boys, and eight head of horses. I kept his wife for three days in the woods; and sent the man to see if he would deliver up my mare, and property, containing my papers; for which he wrote me the following insolent letter:

Sir, Col'o Fanning, I hope that you do not blame me for what I did. Hoping you will have mercy on me, as I am wounded, and let my wife come to me. Your mare shall be returned to you without fail. Your mare I don't crave, and I hope you don't covet mine. I beg that you will have pity on my wife and children. The negroes and horses I am willing you shall keep until you get your mare. I have sent to a Doctor. But the mare will be back to night. No more, but you may depend on my word.

ANDREW HUNTER.

I also received the following letter from Edw'd Williams, on the subject of the Mare:

Sir,

These few lines comes, to let you know that I have this day seen Mr. Hunter; he is badly wounded and desires you would let his wife come to him immediately: As to the rest of his property, you are welcome to keep, until such time's you get your mare returned, which shall be as soon as possible, as she has gone at this time after the Doctor. But she shall be returned to you, with all speed, as soon as she returns. Mr. Hunter also is very ill.

I am your ob't humble servant,

EDWARD WILLIAMS.

To Col'o David Fanning.

On the 7th of May, finding I could see no opportunity of getting my mare, notwithstanding she was one of my principal creatures, and a mare I set great store by, and gave One Hundred and ten guineas for her. I was obliged to let loose all his horses, except one, as they were of no account to me, in the situation I was in; the negroes I kept; I then proceeded to Major Rainey's truce land in Peedee in South Carolina, where I had made a truce with the Rebels, some time before; and I continued there until June, when I

left my wife, horses and negroes; as I was entirely a stranger to the situation of the country and roads, I was obliged to procure a pilot to proceed to Charlestown, I could not get one for less than 20 guineas. After my departure I fell in with the rebel dragoons commanded by Colo. Ballie, from Virginia. I was with them for about an hour; and informed them that we were some of the rebel party then on our way to General Marion's head quarters. They never discovered otherwise; it being in the dusk of the evening. We fell in the rear, and went into the woods and struck our camp, and promised them we would see them next morning. However we proceeded on that night, and arrived at Herald's point on the 17th June, and I immediately procured a passage to Charlestown, when I immediately applied for a flag; to send after Mrs. Fanning and property. The flag had left Charlestown two days, when she came in, as Maj. Rainey, had applied to General Marion, for a pass for her, to proceed to Charlestown; He would not let her have any of our property, not even a negro to wait on her.

Soon after the Loyalists, That had got to Charlestown from different parts of the world hearing that the Southern Colonies were to be evacuated by the British forces, called a meeting to point out some measures to try to hold some foothold in the country, until we got some part payment for our property which we were obliged to leave if we ever left the country. Hand bills were printed and stuck up throughout the town for the Loyalists to choose their representatives to represent our situation and the desire we had to support ourselves and property. It was proposed that 25 Gentlemen should be chosen a committee for that purpose. The day was appointed to take the vote. I was chosen amongst others; and drew up a petition and sent to Sir Guy Carleton, Commander in Chief; praying the liberty of keeping the town and artillery, as they then stood on the works; and despatched two gentlemen off with our petition; Our request was not granted. I have hereunto set forth the names of the gentlemen representatives:

Col'o Ballingall,
Robert Williams, Esq.,
Col'o Robt. Wm. Powell,
John Gailliard, Esq.,
John Rose,
Maj. Wm. Greenwood,

Jas. Johnston, Esq.,
Lt. Col'o Dupont,
Col'o Gray,
Col. Cassels,
Col. Pearson,
Col. Philips,

Maj. Gabriel Capers,
Lt. Col'o Thos. Englis,
John Hopton, Esq.,
Robt. Johnston, Esq.,
John Champniss, '
Andrew Millar, Esq.,
Col'o David Fanning,

Col'o Hamilton,
Wm. Carson,
Dr. Wm. Charles Wells,
Col. Thomas Edgehill,
Col. Sam'l Bryan,
Doct. Baron.

I continued in Charlestown until the 5th of Sept. and my horses having got recruited, and one of my negroes having made his way good through the country, came down to me; I then set out for the country again, on account of my misfortune of losing my Mare, which was of great value to me. I went up to the settlement again, to the man I sent to Hunter before; and, he informed me, that Hunter refused five negroes for the mare, and would not return her. He also, went to where, I left one of the negroes and took him and sent him over the mountains to keep him out of my way. I continued in the settlement until the 22d of the month, trying to get her but was disappointed in my hopes. Knowing that Charlestown was to be evacuated, I was obliged to return; and as I was on my way, I understood my mare was at a certain place, about 125 miles from Charlestown; being about half the distance from where, I then was; and my riding horse was so particularly known, I sent a man up to the house and he was known; they directed us the wrong way, and immediately sent word to where my mare was: I found out, we was wrong; and took through the woods, and to a house within half a mile, where they had word of my coming and was making ready to go to their assistance. On seeing us come up, he immediately left his horse, and was running off through a field; he turned around and presented his piece and snapped; but she missed fire; With this, I ordered one of my men to fire at him, who shot him through the body, and dispatched his presence from this world. The other two men that was at the house did not run; and informed me that they had received word of my coming a half an hour before I arrived; and also that there were men lying in ambush ready to attack me. With this, as the man who had my mare had gone off with her, and having only two men and my negro that set out with me from Charlestown, also two little negroes that I had for my mare, I thought it was my best way to proceed to Charlestown; and on the 28th Sept. I arrived

at Charlestown, where the shipping was ready for me to embark for St. Augustine.

EAST FLORIDA.

We whose names are hereunto subscribed do hereby certify that Col'o David Fanning, late of the Province of No. Ca., acted in the station of Col'o of Militia of that Province, and was of the greatest service to his Majesty, in suppressing the rebels during the late rebellion in North America; that he is worthy of every loyal subject; both for his valour, and good conduct;—that after he with his men took the town of Hillsborough, dispersed the rebel council, and took a great number of prisoners, was on that day wounded in the left arm—that finding the town of Wilmington evacuated by the British troops, and his wound not yet well, he for the safety of his people divided them, into small parties, and continued a long time in the back woods—that after many skirmishes in No. Ca. in the month of June 1782 he with the utmost difficulty made his way through many interruptions of the enemy, to the province of South Carolina; where his Majesty's troops then lay; and that he was obliged to leave the province, where he lived and his property, which we are informed was considerable; and, that, he is now without the means of subsistence, having lost his all, for and on account of his services and attachment to his Majesty's person and government.

St. Augustine,

20th Sept., 1783.

JOHN HAMILTON,

Lt. Col'o Comd R. N. C. Regt.

JOHN LEGGETT,

Captain R. N. C. Regt.

ALX. CAMPBELL,

Capt. S. C. Regt.

GEO. DAWKINS,

Capt. S. C. Regt.

DANIEL McNIEL,

Capt. R. N. C. Regt.

MOSES WHITLEY,

Lt. S. C. Regt.

Schedule of the property of Col'o David Fanning late resident of the province of No. Ca. but now of the province of East Florida, lost

to him on account of his Zeal and Attachment to the British Government and never received any part or parcel thereof or any restoration of the same, viz.:

	£	S.
550 acres of land in Amelia County in the Province of Virginia with a dwelling House and other necessary buildings, a large apple and Peach Orchard, and large improvements	687	10
550 acres of land near said plantation heir to the estate of my father and some improvement with a dwelling House	412	00
3 Saddle Horses	41	00
12 plantation Horses, three unbroke	96	00
2 negro Slaves	100	00
Debts, notes, bonds &c	289	00
	£ 1625	10

Personally appeared before me, one of his Majesty's Justices of the Peace, St. Augustine Province of East Florida, Lieutenant Charles Roberson, Niell McInnis, and Philip Whisenhunt; Refugees, of said East Florida; who being called upon by the within mentioned Col^o David Fanning, to value the within mentioned property, who being duly sworne; and maketh oath upon the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God; that the within mentioned property, are well worth the sums affixed to each article, as near the value as possible, if the same was to be sold, to their own knowledge and the best information they could get.

CHARLES ROBERSON,
NEIL McINNIS,
PHILIP WHISENHUNT.

Sworn at St. Augustine
this 25 Nov., 1783, before me,

JOHN MILLS, J. P.

I took my passage and landed in New Brunswick on the 23d Sept., 1784, and went to Halifax to his Excellency, the Governor Carlton to know how I should get land, but he had not arrived, so returned on the 7th Nov'r and in August I received the following letter from Col^o John Hamilton in answer to mine in regard to my claim:

Dear Sir,

I received yours of the 9th Feb., 1785, a few days ago and notice the contents. I am sorry to inform you that your claims are not yet given in, but I expect the office for receiving Claims will be opened again by act of Parliament this session; when you may depend proper care shall be taken of yours. I am sorry to hear of your losses. I hope you are now agreeably settled, and making something for your family. I think if you can leave your business in proper hands, a trip to this country would be of service to you; tho' I don't think you would get half pay. The Government would settle an annuity on you for life; which cannot be done without you coming here.

If you come you may depend on all my interest in your favour, and I cannot help thinking it worth your while to come home.

I am dear Sir your

humble servt,

JOHN HAMILTON.

London,

May 10th, 1785.

In a short time after I heard that there was another act of Parliament passed to receive claims for losses and services, also that the Commissioners had arrived at Halifax. On the 20th March, I set out for Halifax, and presented a copy of my claim, as follows:

To the Honourable Commissioners appointed by act of Parliament,
further to enquire into the losses and services of the American
Loyalists:

The Memorial of David Fanning, late Col'o of the North Carolina Militia, humbly sheweth; That your Memorialist is a Loyalist from North Carolina; who uniformly and religiously adhered to his duty and loyalty to the best of Sovereigns; for which he suffered persecution, and many other inconveniences—that your Memorialist, by a warrant from Major Craigg of the 82d Reg't then commanding at Wilmington was placed at the head of the Militia of that province—that, your memorialist during the late war, did command from one to nine hundred and fifty men; with whom he was engaged in six and thirty skirmishes in North Carolina, and four in South Carolina; all of which were of his own planning and in which he had the honour to command—that your Memorialist killed many of the Rebels—and

took many of them prisoners. Among the latter were, Governor Burke, his council, and many officers of distinction in the Rebel army—that your Memorialist was during that time, twice wounded, and fourteen times taken prisoner: That, on the conclusion of peace, your Memorialist settled two hundred and fifty souls in East Florida; and having took refuge in several parts of his Majesty's remaining possessions in America, finally settled in the province of New Brunswick where he now is, in great distress, with his family. That your Memorialist, in consequence of his said loyalty, to his Sovereign; and the many services rendered him; and attachment to the British Government, had his property, real and personal, seized, confiscated, and sold by rebel authorities—Your Memorialists therefore that his case may be taken into consideration; in order that he may be enabled under your report to receive such aid or relief as his case may be found to deserve.

DAVID FANNING.

St. John, March 1st, 1786.

When I presented my claim to Peter Hunter, Secretary to the Commissioners; he gave me no kind of satisfaction, and on my asking him if I could could under an examination, he told me to be gone, he did not think the Commissioners would receive my claim. When I found I could get no hearing at Halifax, at that time, I returned home with a full resolution never to trouble myself any more. At the time of being in Halifax I met my old friend, Cap't John Leggett, of the Royal North Carolina Regiment, who said he would speak to the Commissioners in my favour. He also gave me a copy of the following letter from Lieut. Col'o Arch McKay:

LONDON, Nov. 15th, 1785.

Dear Captain:

Ever mindful of your good will and the kindness you showed unto me since I had the pleasure of being acquainted with you, induces me to write you a few lines at present informing you of my success since I came to England, knowing you would be glad to hear of the provision made for me. When I came to England, I got a hearing by the Commissioners of American claims, and they granted me Thirty pounds, yearly for temporary subsistence. I, then laid a memorial to Sir George Young, for Captains half pay; but I must confess I thought my chances for that bad enough, as I was not ac-

quainted with any of the Generals who commanded in America; but since it was only amusement to try, I got a certificate from Col'o Craig, and another from Col'o Hamilton; and laid them in with the memorial, it was with a good many others, a long time from Office to Office; at length they allowed me Seventy pounds sterling, yearly, for life for my services in America, exclusive of the Thirty pounds. Upon the whole I do not repent coming to London, as things have turned out.

I wrote to Cap't McNeil this morning, not thinking I should have time to write to you, before the Ship sailed; and I had not time to write him so fully, as I could wish; but I will mind better next time.

I intend to spend next summer in Scotland, if every thing turns out here to my expectation. I would be glad to get a long letter from you concerning your new settlements. You will please to write to me, under cover to Messrs. John and Hector McKay, No. 5, Crown Court, Westminster; and if I am in Britain I shall be sure to get any letter that may come for me. After my jaunt to Scotland I hope to do myself the honour to call and see you on my way to New Providence, where Alex'r and Malcom McKay are gone. I am, Sir, with due respect,

Your sincere friend & humble serv't,

ARCHIBALD MCKAY.

To

Capt. John Leggett.

I returned home and continued until the 27th June, 1787; when I was entering the suburbs of the city of St. John, I accidentally met Ensign Henry Niss, with a letter, from the commissioners, desiring me to attend immediately for an examination. I still retained my opinion; but on informing Col'o Joseph Robinson he prevailed with me, after a long persuasion, to call and see the Commissioners; which I did; in company with Col'o Robinson: I was treated with every civility and all attention paid to me. After my examination they gave me the following certificate:

OFFICE OF AMERICAN CLAIMS.

ST. JOHN, 2d Feby., 1787.

We do hereby certify, David Fanning has undergone an examination on oath before us, as an American sufferer from No. Ca. We are satisfied by his own account, and by the evidence he has pro-

duced, that his exertions in support of the British Government, as Colo of the Chatham, and Randolph County Militia, during the late troubles, in America, have been very great and exemplary;—that he has been severely wounded in several engagements and has in other respects been a great sufferer; though from particular reasons, it will not be in our power to make him any considerable allowance in our report. We therefore recommend him as a proper person to be put on the half pay list as Captain, and to have an annual allowance from the Government equal to that half pay.

THOMAS DUNDASS,
J. PEMBERTON.

After this I received a letter from my Agent and found I had lost property to the amount of £1625 S 10 according to an appraisement of three men acquainted with the property. But, as it was not like a coat taken out of my hand, or gold taken out of my pocket, I could not get anything for my losses. I lost 24 horses; and only reported 15; one of which cost more than all I ever got from the Government; and six head of cattle, £289 for property sold at the commencement of the war, and the land which I was heir to and for which I refused many times £3000 Virginia currency. But because I turned out in the service of my King and country in the 20th year of my age, and my exertions were very exemplary, I have lost my all, for and account of My attachment of the British Crown—only Sixty pounds received which would not pay the expenses I have been at to obtain it.

I can prove what I have here wrote to be facts, and the world will be able to judge after reading this narrative; and observe this Act of oblivion passed in N. Carolina in the year 1783 which is hereunto annexed—which is enlarged and improved in the London Magazine which will be found on page 607, vol. I, from July 1 to Dec. 1, 1783.

The act of Pardon and Oblivion is there quoted, passed 17th May, 1783, signed by

RICH'D CASWELL,
Speaker of Senate;
E. STARKEY,
Speaker of Commons.

The proviso to the first section declares that "Nothing therein contained shall extend pardon to Peter Mallett, David Fanning and

Samuel Andrews—or any person guilty of deliberate and willful murder, robbery, rape, house breaking or any of them.”

This narrative concludes—“Many people is fools enough to think, because our three names is particular put in this Act, that we are guilty of the crimes set forth.—But I defy the world to charge me with rape, or anything more, than I have set forth in this Journal.

All his Majesty’s subjects or others that wishes to know the truth of any thing further than I have set forth, let them make enquiry of those gentlemen whose names I have struck in; examine the letters of the Rebels, and the recommendations of the Officers who have been acquainted with me in person and with my services in the time of the late war.

Although I have been exhibited from receiving any benefits from the laws of the State, all I desire is to have the liberty of commanding 30,000 men in favour of the British government. I flatter myself that there would be no doubt of my putting many of them to swing by the neck, for their honesty, as John White did, after stealing 150 horses in North Carolina.

INDEX.

Preface	180
The Narrative of David Fanning.....	181
Major Robinson took the command.....	183
The first time my being taken.....	183
My going to the Indians.....	184
John Tork in East Florida.....	185
Colo. Mills taken.....	186
Gilliam took me.....	187
My wounds dressed.....	189
Treaty with the rebel, Colo. Williams.....	189
The reduction of Charleston.....	189
Colo. Innis’ Engagement in South Carolina.....	190
Went to Deep River, North Carolina.....	191
Col. Hamilton’s advertisement.....	191
A skirmish with Duck.....	192
Joined Lord Cornwallis.....	192
A skirmish with Capt. John Hinds.....	192
The Three Skirmishes.....	193

The Skirmish with Collier, and Balfour.....	194
My appointment from J. H. Craigg.....	195
A copy of the commission, I gave.....	195
The names of the different Officers.....	196-8
Chatham taken.....	199
The Regulations of the Loyalists.....	200
The oath to the Loyalists.....	201
Engagement with Col. Alston.....	202
Copy of a parole.....	202
Major Gage's letter.....	204
Col. Slingsby wounded.....	205
The Engagement with Wade.....	205
McDougald and McNeal join me.....	206
My advertisement.....	206
Hillsborough taken, (Gov. taken prisoner).....	207
Colo. McNeal killed, and myself wounded.....	207
Skirmish with O'Neal.....	207
J. H. Craigg's letter.....	209
*Colo. Edmund Fanning's letter.....	210
Capt. John Leggett's letters.....	210
Colo. McDougal's list of Officers.....	210
Colo. McNeal's list of Officers.....	210
The Volunteers from Wilmington.....	210
Different skirmishes with Rutherford's men.....	211
Rebel proclamation.....	211
And Col. Isaacs from the mountains.....	212
Skirmishes with the Rebels.....	213
Golston's House burnt and two Rebels killed.....	213
Terms required by me of the Rebels.....	214
Williams' answer.....	214
Ramsey's Letters.....	215
Williams, Burns, & Clarke's letter.....	216
Capt. Linley murdered, and two men hanged for it.....	217
Col. Alston came to me.....	217
My articles presented again.....	218
General Butler's letter.....	219
Walker, and Currie's skirmishes with the Rebels.....	220
Balfour killed.....	221
Bryan killed.....	221

Rebel Commissary hanged	222
Capt. Williams from Gov'r to me.....	222
Griffith's Letter	223
Rosur and Golston's Letters.....	223
Capt. Dugin's and Guin's letter.....	223-4
The answer from the Assembly.....	224
Myself married, & Capt. Hooker killed.....	225
The forged letters.....	226
My answer in Major Rains' name.....	227
My riding Mare taken.....	228
Hunter and Williams' letter.....	228
My arrival in Charleston.....	229
The names of the gentlemen Committee in Charleston.....	229
*Rebel proclamation	—
Embarked for East Florida.....	231
*Major Devoice's Articles.....	—
A certificate of my services signed by officers in East Florida...	231
An estimate of my property.....	232
*King's Speech	—
*My speech to the Inhabitants.....	—
*Myself and others set out for East Florida.....	—
*My arrival at New Providence.....	—
Col. Hamilton's letter.....	233
My Memorial to the Commissioners.....	233
Lieut. Colo. McKay's letters.....	234
Commissioners' certificate	235
Memorial for half pay to Sir George Young.....	236
*My letter to George Randal.....	—
The Rebel Act of oblivion.....	236
*Rebel Petition	—
*Mr. Branson's letters	—
*William Teague's letter.....	—

*The subjects named in these are not to be found in the text.

NOTE.—This unique Index is by the hand of Fanning himself, the paging only being changed.—Ed.

BERTIE PRECINCT—Continued.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res'd.	Amount in Sterling Money.		Currency at Seven for One.		Total of Currency	
				£	S D	£	S D	£	S D
Davis, Thomas	2½	300	2			5	5 0		
Dotery, Joshua		100				1	15 0		
Daws, Ellsha		300				5	5 0		
Downing, George (in part)		700				8	0 0		
Dew, John (in part)		550				5	0 0		
Dormant, Michael		658				12	0 0		
Evans, Robert		190	6			0	8 9		
Evans, Robert		577	2			10	13 0		
Edwards, John		640				11	4 0		
Elson, Samuel		520				9	2 0		
Estice, Silvester		160				2	16 0	68	12 9
Fleetwood, William		480				8	8 0		
Fairless, Nicholas		200	6			0	17 6		
Fairless, Nicholas		640	2			11	4 0		
Fannin, John	5	100				3	10 0		
Putrel, Thomas		285				4	19 0		
Fuller, Ezechiel		250				4	7 6		
Frazier, Daniel		100				1	15 0		
Foster, Robert (in part)		640				8	10 0		
Green, Thomas		510				6	0 0		
Griffen, William		691				12	2 0	52	7 0
Goven, Charles (in part)		500				8	0 0		
Gilbert, Robert (in part)		538				7	12 6		
Gardner, John (in part)		1275				8	0 0		
Glover, John		500				8	15 6		
Gales, Miles		1820				31	17 0		
Gray, John		3060	2			}	73 3 0		
Ditto		1000	1				12 3 10		
Gillam, John	6	200	2				14 0 0		
Hale, Edward		800					21 0 0	196	13 4
Hicks, Elizabeth	5	600					—		
Hardy, William		270				4	14 6		
Hardy, William		50				0	17 6		
Hennant, John	5	125				4	7 6		
Herrel, John	2½	645	2			11	7 6	9	19 6
Herrel, Abraham		250				4	7 6		
House, George		140				2	9 0		
Herrin, John		600				10	10 0		
Herrin, Simon		150				2	12 6		
Herrel, Edward		350				6	2 6		
Herrel, Francis		240				4	4 0		
Herrin, Samuel		900				15	11 6		
Hodges, Robert		560				9	2 0		
Hynes, Richard (in part)		375				5	2 8		
Harrel, Joseph		100				1	15 0	71	9 2
Hooker, William		440				7	14 0		
Hall, John		730				12	15 0		
Herrin, John Jun.		300				5	5 0		
Howel, John		340				5	19 0		
Hall, Ann (Minor)		250				4	7 6		
Hare, Moses		245				4	5 9		
Hill, Benjamin		1440	6			}	43 13 10		
Ditto		2156	2				6 0 0		
Hutchinson, James (in part)		600					5 12 0		
Holt, William		320					—	97	7 1
Hynes, William		100				1	15 0		
House, Robert (in part)		150				1	11 6		
Hall, William (in part)		220				1	8 0		
Hillyard, John (in part)		685				7	7 0		
Hillyard, William		182				3	3 7		
Henderson, Daniel	6	2970				124	15 3		
Henderson, George		1800	12			15	15 0		
Holdbrook		1470	2			25	14 6		
Hendrick, Daniel	6	200				8	8 0		
How, John		630				11	0 0	200	17 10
Head, Richard		440				7	14 0		
Hodges, William		110				1	18 6		
Jernegan, David		575				10	1 3	19	13 9

BERTIE PRECINCT—Continued.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res'd.	Amount in Sterling Money.	Currency at Seven for One.	Total of Currency
Joyner, Solomon	2½	250	2	£ 18 10	£ 8 10	£ 8 10
Jones, William		20			4 12 6	
Jones, Joseph		1028			0 7 0	
Jones, John, Jun'r.		600			18 0 0	
Jones, John		545			10 10 0	
Jernegan, Thomas		480			9 15 0	
Jaycocks, Jonathan		485			8 8 0	
Jones, Mary		280			8 9 9	
Jones, Henry Sen. (in part)		470			4 18 0	
Jordan, George	6	870			3 11 9	
					36 10 11	
Jones, Henry Jun. (in part)	2½	200				105 2 11
Ketter, James		150			3 0 0	
Kitz, Thredde (in part)		940			2 12 6	
King, Michael	6	765			14 0 0	
King, Henry	2½	640	6		32 2 0	
Ditto		78	2			
Kerney, Thomas		860			4 4 0	
Kinchin, William	5	627			15 4 6	
Lyon, Martin	2½	210			22 3 4	
Lee, Godfrey (in part)		895			3 17 0	
Lewis, Isaac		700			10 0 0	
					12 5 0	
Lee, William		500				119 8 10
Luertou, John		840			8 15 0	
Langston, Leonard		400			14 14 0	
Lockart, Thomas		315			7 0 0	
Lattimer, William		400			5 10 6	
Lee, Godfrey (in full for)		895			7 0 0	
Lashley, William (in part)	6	610			5 13 3	
Lowe, John	2½	500			10 13 9	
Merritt, Samuel		200			8 15 0	
Mitchel, John (in part)		438			3 10 0	
Morris, John		150			3 10 0	
Manning, James		665			2 13 3	
					11 11 0	
Minsey, John	2½	440	2			98 5 9
Moore, John		200			7 14 0	
Marshall, William		150			3 10 0	
MacKlune, William	5	200			2 12 6	
MacKlune, Barn	5	4045	2		7 0 0	
Ditto	5	200	6			
Moore, Epaphroditus	2½	640	2		143 6 6	
Mayner, Joseph		100			11 4 0	
Malpas, John		200			1 15 0	
McCoone, John		678			3 10 0	
Meltary, Robt. (in part)		500			12 0 0	
					5 19 0	
Marshburn, Mathew		225				*199 11 0
Morris, John		300			3 18 6	
McFarlin, John		100			5 5 0	
McDowel, Charles		132			1 15 0	
McGee, Lawrence		516			2 5 0	
Myrick, Richard (in part)		540			9 7 0	
MacKlenore, Fortune		300			3 18 9	
Nobson, Francis		1800			5 5 0	
Newland, James		300			31 17 0	
Norvil, Elizabeth		80			5 5 0	
					0 10 6	
Nicholson, George	5	840				69 6 9
Norwood, William	2½	100			29 8 0	
Norwood, George		690			1 15 0	
Nairn, John		220			12 1 6	
Overstreet, Henry		70			3 17 0	
Oquinn, Pat. (in part)		300			1 4 6	
Parrott, Jacob		200			3 0 0	
Page, John (in part)		520			3 10 0	
Peck, William (in part)		500			4 1 0	
Parker, Thomas		400			3 10 0	
Paterson, Jane		250			7 0 0	
					4 7 6	
Paget, William (in part)	2½	640	2			73 14 6
Picket, William		500			9 0 0	
Paul, William (in part)		257			8 15 0	
Powers, John		620			3 0 0	
Pollock, George		1636	12		10 17 0	
					14 12 3	

*It should be £198 11s.

BERTIE PRECINCT—Continued.

BY WHOM PAID	No. of Years Paid	No. of Acres	Quit Rent Res'd	Amount in Sterling Money			Currency at Seven for One			Total of Currency		
				£	s	d	£	s	d	£	s	d
Ditto		1140	2				19	8	6			
Pollock, Cullen		7365	6				31	14	5			
Parker, Isaac		430	2				7	10	6			
Ryan, Thomas		223					3	18	9			
Ryan, Thomas		440					7	14	0			
Ryan, Thomas		300					5	5	0	116	10	5
Reddit, John	5	200					7	0	0			
Reddit, William	2½	600					10	10	0			
Ratland, James (in part)		3151					30	0	0			
Ricks, Isaac	5	200					7	0	0			
Roberts, Edward (in part)	2½	600					5	0	0			
Rogers, William		100					1	15	0			
Rogers, Thomas		100					1	15	0			
Ruffin, William Jun. (in part)		300					2	0	0			
Razor, Martin	3	640					13	9	0			
Ragland, Stephen (in part)	2½	460					5	17	3	83	14	0
Reeves, William (in part)		230					3	0	0			
Sewel, Richard		80					1	8	0			
Stevenson, George		564					9	17	9			
Stevenson, Charles		860					15	1	0			
Saunderson, Jonathan		195					3	9	5			
Spivy, Littleton		220					3	17	0			
Sissums, Culmer		320					5	12	0			
Seger, Christopher (in part)		200					3	0	0			
Steven, Thomas (in part)		625					6	0	0			
Scheider, Isaac		100					1	15	0			
Sharp, William		300					4	2	6			
Sewel, Charles	2½	540	2				9	9	0	62	19	11
Sutton, John		100					1	15	0			
Sewel, Richard		200					3	10	0			
Scott, Joseph		200					3	10	0			
Spann, John (part of)	6	1270					41	10	0			
Short, William	2½	160					2	16	0			
Speirs, Ann		100					1	15	0			
Turner, William		400					7	0	0			
Tuder, James		100					1	15	0			
Thomas, Philip		337					5	18	0	78	18	0
Thomas, John		200					3	10	0			
Tunnage, George		100					1	15	0			
Thomas, William		170					2	19	6			
Vannelt, Henry		100					1	15	0			
Williams, Arthur (in part)							7	2	4			
Willford, William	5	300					10	10	0			
Wiggins, John	2½	258					4	11	0			
West, Peter	5	1030					36	1	0			
Williams, Thomas	2½	200					3	10	0			
Williamson, William		80					1	8	0	73	1	10
Williams, James		425					7	8	9			
Williams, Isaac		640					11	4	0			
Williams, John (in part)		3100					48	0	0			
Walston, William		540					9	9	0			
Walston, Phil		450					7	17	6			
Walston, Phil		1280					22	8	0			
Wynns, George		520					9	2	0			
Wynns, William		323					6	16	6			
Williams, Anthony (in part)		620					4	0	0			
Williams, John		230					4	0	0			
Watford, Joseph	5	530					18	10	0			
Wood, James	2½	2280					39	18	0	188	13	9
White, John	2½	200	2				3	10	0			
White, George		100					1	15	0			
Walton, Thomas		540					9	9	0			
White, John		320					5	12	0			
White, Medea		320					5	12	0			
Whitmel, Thomas		1150					20	2	6			
Woodward, Samuel		415					7	4	4			
Ware, William		500					8	15	0			
Wilkins, James		118					1	18	0			
Whitley, William		320					5	12	0	69	9	10

BERTIE PRECINCT—Continued.

BY WHOM PAID.		No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res'd	Amount in Sterling Money.	Currency at Seven for One.	Total Currency
Warren, Robert, (in part).....			1100			7 7 6	
West, Robert.....			4695			82 2 8	
Ditto for the children of his Brother, Thomas West.....			1470				
White, Luke.....			145			25 14 6	
Williamson, John.....			150			2 11 9	
Warren, Benjamin.....			130			2 12 6	
Wythe, Samuel (in part).....			640			9 5 9	
Washington, Rich'd (in part).....			460			9 7 3	
Williams, George (in part).....			2590			1 0 0	
Williams, Richard.....			600			45 0 0	
Williams, Samuel.....			100			10 10 0	
Pugh, Francis.....						1 15 0	
						83 0 0	
							273 6 2

*£2,964 15 1.

*2963 15

*£2,964 15 1.

*2963 15 1

EDGECOMBE PRECINCT.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres	Quit Rent Res'd	Amount In Sterling Money.			Currency at Seven for One.			Total of Currency		
				£	s	d	£	s	d	£	s	d
Bryan, William	2½	200	2				£	18	0			
Bryan, William	2½	240						3	10	0		
Bryan, Arthur	2½	100						8	8	0		
Bosmon, Henry		263						1	15	0		
Bryan, John		270						4	13	4		
Bell, William		100						4	14	6		
Braswel, Richard		444						1	15	0		
Crawley, Daniel		392						7	15	0		
Cornell, Robert		100						6	17	1		
Dukes, Benjamin (part)		100						1	15	0		
								1	3	4		
Dees, Emanuel (in part)		290						2	0	0		
Davis, Lewis (in part)		372						5	0	0		
Farmer, James		120						2	2	0		
Fort, Elias	5	100						2	2	0		
Guston, Henry	2½	500						3	10	0		
Goodwin, William		133						8	15	0		
Goodwin, Lemuel		133										
Goodwin, John		133										
Goodwin, Thomas		610						12	9	0		
Goodwin, Joshua		150										
Hardy, John (1189 pt.)		311						5	8	6		
Hopper, David		200						3	10	0		
Hutto		200						3	10	0		
Haynsworth, Richard (pt.)		192						1	0	0		
Hodges, Roger		200										
Hall, Joseph	5	278						3	10	0		
Humphrey, Robert	2½	120						9	14	10		
Jones, William		440						2	2	0		
Jenkins, John (in part)		925						7	14	0		
Jenkins, Elizabeth (in part)		279						8	0	0		
Jones, Robert	5	100						4	0	0		
Joyner, Nehemiah (in part)	2½	200						3	10	0		
Killingworth, William	5	150						2	13	6		
Killingworth, John	2½	100						5	5	0		
								1	15	0		
Lee, William	2½	100	2					1	15	0		
Lewis, Richard	5	250										
Laue, John (in part)	2½	250						8	15	0		
McKinn, Bar. Jan.		1153						2	0	0		
McKinn, John		30						20	3	8		
Meertt, William		320						0	10	6		
Moseley, Edward		14190	6					5	12	0		
								62	17	1		

EDGECOMBE PRECINCT—Continued.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit	Amount			Currency			Total of		
			Rent Res'd.	in Sterling Money.			at Seven for One.			Currency		
			Shill.	£	S	D	£	S	D	£	S	D
Nattn, John		320	2				5	12	0			
Oueal, John	5	230					8	1	0			
Porter, Nicholas	2½	120					2	2	0			
										116	12	94
Pope, William		470					8	4	6			
Pope, Jacob (in part)		2200					19	11	0			
Pace, George (in part)		843					13	10	0			
Pope, John		580					10	3	0			
Pope, Thomas		200					3	10	0			
Perrit, John (in part)		432					5	0	0			
Pollock, Culien		2560	6				11	4	0			
Richardson, Christian		100	2				1	15	0			
Richardson, Thomas		200					3	10	0			
Smith, Thomas		125					2	3	9			
										78	11	3
Symms, Joseph		525					9	3	9			
Smith, James		100					1	15	0			
Thomson, James		450					7	17	6			
Tompkins, John		100					1	15	0			
Taylor, Thomas		420					7	7	0			
Turberville, Walter	5	216					8	0	0			
Turner, Thomas	2½	300					5	5	0			
Turner, Henry		200					7	0	0			
Warren, Robt	2½	200					3	10	0			
Williams, William	5	150					5	5	0			
										56	18	3
Williams, John	2½	200					3	10	0			
Whitehead, William (pt.).		1000					12	0	0			
Young, Francis		150					2	12	6			
										18	2	6
										408	0	84

TYRREL PRECINCT.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res'd.	Amount in Sterling Money.			Currency at Seven for One.			Total of Currency		
				Shill.	£	S. D.	£	S. D.	£	S. D.		
Aurit, Nathaniel	2½	200	2				3	10	0			
Ansley, Solomon		233	2				3	15	0			
Alexander, Ant'ny, in part.		700					5	0	0			
Buncomb, Joseph		1525	6				6	13	0			
Bount, Benjamin		100	2				1	15	0			
Brown, John (in part)		100					1	7	6			
Bell, Elizabeth		1120					19	12	0			
Caswel, Mathew		582					10	3	0			
Carthen, John		100					1	15	0			
Deavenport, John, Jun., (pt.)		225					3	5	0			
Deavenport, Richard		70					1	4	6	56	15	
Downing, William		1466					25	13	0			
Evans, Thomas		100					1	15	0			
Farkinton, William		300					5	5	0			
Fagain, Richard		100					1	15	0			
Frayly, William		1240					21	14	0			
Garret, John (in part)		350					5	0	0			
Garret, Mary		110	12				0	19	0			
Ditto		100	2				1	15	0			
Gardener, William		965					16	3	9			
Griffin, John		100					1	15	0			
Gardener, John		611					10	14	0			
Garret, Daniel (in part)		1720					27	0	0			
Griffin, Martin		640					11	4	0			
Harrison, Thomas		212					3	15	0			
Harrison, John	2	518					1	12	6			
Hill, Robert	2½	200					8	15	0			
Hardison, John		640					11	4	0			
Hudson, Joseph		100					1	15	0			
Henderson, David	6	640					26	17	6	104	12	

TYRREL PRECINCT—Continued.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res'd.	Amount in Sterling Money.		Currency at Seven for One.			Total of Currency.		
				Shill.	£ S D	£	S	D	£	S	D
Jones, James	2½	300				5	5	0			
Jennet, John (in part)		605				8	1	3			
Jennet, Jabez		434				7	12	3			
Kennedy, Richard		160				2	16	0			
Lameer, Robert		250				4	7	6			
Long, James (in part)	2½	100	2			1	10	0	28	2	0
Longstone, Mulford		220				3	17	0			
Lee, Stevens		3560	2								
Ditto		2080	6								
Ditto for Thomas Lee		4529	2			98	0	0			
Ditto for Ditto		595	1								
Ditto for Ditto (in part)		875	6								
Long, John (in part)		200	2			2	10	0			
Morris, William		150				2	12	6			
Moss, Robert		100				1	15	0			
Moseley, Edward		400	2								
Ditto		450	6			8	19	4½			
Normond, Henry		597	2			10	8	10			
Natn, John		280				4	18	0			
Oliver, Andrew		400				7	0	0			
Phelps, Edward		211				3	14	0	141	10	8½
Phelps, James		212				3	14	0			
Pollock, George		610				11	4	0			
Pollock, Culben		2760				44	16	0			
Ray, Alexander		100				1	15	0			
Rhodes, William (in part)		1315				17	10	0			
Swain, John		580				10	8	3			
Spruin, Joseph		656				11	10	0			
Spruin, Samuel		1330				23	5	0			
Stubbs, Thomas		200				3	10	0	131	6	3
Swinson, Richard		300				5	5	0			
Swinson, William		104				1	16	0			
Swinson, Richard		100				1	15	0			
Swain, James		300				5	5	0			
Swain, John		382				6	13	6			
Stevenson, John		434				2	6	6			
Turner, Joshua		100				1	15	0			
Wyun, Thomas		100				1	15	0			
Williams, Edward		23				4	0	6			
Walker, Benjamin		100				1	15	0	32	6	6
Walker, John	2½	75	2			1	6	0			
Worley, John		1050				18	7	6			
Worley, John, Junr.		840				14	14	0			
Worley, Joshua		300				6	6	6	40	14	0
									616	11	24

CURRITUCK PRECINCT.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res'd.	Am't in Sterling Money.		Currency at Seven for One.			Total of Currency.		
				Shill.	£ S D	£	S	D	£	S	D
Baker, Samuel	2½	100	2			1	15	0			
Bray, Wallals		520				9	2	1¾			
Barret, Margaret		20				0	7	3½			
Bennet, Benjamin		938				16	8	1½			
Baum, Peter		256				4	9	8			
Carron, John		366				6	8	4			
Deal, Joshua		89½				1	11	6			
Dadley, Thomas		421				7	9	11			
Duke, Andrew		180				3	3	0			
Dauge, Peter		50				0	17	6	51	12	5¾

CURRITUCK PRECINCT—Continued.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res. d.	Am't in Sterling Money.	Currency at Seven for One			Total of Currency.		
					£	s	D	£	s	D
Etheridge, John		770			13	9	91 ₂			
Etheridge, Marmad'ke		50			0	17	6			
Etheridge, Henry		162			2	16	101 ₂			
Etheridge, Andrew, Junr.		150			2	12	6			
Etheridge, Christian, (pt.)		150			1	0	0			
Eryu, Robert		131			2	7	11 ₁			
Ferreby, John		30			0	10	6			
Gregory, Richard		366			6	8	4			
Hodges Richard		320			5	12	31 ₂			
Heat, Nathaniel (pt.)		450			3	0	0			
Jervis, Jonathan		256			4	9	81 ₄	38	14	103 ₁
Jervis, Samuel		100			1	15	0			
Jervis, Foster (in part)		721			5	7	6			
Lowther, Thomas		586			10	4	103 ₄			
Legat, David		100			1	15	0			
Leaton, Moses		62			1	1	13 ₁			
Lee, Samuel		175			3	1	3			
Moncrief, Thomas		213			3	13	6			
Miller, Evan		150			2	12	6			
Mercer, John		50			0	17	6			
Math, Ralph		140			2	12	6	34	17	113 ₄
Mereday, Thomas		350			6	2	6			
Mereday, Thomas	21 ₂	350	2		6	2	6	8	15	0
Marshall, Nicholas		200			3	10	0			
Norton, John		480			8	4	0			
Northen, Philip		315			5	10	43 ₁	32	1	103 ₁
Nicholson, Josiah		301			5	6	51 ₂			
Pyner, William (Minor)		250			4	7	6			
Parker, William (his widow)		165			1	16	103 ₄			
Pyner, Peter		438			7	7	0			
Pell, John		50								
Ditto for his wife		240				4	15 1			
Parker, John		100				1	15 0			
Parker, William		110				1	18 91 ₄			
Parker, Azariah (in part)		480				2	9 0			
Parker, Peter		110				1	18 91 ₄	31	14	53 ₄
Parker, Wicker		70				1	4 91 ₂			
Parkins, John		119				2	1 63 ₁			
Parr, William		50				0	17 6			
Powers, George		125				7	8 9			
Pyner, James		100				1	15 0			
Saunderson, Thomas		375				6	11 3			
Simmons, Samuel		532				9	2 0			
Shake, Nicholas (whole acrs.)		490				20	12 13 ₂			
Stevens, John		100				1	15 0			
Saunderson, Joseph		2498				43	13 61 ₂	95	1	61 ₁
Scott, William		50				0	17 6			
Stafford, William		500				8	15 0			
Shappord, Sampson		100				1	18 73 ₁			
Saunderson, Rich and										
Toll Williams		1756				30	11 81 ₄			
Swindel, Parker		200				3	10 0			
Taylor, Thomas		492				8	12 1			
Taylor, Thomas, Junr.		181				8	10 71 ₂			
Ditto for	2	150				12	2 0			
Vince, Humphrey	21 ₂	416				7	5 10			
Walker, John		75				1	9 9	73	16	14 ₂
White, Luke		310				5	19 0			
Williams, Stephen		166				2	18 4			
Williams, Samuel		904				15	16 103 ₂			
Williams, Thomas		420				7	7 31 ₂	32	1	6
								390	0	101 ₂

PASQUOTANK PRECINCT.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res'd.	Am't in Sterling Money.			Currency at Seven for One			Total of Currency.			
				Shill.	£	S	D	£	S	D	£	S	D
Alberson, Esace	2½	200	2					3	10	0			
Armour, Mary		100						1	15	0			
Armour, Thomas		1499						26	5	3			
Armour, Robert		275						4	15	3			
Bayly, David		569						9	19	0¾			
Bayly, Pars		300						5	5	0			
Burgess, William		702						12	12	1¾			
Burgess, Thomas		75						1	6	3			
Bray, Henry		150						2	12	6			
Burgess, Stephen		366						6	8	0½			
Bryant, Wm. for Jos. Stokly's Orphan		607						10	12	7½	74	8	6
Bryant, Simon		400						7	0	0			
Benton, Joseph		70						1	4	9½			
Bart, (Widow)		305						5	6	9			
Boult, Charles		100						1	15	0			
Best, Thomas		540						9	10	0			
Brown, Peter		85						1	10	0¾			
Basnet, John		104						1	6	5½			
Burnham, Gabriel		616						10	8	2½			
Bright, Adam		85						1	9	5½			
Bright, Henry		162						2	16	2½	50	13	4¾
Bright, Charles		80						1	8	2			
Bright, Isaac		50						0	17	6			
Bright, James		337						5	18	5			
Brothers, William		998						17	19	8½			
Butterworth, Hezekiah		60						1	1	1¾			
Bell, William		125						2	3	9			
Bayly, John		200						3	10	0			
Boyd, John		1234						20	12	4¾			
Coen, Bridge (In part)		120						1	0	0			
Cartaret, Robert		100						1	15	0	57	7	3½
Cartaret, John		130						2	5	6			
Cartaret, William		125						2	3	9			
Clark, James		40						0	14	1¾			
Cartaret, Job		125						2	12	6			
Cartaret, Moses		160						2	16	3½			
Cartaret, Mary		160						2	16	3½			
Chancey, Edmond		1034						18	0	11¾	33	4	5
Commander, Thomas	2½	670	2					11	14	9½			
Carsey, Thomas		100						1	15	0			
Chamberlain		100						1	15	0			
Crow, Daniel		318						5	11	6¾			
Cartwright, Thomas		100						1	15	0			
Cartwright, Robert		100						1	15	0			
Chomey, William		100						1	15	0			
Chomey, William		534						9	6	11½			
Davis, Solomon		100						1	15	0			
Davis, John		300						5	5	0			
Davis, John		50						0	17	6	42	*7	3¾
Davis, Ann (widow)		50						0	17	6			
Davis, Abraham		228						4	0	2½			
Davis, David		127						2	4	11			
Davis, Abraham		104						1	16	5½			
Davis, John		400						7	0	0			
Davis, William		163						2	17	0			
Davis, Robert		250						4	7	6			
Davis, Thomas		200						3	10	0			
Evans, Bartho		450						7	17	6	35	8	7
Ellis, Ann		388	6					1	13	11¾			
Everton, Jeremiah		170	2					2	19	0			
Forbus, Bayly		100						1	15	0			
Forbus, John		100						1	15	0			
Fursey, Isaac		194						12	11	1½			
Fursey, Nathaniel								1	4	0¾			
Forksey, Robt.		320						5	12	3½			
Forbush, Francis		100						1	15	0			
Forksey, Philip, Jun.		320						5	12	3½			
Forrey, Elizabeth		61						1	1	1¾	25	1	5¾

PASQUOTANK PRECINCT—Continued.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res'd.	Am't in Sterling Money.			Currency at Seven for One			Total of Currency.		
				£	S	D	£	S	D	£	S	D
Griffith, Gray		88					1	10	9 1/4			
Griffith, Stephen (widow)		60					1	1	1 3/4			
Gray, Thomas	2 1/2	63	2				1	2	2	2	11	11
Gray, John		176					3	1	6			
Grandys, Thomas, widow		325					6	11	3			
Grandy, Charles		43					0	15	3 3/4			
Gulford, Joseph		694					8	12	9 3/4			
Glouster, Mary		404					7	1	5 1/2			
Gregory, William		280					4	18	5 1/2			
Gregory, Job		60					1	1	1 3/4			
Grey, Lodwick		50					0	17	6			
Greeves, James		192					3	7	1			
Godfrey, Joseph		80					1	7	8 1/2	37	8	8
Gregory, Fredrick		100					1	15	0			
Gregory, James		93					1	12	4 1/2			
Gregory, John		92					1	12	3			
Hall, Helen (widow)		498					8	14	3 1/4			
Hastings, Elizabeth (widow)		210					3	13	7 3/4			
Harrison, Robt		200					3	10	0			
Hixon, William, Exr. of John Brothers		707					12	8	4 1/4			
Hibbs, Jonathan		60					1	1	2			
Humphrey, Christopher		36					0	13	1 1/2	36	7	10 3/4
Harris, John		140					2	8	10 1/4			
Harris, Thomas		312	6				1	7	3 3/4			
Jones, Griffith	6	500					21	0	0			
Joy, Jones (in part)		300					1	6	3			
Jackson, Samuel, Senr.		804					14	1	5 1/2			
James, Edward		50					0	17	6			
Jackson, Daniel, Senr.		396					6	18	6 1/2			
Jackson, Zachary and Lam												
Jackson, Junr		300					5	5	0			
Jackson, Daniel, Junr		50					0	17	6			
Jones, John		70					1	4	9 1/2	55	7	2 1/2
Jordan, Joseph (in part)		450					5	0	0			
Jones, Cornelius		430					7	10	11 1/4			
Jennings, William		160					2	16	1 3/4			
Jenkins, Thomas		770					13	9	9 1/2			
Kell, Robt		190					3	8	1 1/4			
Keaton, Zachary		200					3	10	0	35	14	11 3/4
Lowrey, Robert, Senr.	2 1/2	757	2				13	4	11 3/4			
Lee, William		106					1	15	0			
Lilton, John		75					1	6	3			
Lowe, John		334					6	9	4 1/4			
Martin, John		200					3	10	0			
McDaniel, William		100					1	15	0			
Morgan, Joseph		274					4	16	3			
Morgan, Bennet		175					3	1	3			
Morgan, Robert		100					1	15	0			
Morgan, Moses		100					1	15	0			
Murden, Jeremy		419					7	6	10 1/4			
Maderen, William		150	6				0	13	1 1/2			
Ditto		294	2				5	2	9 3/4			
Morris, John		110 1/2					1	18	7 3/4			
Morris, Aron		100					1	15	0			
Morgan, John		120					2	2	3 1/2			
Mayo, Mary		210					3	10	0			
Merryday, Thomas		400					7	0	0			
Markham, Lewis		373					6	9	0 3/4			
Markham, Anthony		250					4	7	6	39	8	1
McKeel, Thomas		400					7	0	0			
Mendes, Thomas		50					0	17	6			
Needham, Thomas		336					5	17	10			
Nixon, Zachary		435					7	12	4 3/4			
Newly, Samuel		100					1	15	0			
Nichols, Job		160					2	14	11			
Nichols, Henry		60					1	1	1 3/4			
Newby, James		234					4	11	8 1/2			
Newby, Benjamin		125					2	3	9			
Newby, Samuel		250					4	7	6	40	5	7 1/4
										38	1	9

*3 1/4, not 7.

PASQUOTANK PRECINCT—Continued.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res'd.	Am't in Sterling Money.			Currency at Seven for One			Total of Currency.		
				Shill.			£ S D			£ S D		
Newby, Francis							£	S	D			
O'Daniel, William		125					2	3	9			
Orphans of Samuel Pritchard		80					1	8	0			
Overman, Charles		739					12	18	10½			
Overman, John		274					4	16	3			
Overman, Moses		100					1	15	0			
		60					1	1	1¼			
Overton, Robert	2½	150	2				2	12	6	24	3	0
Overton, William		125					2	3	9			
Overton, Francis (in part)		540					4	15	0			
Prichard, James		200					3	10	0			
Ditto David		206					5	3	6½			
Plater, Thomas		200					3	10	0			
Palu widow		170	2				4	6	0½			
Ditto		309	6									
Palu, John		707	2				16	1	1			
Ditto		739					5	5	0			
Pool, Solomon		300					8	9	2			
Pritchard, Thomas		484					5	4	7½	55	16	1
Pool, Solomon		297					8	15	3½			
Pritchard, Benjamin		501					30	16	10½			
Palmer, Robt.		1762					15	1	7			
Pondleton, Thomas		1761					5	13	9			
Pike, John		325					1	15	0			
Riggs, John		99					7	17	6			
Ramer, Thomas		450					2	8	7			
Redding, Samuel		140					1	15	0			
Rich, Deliverance		100					14	8	9			
Ralph, William		852										
Roads, Elizabeth (widow)		375					6	11	3	93	16	11½
Redding, Joseph		355					6	4	3			
Rankhorne, Joseph		70					1	4	9½			
Read, William		750					13	2	6			
Roads, Daniel		185					3	4	5½			
Rolph, John, Senr.		618					10	16	10½			
Rees, Owen		50					0	17	6			
Rowe, Valentine, (£100 6s)		229					4	9	3			
Richardson, Benjamin		736					12	17	8½			
Ross, Abel		607					10	12	5¼			
Sawyer, Thomas, Senr.		150					2	12	6	70	1	0¼
Spencer, Alexander		318					5	11	3¾			
Spence, James		300					5	5	0			
Spence, Alexander		200					3	10	0			
Sawyer, John		100					1	15	0			
Sawyer, Daniel		120					2	2	3½	18	13	9¼
Sawyer, Benjamin		140					2	9	0			
Syms, John		585					10	4	10¾			
Syms, Thomas		67½					1	3	9¼			
Sexton Jegeriah		100					1	15	0			
Syms, William		275					4	16	3			
Syms, Jeremy		388					6	15	7½			
Sawyer, Caleb		400					7	0	0			
Smithson, Thomas		410					7	15	7¼			
Scott, Edward		549					9	12	6			
Seymour, John		140					2	8	6¼	53	14	11¼
Sex, William		50					0	17	6			
Scarborough, John		229					4	0	0			
Smith, James		100					1	15	0			
Sawyer, William		100					1	15	0			
Sawyer, Jacob		100					1	15	0			
Sawyer, Joseph		100					1	15	0			
Seaburn, William		100					1	17	11			
Shapson, William		100					1	15	0			
Spene, Elizabeth		95					1	13	6½			
Sanderlain, John		164					2	14	0¼	19	12	5¾
Sanderlain, Joseph		50					0	17	6			
Searfe, John		140	2				2	9	1¾			
Shapson, William		50	6				0	4	2¾			
Sawyer, Charles		390					6	16	11¼			
Spence, John, Senr.		400					7	0	0			
Sawyer, Solomon		100					1	15	0			

PASQUOTANK PRECINCT—Continued.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res'd.	Am't in Sterling Money.				Currency at Seven for One			Total of Currency.		
				Shill.	£	S	D	£	S	D	£	S	D
Sawyer, Jeremiah		130						1	18	6			
Stamps, Richard		640						11	4	1½			
Sawyer, Thomas		324						5	13	3½			
Trueblood, Elizabeth (widow)		656						11	11	10½	40	12	9
Talkley, John		80						1	8	0			
Turner, William		420						7	7	3½			
Trueblood, Amos		430						7	10	6			
Thockray, John		254						4	9	1¼			
Taylor, Charles	2½	129	2					2	5	2¼			
Upton, Thomas		50						0	17	6			
Upton, John		59						0	17	6			
Upton, Edward		250						4	7	6			
Warton, Edward		118						2	1	6¾			
Winberry, John		250						4	7	6			
Williams, James		60						1	1	1¾			
White, Joseph		72						1	5	1			
Woodley, Thomas		350						6	2	6			
Williams, Christian		107						1	17	5¾			
White, Joshua		350						6	2	6	25	2	11¾
White, Abraham		115						2	0	1¼			
Williams, Edward		1311						22	18	9½			
Wright, Augustine and John		240						4	4	1¾			
White, Jonathan		61						1	1	5¼			
West, Charles (in part)		654						8	2	6			
White, John		100						1	15	0			
Wynn, John		440						7	14	7			
Weymouth, William		376						6	11	6½			
Ward, George		100	6					0	8	9			
Wade, John		267	2					4	13	7			
Winbury, William		150						2	12	6			
											68	5	5
											1106	3	2¾

PERQUIMONS PRECINCT.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res'd.	Am't in Sterling Money.			Currency at Seven for One			Total of Currency.		
			Shill.	£	S	D	£	S	D	£	S	D
Albertson, Esau	2½	35	2				0	12	4¾			
Albertson, Nathaniel		250					4	7	6			
Anderson, John		763					13	9	2			
Arnold, Elizabeth		400					7	0	0			
Albertson, Peter		85					1	9	16¾			
Albertson, Arthur (in part)		100					1	2	6			
Albertson, Albert		345					6	1	0½			
Auderson, John		163					0	17	2			
Arrington, Christopher		47					0	16	7¼			
Boarman, Ralph		166					2	18	4			
										40	14	7¼
Bluhenden, Thomas		710					12	8	7¾			
Belkin, William (Minor)		540					9	9	7			
Brazier, Elizabeth		90					1	12	9¾			
Boswel, John		100					1	15	0			
Boswel, George		100					1	15	0			
Bouge, Josiah		100					1	15	0			
Bagley, Thomas		100					1	15	0			
Barelift, John		390					6	17	9¾			
Barrow, Joseph		526					9	3	9			
Bateman, John		607					11	13	7½			
										58	6	2¾
Benford, Thomas		150					2	12	6			
Barnes, Jeremy		286					5	0	7½			
Barrow, John		288					5	0	7½			
Bond, Samuel		640					11	4	7			
Ditto		222					3	18	0¼			

PERQUIMONS PRECINCT—Continued.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res'd. Shill.	Am't in Sterling Money.			Currency at Seven for One			Total of Currency.		
				£	S	D	£	S	D	£	S	D
Boyce, John		80					1	8	0			
Banks, John (in part)		540					6	0	0			
Bartchiff, Thomas		450					7	17	6			
Brinkly, Peter		200					3	10	0			
Brinkly, Michael		175					3	1	3			
Citterson, James		200					3	10	0	49	13	1 1/4
Chaney, Zachary		300					5	5	0			
Croston, Arthur		260					0	0	0			
Ditto for John Lacy minor		54					5	10	1 1/4			
Callaway, Joshua		600					10	0	0			
Cheason, Richard		450					7	17	6			
Clayton, Zebulon, Exr. to...										32	2	7 1/4
John Durant	2 1/2	2066	2				36	13	4 1/2			
Caruthers, Nathaniel		360					6	6	1 3/4			
Charles, John		331					5	18	1 1/2			
Charles, Hannah		125					2	3	9			
Docton, Thomas		915					16	1	4 3/4			
Davis, Thomas		170					2	19	9 1/2			
Davis and Sounders Richards.		200					3	10	0			
Dowdy, Edward (part)		500					5	0	0			
Dennan, Charles		400					7	0	0			
Doe, Ralph		135					2	7	4 3/4			
Elliot, Caleb		605					10	11	19	87	19	11 1/4
Elliot, Joshua		270					4	14	9 1/2			
Eason, Thomas		400					7	0	0			
Elliot, Jacob		380					6	13	7			
Elliot, William		1045					18	6	0 1/2			
Elliot, Moses		540					9	9	7			
Evans's, Jonathan, Orphans.		150					2	12	6			
Eason, George		400					7	0	0			
Egerton, James		300					5	5	0			
Elliot, Isaac (in part)		150					1	10	0			
Elton, Zachary, for the Or- phaus of Samuel Phelps.		1097					19	3	10	73	3	3
Fletcher, Ralph		125					2	3	9			
Foster, Francis		186					3	4	7 1/2			
Field, James		460					8	1	1 1/4			
Felt, John		72					1	5	1			
Gilbert, Josiah		240					4	4	7			
Gordon, John		200					3	10	0			
Gordon, George		112					1	19	4 1/2			
Gibson, James		100					1	15	0			
Gibson, James		100					1	15	0			
Godfrey, Thomas		290					5	2	9 1/4	47	2	4 1/4
Gale, Exr. to Col. Harvey		1820					31	7	0			
Garret, Thomas		200					3	10	0			
Harrel, Richard	2 1/2	200	2				3	10	0	39	19	9 1/4
Hosea, Robert		250					4	17	6			
Hendley, John		420					7	7	3 1/2			
Hosket, Anthony		50					0	17	5			
Hollowell, Thomas (in part)		100					1	11	0			
Harrison, William		200					3	10	0			
Harnan, Robert		92					1	10	4			
Hall, Clement		104					1	16	5 1/4			
Hudson, John		230					4	0	6			
Harris, John		200					3	10	0			
Hawkins, John		150					2	12	6	32	10	6 1/4
Hall, Ann (Minor)		313					5	9	8			
Henry, Solomon		50					0	17	6			
Hayl, Daniel		250					4	7	0			
Hutston, John		175					3	0	3			
Hollawel, John		103					1	16	2			
Harnan, John		150					2	12	6			
Hollawel, Thomas		710					12	8	7 3/4			
Hall, William		400					7	0	0			
Hobbs, Thomas		50					0	17	6			
Jesse, Joseph		600					10	10	0	41	2	2 1/4
Jones, Peter		865					15	2	7 1/2			
Jones, Peter		330					5	15	11 1/2			

PERQUIMONS PRECINCT—Continued.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res'd.	Am't in Sterling Money.			Currency at Seven for One			Total of Currency.			
				Shill.	£	S	D	£	S	D	£	S	D
Jessep, Thomas		500						8	15	0			
Jackson, William		210						3	13	7 $\frac{3}{4}$			
Jackson, Edmund		200						3	10	0			
Jennet, Abraham		300						5	5	0			
Kitchen, William		675						12	13	9			
Kenyon, Roger		100						1	15	0			
Laker, Juliana		500						8	15	0			
Lacy (widow)		250						4	7	6			75 15 11 $\frac{3}{4}$
Lacy, Francis		150						2	12	6			
Lilly, Thomas		650						11	7	6			
Long, William		790						13	17	9 $\frac{3}{4}$			
Long, Thomas		1050						18	7	6			
Long, Joshua	2 $\frac{1}{2}$	340	2					5	19	7			50 12 9 $\frac{3}{4}$
Layden, William, (Minor)		237						4	3	1 $\frac{1}{2}$			
Moore, William		63						1	2	2			
Mountigue, Thomas		133						2	6	8			
Idem for the whole arrears.								3	5	4			
Morgan, James		200						3	10	0			
Moore, Samuel		150						2	12	6			
Moore, John		316						5	10	10			
Man, John		120						2	2	3 $\frac{1}{2}$			
Maudlin, Edward		100						1	15	6			
Mullen, Abraham		573						10	0	4 $\frac{1}{4}$			32 8 0
Morgan, James		300						5	5	0			
Morgan, William		220						3	17	3 $\frac{1}{2}$			
Newby, Jesse		300						5	5	0			
Newby, Francis		1114						19	10	1 $\frac{1}{4}$			
Newby, Gabriel		740						12	19	7			
Newby, Samuel		200						3	10	0			
Newby, Mary (widow)		500						8	15	0			
Newby, Mary		473						8	5	6 $\frac{1}{4}$			
Nicholson, Thomas		331						5	15	11 $\frac{1}{2}$			83 3 9 $\frac{3}{4}$
Newby, Thomas		442						7	15	3 $\frac{3}{4}$			
Newby, Joseph		700						12	5	0			
Nixon, Zachary, Senr.		454						7	18	11 $\frac{1}{2}$			
Nixon, Zachary, Junr.		595						10	8	6 $\frac{1}{2}$			
Nixon, Phineas		452						7	18	2 $\frac{3}{4}$			
Nixon, John		248						4	6	9 $\frac{1}{4}$			
Nordleet, Marmaduke		315						5	10	1 $\frac{1}{4}$			
Norcomb, Thomas		300						5	5	0			
Nicholson, Nathaniel		50						0	17	6			
Newby, Thomas		640						11	4	7			73 10 0
Nixon, Zachary, Junr		147						2	11	4			
Overman, Thomas		100						1	15	0			
Oates, Joseph		250						4	7	6			
Parker, Thomas		50						0	17	6			9 11 4
Perry, Samuel	2 $\frac{1}{2}$	160	2					2	16	1 $\frac{3}{4}$			
Price, Thomas		100						1	15	0			
Perisho, John	104 $\frac{1}{2}$	104 $\frac{1}{2}$						1	16	5 $\frac{1}{2}$			
Perisho, John and Pearson, pt		136						2	8	1 $\frac{1}{2}$			
Pearce, Joseph		182						3	3	8 $\frac{3}{4}$			
Pearce, Thomas and Mary (orph.)		300						5	5	0			
Pearce, Thomas		435						7	12	10			
Perry, Philip (in part)		200						3	0	0			
Perry, Jacob		300						5	0	0			
Perry, Benjamin		500						8	15	0			41 12 3 $\frac{1}{2}$
Pearce, Richard		351						6	2	9 $\frac{1}{2}$			
Pelt, John		238						4	3	5			
Perish, John		860						15	1	1 $\frac{3}{4}$			
Perish James Showe		313						5	0	4 $\frac{1}{2}$			
Person, Rachael (widow)		384						6	0	0			
Person, Samuel (in part)		657						10	0	0			
Paget, James		50						0	17	6			
Powel, John		1200						21	0	0			
Penrice Francis		200						3	10	0			
Pratt, John		200						3	10	0			
Pratt, Joshua		200						3	10	0			76 3 2 $\frac{3}{4}$
Pratt, Job		100						1	15	0			
Pratt, Jeremy		100						1	15	0			

PERQUIMONS PRECINCT—Continued.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quilt Rent Res'd.	Am't in Sterling Money.		Currency at Seven for One			Total of Currency.		
				Shill:	£ S D	£ S D	£ S D	£ S D			
Palmer, Paul		964				16	17	3 3/4			
Riddock, Jos. and Robert		300				5	5	0			
Robinson, Joseph		200				3	10	0			
Raddon, Joseph		100				1	15	0			
Riggs, Abraham		52				0	18	4 1/2			
Robert, Richard		205				3	11	9		35	5 8 3/4
Rountree, William		200				3	10	0			
Rountree, Francis		80				1	8	0			
Rountree, Thomas		250				4	7	6			
Suttons, Joseph (Minor)		215				3	15	4 3/4			
Sanders, Abraham	2 1/2	732	2			12	16	2 3/4		16	12 7 3/4
Stallions, Lott		138				2	8	5			
Sherwood, Jonathan		200				4	11	1 1/4			
Saunders, Benjamin		550				9	12	6			
Speight, Thomas	6	1183				49	14	0			
Smith, James	2 1/2	218				3	16	6 3/4			
Stafford, Thomas		223				4	1	8			
Skinner, Richard		650				11	9	8 1/4			
Swann, Samuel		400				7	0	0			
Sutton, Richard		250				4	7	6			
Stewart, Joseph		200				3	10	0		109	17 8
Sutton, Christopher		45 1/2				7	17	9 1/2			
Sutton, Elizabeth		105				1	16	9			
Sutton, Mary		64				1	2	7 1/4			
Standing, Samuel		100				3	15	0			
Smith, James (in part)		450				4	10	0			
Stones, John		50				0	17	6			
Sherrod, David		104				1	16	5 1/2			
Stepny, John, Jun.		293				5	3	10			
Stevens, Elisha		110				1	18	7 3/4		29	18 7
Stewart, Alexander		235				4	2	4 3/4			
Sutton, Joseph		300				5	5	0			
Snowden, Thomas		518				9	1	6 3/4			
Smith, Daniel		300				5	5	0			
Scarborough, Col.		796				13	18	6 1/2			
Sherrod, Jonathan (du pt.)		420				3	8	6			
Stallings, Elbas		50				0	17	6			
Stallings, Simon		69				1	4	9 1/2			
Stallings, Nicholas		125				2	3	9			
Spyvy, Jacob		100				1	15	0			
Saunders, Richard		87				1	10	7 1/2		47	2 0 1/2
Tomes, Francis		540				9	9	7		11	0 2 1/2
Tomes, Foster	2 1/2	500	2			8	15	0			
Ditto		375	6			1	13	1 1/4			
Turner, Edward		230	2			4	0	6			
Townsend, William		50				0	17	6			
Tranbald, Elizabeth		350				6	2	6			
Wilson, Benjamin		510				8	18	7 3/4			
Winslow, Thomas		950				16	12	6			
White, Thomas		666				11	13	4			
White, William		165				2	16	7			
Wynt, John		1140				19	19	7		81	9 3
Williams, John Orphans of		329				5	15	6			
Wilson, Robert		1200				22	5	9 3/4			
Wynt, Samuel		550				9	12	6			
Wilson, John		100				1	15	0			
Warren, Abraham		290				5	3	3			
Whitebee, Richard		1152				20	3	2 3/4			
Winslow, Thomas, Jun.		45				7	18	2 1/2			
White, Arnold Henry		245				3	8	6 1/2			
White, Arnold		175				3	0	3			
Winslow, Thos., for I. Smith		147				2	11	4			
Winslow, Thomas		153				2	13	11 1/2		81	13 7 1/2
Winslow, Thomas, Sear.		100				1	15	0			
Wherry, Anthony		300				5	5	0			
Williams & Saunderson		280				3	5	7 1/4			
										12	19 7 1/2
										1372	0 6

CHOWAN PRECINCT.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres	Quit Rent Res'd.	Am't in Sterling Money.			Currency at Seven for One			Total of Currency.		
				£	s	d	£	s	d	£	s	d
Arkls, William	2½	50	2				0	17	6			
Ambrose, David		500					8	15	0			
Ashby, Joseph, Senr.		400					7	0	0			
Ashby, Joseph, Junr.		100					1	15	0			
Arnold, Edward		89					1	11	4			
Alston, John		988					12	0	11			
Branch, Francis		1314					23	0	1¾			
Rutler, David		250					4	7	6			
Banbury, John		300					5	5	0			
Bonner, Henry (in part)		1585					15	0	0	79	12	4¾
Brady, Joseph		200					3	10	0			
Butler, Jacob		500					8	15	0			
Barryman, Richard		300					5	5	0			
Brown, James		142					2	10	2½			
Bond, Richard		170					2	19	9			
Branch, William		175					3	1	3			
Beasley, Robert (in part)		370					1	17	6			
Beasley, James		578					10	2	0			
Ballard, John		50					0	17	6			
Banbury, William		385					6	14	9	45	12	11½
Brothers, Richard		393					6	17	6			
Battle, William		186					3	5	4			
Bently, William (in part)		740					3	14	0			
Blanchard, Ephraim (in part)		810					6	0	0			
Blinchard, Mary		200					3	10	0			
Blanchard, Aaron		1600					28	0	0			
Blount, Charles (Minor)		561	1				4	18	0			
Blount, John and Thomas (pt)		1683					20	0	0			
Badham, William		50	1				0	8	9			
Ditto		505	2				8	16	6	85	10	1
Bonner, John (in part)		580					8	0	0			
Baker Thomas		50					0	17	6			
Baker, Richard		102					1	15	6			
Bennet, John		47					0	17	6	11	10	6
Ballard, Elisha	2½	325	2				5	3	9			
Baker, Henry		2400					42	0	0			
Byrd, John		200					3	10	0			
Chaney, Zachary		50					0	17	6			
Chappel, Elizabeth		200					3	10	0			
Chesons, John, Orphans.		150					2	12	6			
Cottrell, William		200					3	10	0			
Champlin, Joseph		160					2	16	0			
Copeland, Charles		220					3	17	3¼			
Caphatt, George		160					2	16	1¾	70	13	2¼
Cosand, Gabriel		520					9	2	3			
Champion, Edward		700					12	5	0			
Champion, John		850					14	17	6			
Canamel, Charles		200					3	10	0			
Charlton, Sarah		150					2	12	6			
Costen, James (in part)		740					4	17	6			
Cropeley, William (Minor)		250					4	7	6			
Callaway, William for Wm. Stewart's Orph.		100					1	15	0			
Carter, Mary		100					1	15	0			
Carter, Alexander		160					2	16	0	57	18	3
Copeland, William		500					8	15	0			
Champion, Orlando (in pt.)							5	0	0			
Draughan, Walter		150					2	12	6			
Denby, John		150					2	12	6			
Everdon, Thomas		277					4	16	11¾			
Erline, John		200					3	10	0			
Elliott, James		195					3	8	6			
Egerton, James		150					2	12	6			
Elliott, William		150					2	12	6			
Evans, Benjamin		100					1	15	0	37	15	5¾
Freeman, William		300					5	5	0			
Falconer, John		640					11	4	0	16	9	0
Freeman, John, Junr.	2½	50	2				0	17	6			
Fala, William		172					3	0	0			
Fairweather, William		150					2	12	6			

CHOWAN PRECINCT—Continued.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res'd.	Am't in Sterling Money.			Currency at Seven for One.			Total of Currency.			
				Shill.	£	S	D	£	S	D	£	S	D
Fuillington, Robert (in part).....		380						6	5	0			
Felton, Richard		173						3	0	8			
Goodwin, James (in part).....		360						3	0	0			
Goodwin, John		420						7	7	3½			
Garret, Thomas, Junr.....		1020						17	17	3½			
Gumbes, Mathew		200						3	10	0			
Gale Miles for the Orph. of Col. Harvey		1074						18	16	3			
Gale, Miles		593						10	7	4			
											76	13	10
Garret, Humphry		350						6	2	6			
Gregory, Luke		25						0	8	9			
Griffin, James (in part).....		1350						17	17	6			
Guilliams, George		150						2	12	6			
Gale, Edmund		1446						25	6	0			
Hughes, William (in part).....		1399						5	0	0			
Hobbs, Thomas		400						7	0	0			
Hunter, Robert		400						7	0	0			
Hunter, Isaac		350						6	2	6			
Harrel, Samuel		221						3	17	7			
											81	7	4
Hubbard, Ann (in part).....		100						1	7	0			
Haughton, William		700						12	5	0			
Hunter, William		166						2	18	4			
Hinton, James		100						1	15	0			
Hinson, Hardy		325						5	13	9			
Hocott, Edward		370						6	9	0			
Hare, Edward		625						10	18	9			
Hare, Moses		525						9	3	9			
Heath, Thomas		250						4	7	6			
Herrenden, Thomas		110						1	18	6			
											56	16	7
Hunter, Isaac		254						6	4	0			
Halsey, John		200						3	10	0			
Halsey, Edward		100						1	15	0			
											11	9	0
Hill, William	2½	990	2					13	16	0			
Hill, Moses		436						7	12	10			
Houghton, Charles		200						3	10	0			
Horton, Thomas		294						5	2	8			
Hook, William		350						6	2	6			
Harroard, John		230						4	3	4			
Holland, Henry		600						10	10	0			
Hunter, William		335						5	16	1			
Jones, Thomas		534						9	5	11¼			
Jones, John, Junr.....		391						6	17	0			
											72	16	4¼
Jones, Henry and John.....		200						3	10	0			
Jones, John		268						4	14	6			
Jones, John		150						2	12	6			
Jordan, John (in part).....		400						5	10	0			
Ketterel, Jonathan		963						16	18	4			
King, Charles		464						8	0	0			
King, Henry		300						5	5	0			
Lassiter, Gabriel		166						2	18	4			
Lassiter, Robt.		414						7	5	1¼			
Lassiter, Aaron		220						3	17	3½			
											60	13	1¾
Lewis, John		300						5	5	0			
Lewis, William		180						3	2	5			
Liles, George		200						3	10	0			
Lane, Thomas		140						2	0	0			
Leary, Cornel.		100						1	15	0			
Lassiter, John		200						3	10	0			
Lester, Edward		118						2	2	6			
Isles, William (in part).....		686						10	0	0			
Luton, Thomas		350						5	15	0			
William		220						3	17	0			
											40	16	11
Isles, Henry		86						1	9	9			
L. Henderson		400						7	0	0			
Lee, Godfry		340						5	19	0			
											14	8	9
Muns, Thomas	2½	100	2					1	15	0			
Ming, Thomas, (in part).....		300						3	12	6			
Ming, Nathaniel		350						6	2	6			
Ming, Joseph		508						8	17	11			
Measle, John		50						0	17	6			

CHOWAN PRECINCT—Continued.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres	Quit Rent Res'd.	Am't In Sterling Money.			Currency at Seven for One			Total of Currency.			
				Shill.	£	S	D	£	S	D	£	S	D
Moore, Ann		160						2	16	0			
Mincy, Richard		100						1	15	0			
Morgan, William		100						1	15	0			
Mosely, Edward	1923	6						8	8	0			
Norcomb, John		150						2	12	6			
Nordfeet, Edward		100						1	15	0	38	11	11
Outlaw, Ralph		175						3	1	3			
Orrendal, Edward		166						2	18	4			
Odum, Moses (in part)		250						3	10	0			
Odum, Aaron		50						0	17	0			
Odum, Sarah (in part)		250						2	0	0			
Pearsy, William		100						1	15	0			
Pearce, Thomas		600						10	10	0			
Pelree, Thomas		920						16	2	3½			
Petit, Francis		100						1	15	0	44	3	10½
Powel, William		131						2	5	7			
Powel, Robert		107						1	17	6			
Parker, William		407						7	1	2			
Privet, Jacob		100						1	15	0			
Parker, John		350						6	2	6			
Parker, Joseph, Jun.		740						12	19	0			
Parker, Joseph, Senr.		150						2	12	6			
Paget, Samuel		450						7	17	6			
Paget, James		250						4	7	6			
Porter, Edmund		1200						21	0	0			
Paget, Samuel		1250						21	17	6	67	18	3
Pagh, Daniel		2965						51	17	6			
Parker, Richard	2½	800	2					14	0	0	73	15	0
Rice, John	6	350						14	14	0			
Rountree, Ann	2½	172						2	17	1			
Rountree, Thomas		617						10	16	1½			
Rogers, Robt., Senr., (in pt.)		234						3	6	0			
Rogers, Robert, Jun., (in pt.)		559						5	17	4			
Rountree, Moses		318						5	11	5			
Rountree, Jethro		86						1	10	4			
Raddas, Jos.		100						1	15	0			
Rountree, Francis		153						2	13	8	63	0	11½
Robinson, Humphrey		50						0	17	6			
Spyvy, Benjamin		100						1	15	0			
Smatt, Benjamin		100	6					0	8	9			
Sadler, Eleanor		180	2					3	4	10			
Simpson, Benjamin		88						1	10	8			
Spyvy, Jacob		310						5	8	6			
Spyvy, Thomas, Senr.		70						1	5	0			
Stallan, Gregory		150						2	12	6			
Skeler, Edward		175						3	4	6			
Standing, Edward		470						7	19	6	28	6	9½
Small, Joseph		120						2	2	0			
Speight, Francis (in part)		640						8	12	4½			
Standing, William (in pt.)		200						2	10	0			
Speight, William		520						9	2	0			
Sunner, John		200						3	10	0			
Smith, Thomas		105						1	16	5½			
Speight, Thomas		749						13	2	6			
Sunner, James		200						3	10	0			
Snowden, Thomas		515						9	0	4¾			
Spyvy, John		250						1	7	6	57	13	2¾
Sheppard, Stephen		109						1	15	0			
Spyvy, Joshua		180						3	3	0	4	18	0
Spyvy, James	2½	89	2					1	9	9			
Sutton, Thomas		318						5	0	0			
Suell, Robert		200						3	10	0			
Thompson, William		224						3	18	9			
Truebeve, Elizabeth		200						3	10	0			
Tyner, Harris		245						4	5	3			
Trotman, Edward		111						1	18	7			
Van, William		230						4	2	3			
Vall, Jeremy		1594						27	17	11½			
Ward, John		340						5	19	7	61	12	1½

CHOWAN PRECINCT—Continued.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res'd.	Am't in Sterling Money.			Currency at Seven for One			Total of Currency.		
				Shill.			£ S D			£ S D		
Ward, Thomas		100					1	15	0			
Walton, William		69					1	4	6			
Walton, Thomas		325					5	13	9			
Ward, Michael		100					1	15	0			
Wallis, Thomas		600					19	10	0			
White, Luke		135					2	7	6½			
Wells, Francis		94					1	12	8			
Ward, James		880					16	8	0			
Wallis, John		200					3	10	0			
Wingate, Mary		100					1	15	0			
Williams, Nathaniel, (pt.)		450					1	2	0	46	11	5½
Weston, William		300	6				1	6	3			
Wilkins, John		640	2				11	4	0			
Wilson, William		540					9	9	0			
Williams, Isaac		489					8	10	11			
White, George		75					1	6	3			
Westbere, Charles		79					1	7	10			
Woodward, Samuel		1563					27	7	8			
Ditto		400	6				1	15	0			
Williams, Samuel (in part)		850	2				7	0	0			
.....												
.....							40	1	6			
.....										110	10	5
*Should be £1417.5.9, not 4s. 2d.										*1417	4	2

Dr

THE KING'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY.

Cr.

1835.	Sterling Money.			Currency Money at Seven for One		
To Cash paid his Excellency Gabriel Johnston, Esqr., Governor, one fifth part of his Sallery due the 24th June last at £1,000 Sterling per Ann.....	420	00	9 $\frac{3}{4}$	3003	5	8 $\frac{1}{2}$
To Ditto in hand for the use of the Right Honble. Horatio Walpole, Esq., Auditor General for his Sallery to the 24th June last	115	00	00	805	00	00
To paid the Honble. William Smith, Esq., one-fifth part of his Sallery as Chief Justice to the 24th June last.....	63	18	5	447	8	11
To Ditto for part of his Sallery as Chief Baron of the Exchequer.....	25	00	6	175	3	6
To Ditto for his part of holding nine Courts of Oyer and Terminer.....	40	10	00	283	10	00
To Ditto paid Nath'l Rice, Esqr., for one-fifth part of his Sallery due the 24th June last as Secretary.....	63	18	5	447	9	00
To Ditto for his Sallery as Clerk of the Crown	22	16	7	159	16	00
To Ditto for his part for holding nine Courts of Oyer and Terminer.....	27	00	00	189	00	00
To John Montgomery, Esqr., one-fifth part of his Sallery as Attorney Genl. to the 24th June.....	73	1	00	511	7	1
To Ditto for his part of holding nine Courts of Oyer and Terminer.....	27	00	00	189	00	00
To Robert Hatton, Esqr. provost Marshal for Do.....	40	10	00	283	10	00
To Ditto paid Thos. Wardroper, Esqr., Surveyor Genl. for part of his Sallery to the 24th June last.....	7	2	10 $\frac{3}{4}$	50	00	00
To an allowance made the Assistant Receiver by order of Council @ 5 Pr. Cent.	59	2	$\frac{1}{2}$	413	14	4
To Commission at 10 Pr. Cent.....	118	4	1	827	8	8
	£1112	4	9	£7785	13	2 $\frac{1}{2}$
Ballance in my hands.....	69	16	3 $\frac{1}{4}$	488	14	0 $\frac{3}{4}$
	£1182	1	0 $\frac{1}{4}$	£8274	7	3 $\frac{1}{4}$

1735.	Sterling Money.			Currency Money at Seven for One.		
By Cash received for 2 years and a half arrears of Quit Rents for Albemarle County as follows:						
Bertie Precinct	£ 423	7	11 $\frac{1}{4}$	£2063	15	1
Edgecombe Precinct	58	7	3	408	00	8 $\frac{1}{2}$
Tyrrel Precinct	88	1	7 $\frac{1}{4}$	616	11	2 $\frac{1}{2}$
Currituck Precinct	55	14	5	390	00	10 $\frac{1}{2}$
Pasquotank Precinct	158	00	6 $\frac{1}{2}$	1106	3	10 $\frac{3}{4}$
Perquimons Precinct	196	00	2 $\frac{3}{4}$	1372	00	6
Chowan Precinct	202	9	00 $\frac{1}{2}$	1417	4	2
	£1182	1	00 $\frac{1}{4}$	£8274	7	3 $\frac{1}{4}$

NORTH CAROLINA—29 SEPTEMBER, 1735.

Errors Excepted. ELEAZER ALLEN.

THE FOLLOWING ARE QUITRENTS OF THE $2\frac{1}{2}$ YEARS PAYM'TS WHICH WAS REC'D
SINCE YE OTH'R ACCT WAS MADE UP.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Acres.							
Adams, Mathew	120	£	2	2	0			
Brownney, John	250		4	7	6			
Girkin, Zachary	60		1	1	4			
Holt, Edward	640		11	4	0			
Hawklus, Elizabeth (in part)	360		5	16	6			
Leary, Richard	600		10	10	0			
Long, Moses	200		3	10	0			
Long, Giles	150		2	12	6			
Middleton, Henry	100		1	15	0			
Middleton, John	170		2	19	0			
The Heirs of Capt. John Powel	450		7	0	0			
Smith, James	100		1	15	0			
Sack, Roger, Junr.	200		3	10	0			
Wyley, James (in part)	100		1	10	0			
Brown, John			0	7	6			
Deavenport, John			0	14	0			
Garret, John			1	2	6			
Garret, Daniel			3	2	0			
Tennet, John			64	18	10			
Long, James			2	5	3			
Long, John			0	5	0			
Heirs of Capt. Powell			1	0	0			
Wyley, James			0	17	6			
			0	5	0			
						£	69	11 7

From the Treasury Chambers, Whitehall.

Removed to the Public Record Office.
(W. L.)

THE SPANISH ALARM

1747--48

THE SPANISH ALARM—1747--48.

To the Sheriff of New Hanover County or the Gaoler of the publick Gaol—Greeting:

I send you herewith the bodys of Juan Gudemis, Manuel Rodrigues, Juan Deladis, Gudlexis Del Rosario, who were brought before me by Capt. John Shippe, who deposeeth on Oath that he was Chief Mate of the Schooner Sarah, Robert Graves Master, from the Bay of Honduras and bound to Boston in New England, and that in the Latitude of 30 degrees 76 minutes Long., on the 10th of this Inst. January, he was taken by two Spanish Privateers, Capt. Besent & Lomann Sixteen tun Carriage Guns & that they took the Capt. on board the privateer with two of the men belong to their schooner and left him with one foremast man on board & put the above sd Spaniards with them with orders to follow the privateers and that they having no instrument on board or provisions, the above sd. Spaniards surrendered themselves with the vessel to him to carry her into the first Port he could gett into and that he brought her into Bear Inlett. You are safely to keep the sd persons till they Can be Carried in a Flagge of Truce to some Spanish Port, and for you so doing this shall be your Warrant. Given under my hand, character and seal this 26th day of Janty, 1747.

EDWARD WARD, J. P.

I do hereby Authorize and Depute John or Arthur Averitt to take the within mentioned prisoners into his custody & Deliver them to the Sheriff or Gaoler at Wihnington. Given under my hand this 26 Jany, 1747.

EDWARD WARD.

CARTERET COUNTY.

List of Soldiers in the Regiment under the Command of Col. Thomas Lovick who Appeared by Sundry Alarms & By Summon, To Attack and Keep of the Enemy, &c., Who had Invaded the Town of Beaufort and Harbour Adjacent.

June 14th, 1747.

MEN ON DUTY AT TOWN AND ON THE BANKS, WHEN THE ENEMY LAY
IN THE BAY & HAD TAKEN SEVERAL VESSELS—

Capt. Charles Cogdell	}	2 days.
David Shepard		
Dederick Gible		
Saml. Negus		
Wm. Cole		
Danl. Everett		
Wm. Dennis		
Peter Piver		
Geo. Read, Clk. Regiment		
Danl. Rees		
Newel Bell		
Geo. Neithercott		
Thos. Austin, Senr		
13 Men is		26 days.

AUGUST 26. MEN ON DUTY WHEN THE TOWN WAS TAKEN:

Maj. Enoch Ward	}	3 days.
Edw. Fuller, Lieut.		
John Shackleford, Ensn.		
Joseph Morss, Sergt.		
Geo. Bell, Sergt.		
Thos. Canaday, Sergt		
John Williston		
Richd. Ward		
Joseph Fulford		
Ross Bell		
Edwd. Simpson		
John Bele		
Cornel Canaday		
John Nelson		
Joseph Davis		
Danl. Ross		
Thos. Gillikin		
Thos. Gillikin, Junr.		
John McDoell		
Valentine Ward		
Timo. Merryhew		
Geo. Neithercott		

Newell Bell
 Willm. Benson
 Richd. Thompson
 Amers. Jones
 Saml. Whithurst
 Rich. Williamson
 Andrew Adams
 Elias Nelsen
 Nathan Hancock
 Joshua Simpson
 Benja. Gathrie
 Thos. Williamson
 Richd. Canaday
 Cornelius Simpson
 Wm. Owen
 Jonas Weeks
 John Simpson
 Jos. Falford, Jun.
 Robt. Palk
 Saml. Howland
 Richd. Gabriel
 John Arthur
 Benja. Hancock
 Wm. Cole
 Doder Gibbs
 Roscoe Wabron
 John Shackelford
 Willm. Roberts
 Peter Pryor
 John Williamson
 Edwd. Shepherd.

55 men is

1 day.

150 days.

Richd. Coghill, Fusgr.
 Geo. Reed, Ck. Regimt.
 Wm. Dennis
 Thos. Austin, Jun.
 Lewis Welsh

5 Men is

50 days.

Total of 58 Men is

194 days.

September 1, 1747.

Majr. Enoch Ward	}	5 days.
Capn. Chas. Cogdell		
Rich. Cogdell, Ensign		
Geo. Read, Clk. Regimt.		
Wm. Cole		
Danl. Rees		
Wm. Burn		
Timo. Merryhew		
Edwd. Sheperd		
Dederick Gibble		
Geo. Cogdell	}	
Geo. Neithercott		
Mickl. Pacquinet	}	65 days.
13 Men at 5 days each		
Joseph Fulford, Junr	}	4 days.
Wm. Dennis		
John Bell		
3 Men at 4 days each		12 days.
Newell Bell	}	
Richd. Thompson		
2 Men 2 days each		4 days.

Stembr. ye 10th.

Cap. Chas. Cogdell	}	6 days.
Richd. Cogdell, Ens.		
Geo. Read, Clk. Regimt		
Thos. Canaday, Sergt.		
Joseph Morss, Sergt.		
Thos. Austin, Junr.		
Tobe Meders		
John Cogdell		
Richd. Canaday		
John Medoell		
David Lewis		
David Sheppard		
Willm. Taylor		
Laughlin Quin		
John Roberts		

Danl. Catholick.	}	6 days.	
David Hicks			
Wm. Owin			
Maddock Wharton			
John Brown			
Isaac Parker			
Daniel Everitt			
Wm. Dennis			
Nuell Bell			
Thomas Austin, Senr.			
Danl. Rees			
Wm. Cole			
Doderick Gibble			
Timo. Merrihew			
Edwd. Shepard			
James Woodland			
Peter Piver			
Thos. Love			
Wm. Roberts			
Joshua Nash			
35 Men 6 days Each			210 days.
John Bell	}	4 days.	
James Bell, Junr.			
Saml. Negus			
Benja. Small & his son			
Eph. Chadwick			
6 Men at 4 days Each			24 days.
Total 41 Men is			234 days.
Edwd Fuller, Lieut.	}	2 days.	
John Williston, Sergt.			
Joseph Fulford			
Richd. Ward			
Geo. Cogdell			
Ross Bell			
Edwd. Simpson			
Joseph Davis			
Thos. Gillikin	}		
Thos. Gillikin, Junr.			

Valentine Ward	}	2 days.	
Richd. Thompson			
Samuel Witherst			
Richd. Williamson			
Andrew Adams			
Nath. Hancock			
Joshua Simpson			
Benja. Guthrie			
Thos. Williston			
Cornel Simpson			
Jonus Weeks			
Robert Potts			
Saml. Howland			
Richd. Gabriel			
Ambrose Jones			
Benja. Hancock			
Wm. Beven			
27 Men 2 days each			54 days.
No. of Days pr. List:			
Col. Thos. Lovick			16
			26
			164
			81
			234
			54
Total Sum			575
Officers' Time:			
Col. Thos. Lovick	16		£10 0 0
Maj. Enoch Ward	8		4 0 0
Capt. Chas. Cogdell	13		4 17 6
2 days. Edwd. Fuller, Liet.	5		1 5 0
Richd. Cogdell, Ensign	12		2 14 0
John Shackelford, Ensign	3		0 13 6
Serjants:			
Joseph Morss	9		£1 16 0
Geo. Bell	3		0 12 0
Thos. Canaday	9		1 16 0
John Williston	5		1 0 0
Geo. Read, Clk. Regimt.	14		2 2 0
Total Officers	97		£30 16 0

Private Men, Common Soldiers, Time 478 days	71 14 0
Powder Proclamation	16 0

Amt. of Powder

Col. Thos. Lovick	5 pounds.
Richard Cogdell	1 pound.

£103 6 0

Received on board the Sloop Johnston, myself Master, bound from hence as a flag of Truce to St. Augustine from Lewis DeRosset, Sheriff of New Hanover County, fourteen Spanish Prisoners, Viz: Capt. Pedro, Domingo Lopes, Pedro Lopes, Francisco Estrada, Antonio Estrada, Francisco Rabaro, Juan Emandez, Angelo Rivero, Jose Ruis, Antonio Benouro, Pablo Megias, Michael Peres, Garcio and Jose Rivero to be delivered unto the Gov. or Commander in Chief at St. Augustine for the King of Spain.

Rec'd Jany 27th, 1748.

GEO. SMITH.

Dr. The Publick to Wm. Moore.

1748

September 6. To 1500 Nt. Beef supply'd in time Spanish Invasion at 12pw	£ 75
To Maintenance. & Imprisoning Ten Spanish Negroes 12 days at 10s each p. day	60
To a Gun burst in time of Action Cost	80
	<hr/>
	£215

The Publick of North Carolina to John Walker, Dr.

For Rashons supplied the Detachment under the Command of
Gl. Waddel, Vizt:

June 25	To 12 Rashons to the General			
26	12 Ditto			
27	12 Ditto			
28	12 Ditto			
29	12 Ditto			
30	12 Ditto			
July 1	12 Ditto			
2	12 Ditto			
3	12 Ditto—120	@8d	4	
To Rashons to Coll. Moore from the 25 June to				
9 July,	616 Rashons	@8d	20 10	8
To Ditto to Coll. Schaw to 6 July, 396				
Rashons		@8d	13 4	0
To Ditto Cap. Farquard Campbell to the 4th July,				
367 Rashs.		@8d	12 4	8
To Coll. Spencer to June 29th, 90 Rashs				
		@8d	3	
To Waggoners to July 6th, 110 Rasns				
			3 13	4
			<hr/>	
			£ 56 12 8	

NORTH CAROLINA: These are to certify that I, the Subscriber, Did Press in Craven County a Barrel of Pork from Martin Franks for his Majesty's Service being for acct. of an Expedition, against the Spaniards, likewise gave & Reed to Coll. George Roberts for the Same.

Dated this 22 March, 1741.

EVEN JONES.

Feb. 29, 1742.

The within Claim was allowed to Mr. Martin Franks £ 12 0 0

1748 The Publick to Josa: Toomer, Dr.

November 21. To 14 Days Dyeting of 3 Spaniards yt

Came from New Bern @7s 6 P Day Each £ 15 15 0

JOSHUA TOOMER.

Proven upon oath before me

at Brunswick, 27 Feb., 1748.

JOHN SAMPSON.

A LIST OF THE VOLUNTEERS & DRAFTS RAIS'D IN
MARTIN FOR THE PRESENT EXPEDITION.

Volunteers.	Drafts.
Thomas Watson	Samuel Moore
Joseph Reading	John Cross
Joseph Lee	John Bonner
Needom Bryan	Joshua Hodges
John Parker	Wm. Whitfield
Ezekiel Moore	Willis Whitfield
Christopher Hynds	Wm. Turlington
John Garrett	Wm. Suanner
Jesse Staten	Saml. Smithwick
John Daives	Ephraim Wyatte
Joseph Cooper	Elijah Price
James Morsley	James Brumfield
Joseph Taylor	John Harrel
Benjn. Cippin	Henry Bate
Marium Manning	Joseph Hinson Warren
Edwd. Mizell	Saml. Willard
David Everitt	James Robason
Benj. Hardison	Swain Daniel
Lorton Cooper	George Ethingham
David Hinson	John Hynde
John Manning	Wm. Blackwell.
David Caraway	
Simon Daniel	
John Redditt, Junr.	
Wm. Dew	
Thos. Williams	
Bently Manning	
Jonathan Cherry	
John Summit	
Jacob Morris	
Martin Joyce	
Abraham Johnston	
Ephraim Coward	
Wm. Purvis	
Isaac Boyt	

Jonas Wood
 Stephen Outerbridge
 Ebenezer Slade.

KENNETH McKENZIE.

Sept. 23d. The Province of North Carolina to Samll Green, Dr.
 1748.

To medicines, dressing, diet, attendance of the following Spanish Prisoners (Taken at Brunswick, in Cape Fear River) By order of Major John Swann, Capt. Thomas Jones, Adjutant David Lindsay, and Lewis DeRosset, Sheriff, viz.:

To medicines, Dressing and cure of John DeSalis, whose \pounds S. D. face, ears, neck and back of both hands was burned with gun powder when the Spanish sloop blew up, from Sept.

12th to 19th, Inclusive..... 5 0 0

To house room, diet, attendance, &c., Eight Days..... 4 0 0

To medicines and Dressing of Joseph Sallad, being blown up in the same sloop, whose face, ears, neck, breast, belly and both legs quite round and deep from knee to ankle, very much burned, as also both hands, very deep, taking at least one hour every day to Dress him, whose cure I believe will be compleated about the Last of September, Inst. The number of Dressings, one from Sept. 12 to the 30th, Inclusive 30 0 0

To diet, house room, attendance, &c., twenty days..... 12 0 0

To one Senitive Mixture, being Exceeding Costlie..... 1 0 0

To medicines and Dressing of Francisco De Strades, of a Gun Shot wound, the Ball entering on the fore part of the right shoulder, going under the Blade and lodging near ye Right Kidney, from Sept. 8th, whose cure I believe will be perfected about the 2d of October next, in all 24 Dressings 18 0 0

To Diet, house room, attendance 24 days..... 14 0 0

To Medicines and Dressing of Francisco Navaros of a Gun Shot Wound, the Ball entering on the fore part of the right shoulder and going under the blade, lodges at ye under part very deep, whose cure I believe will be compleated about ye 2nd of Sept., in all 24 days..... 18 0 0

To diet, House room, Attendance, &c., 24 Days.....	14	0	0
To Medicines and twice Dressing of Francisco Formadas, having Eight large wounds upon his head and neck....	4	0	0
To Francisco Gonsallis, being sick—			
To a large pectoral Electuary, 12 doses.....	4	0	0
To two suppurating Cataplasms.....	2	0	0
To Emolient Ointment	0	10	0
To diet, Nursing, &c., 22 days.....	12	0	0
To Medicines sent to the Hon'ble Roger Moores, Esq., for two Spaniards burned very much when the sloop blew up	5	0	0
			£143 10 0

Per SAM'L GREEN.

Wilmington, Sept. 23d, 1748.

This Day, being ye 24th of Septr., 1748, appeared before Rufus Marsden, one of the Justices for keeping the Peace of the County of New Hanover, Doct'r Samuel Green, and made Oath on the Holy Evangelist that the said Sam'l Green was employed as above and within mentioned, and that the above and within charge is no more than he usually charges, and that the above and within account is true in every part and particuler.

SAM'L GREEN.

Sworn to before me, the 24 Sept., 1748.

RUFUS MARSDEN.

The Publick, to William Carver, Dr.
1748.

£ S. D.

15 Jan'y, To Victuling 7 Spaniards, 23 Days, @ 5s p.			
Day, Each Spaniard, old Tennor.....	40	5	0
18 To Victuling 10 Do. 3 Days, @ 5s.....	7	10	0
22 To Victuling 12 Do. 4 Days, @ 5s.....	12	0	0
			£59 15 0

N. Carolina.

John Hutchinson made oath Before me, Rufus Marsden, a Justice of the peace for the County of New Hanover, That the above acc't is True & Just.

Wilmington, the 4 March, 1748.

Sworn to before Rufus Marsden,

A LIST OF NORTHAMPTON RIDGMENT.

John Dawson, Colo.....		
John Edwards, Lieut.-Colo.....		
James Manney, Major.....	Dead	
John Moore, Capt.....	Dead	Roanoke 95
Thomas Bradford, Lieut't.....		
William Avent, Insoign, & two Corpralls & four Searjents....		
Samuel Cottin, Captain		Roanoke 112
Arthur Cottin, Lieut.....		
Thomas Cottin, Insoign		
Two Corpralls & four Searjents..		
William Short, Capt.....		Roanoke 59
Thomas Barrett, Lieut't.....		
John Short, Insoign.....		
Two Corpralls & four Searjents..		
William Bennett, Capt.....	Moved	Roanoke 101
William Boddie, Lieut't.....		
William Bennett, Insoign.....		
Two Corpralls & four Searjents..		
John Deberry, Capt.....	Refuses to Act	Meherrren 115
James Facen, Lieut't.....		
— Deberry, Insoign		
Two Corpralls & four Searjents..		
John Dew, Capt.....	Moved	Meherrin 109
Arthur Sherard, Lieut't.....		
William Tyner, Insoign.....		
Two Corpralls & four Searjents..		
William Battle, Capt.....		Meherrin Neck 85
Joseph Brett, Lieut't.....		—
Elisha Darden, Insoign.....		676
Two Corpralls & four Searjents..		

Captain William Short, Eldest in Commission, Recommended for Major, in the stead of James Many, Deceas'd, and in Room of Such Captains as are Dead or Remov'd, their Lieutenants to Supply there places.

Arms and Ammunitions from his Majesty's Stores, None.

The Militia of the s'd Ridgment are provided Chiefly with Gunns and Swords. Indian Nations, only one, called the Meherrins, and that Consisting of very few in Number.

A True and Perfect Return of the Ridgment of Northampton County.

By me,
JOHN DAWSON, Collo'l.

A LIST FOR THE YEAR 1748.

A list of all the Men that are Obliged by Law to bear Arms in the Company whereof John Ashe is Appointed Capt., together with the Number of days Each Man attended at the late Alarm.

		DAYS.	£	s.	d.
Officers	Sam'l Ashe, Lieutenant.....	7	1	4	0
	Thom's Merrick Ensign.....	7	1	11	6
	Rich'd Scott	7	1	8	0
	Frans. Alexander Sergeants	7	1	8	0
	Chris'n Dudley	7	1	8	0
A.	Joseph Alexander	6	8	6	6
	Ezekiel Alexander	7	2	12	6
			£10 18 0		
	Peter Batson	6			
B.	Thomas Batson	6			
	Luke Bowen	6			
	David Bowen				
	Stokely Bishop	4			
	Greier Bishop	7			
	Thomas Cunningham	7			
	John Costen	4			
C.	Roland Crocker	7			
	Timothy Craven				
	Stephen Costen				
	Peter Costen	7			
	Thomas Deiton	6			
	Thomas Dixon	6			

D.	Francis Dixson	2
	William Dixson	
	Ralph Doe	2
	Samuel Doe	6
E.	Richard Earle	7
F.	Isaac Faris	7
	John Frazier	6
	Andrew Fabin	6
	Daniel Fling	7
G.	Jeremiah Griffith	
	Benjamin Gurley	3
H.	Stephen Hawkins	6
	John Henesey	7
	John Howard	
J.	David Jameson	7
L.	Cornelius Larcy	7
	Michael Louber	7
	Michael Louber, Jun.....	7
M.	Thomas McClamey	7
	John McClamey	6
	William Morris	4
	James Morris	7
	Solomon Morris	7
	William Mitchel	7
	Caleb Mason	6
	Morgan Morgan	
N.	William Nichols	3
	Thomas Nixson	
	Robert Nixson	7
	Thomas Nixson, Jun.....	6
	Morgan Nixson	6
	Joshua Nixson	3
P.	Richard Player	6
	Richard Preist	7
	Joseph Price	
S.	Oswell Sill	7
	William Swann	4
	Henry Scibbo	6
	Woodman Sudbury	3

	James Sudbury	
	John Stokely	2
	Thomas Stokely	7
	Capewell Stokely	3
T.	Soloman Townsend	7
	Thomas Townsend	
W.	David Williams	7
	John Wharton	4
	George Wild	

CAPE FEAR,
N. HANOVER COUNTY,
NORTH CAROLINA.

The Publick Dr. to Joseph Blake:

For Sundry Ferryages of Men & Horses over & back again my Ferry, on account of the Spaniardses Landing and plundering Brunswick, and ferrying sundry Messengers backwards & forwards on said acc't, vist.:

1748.

Sept. 5th, To ferrying 35 Men & Horses—

Sept. 6th, To ditto 40 Do—

Sept. 7th, To ditto 60 Do—

Sept. 8th, To ditto 20 Do—

Sept. 9th, To ditto 18 Do—

Sept. 10th, To ditto 15 Do—

188 Men & Horses @ Proclam'd money. £ 3 15 2

Sept. 11th and 12th, To Ferrying the above Men & Horses

at their return from Town, going to their several Homes. 3 15 2

£7 10 4

N. B. Each ferriage at 3s. old currency P. Man & Horse is P. money.

JOS: BLAKE.

The Publick to William Dry, in the time of the Spanish Allarm at Brunswick:

1748, Sept. 8th—

To Cash paid William Simpson for Beef & other Provisions for the Men	£ 40	6	0
To William Gradey, for Ditto	17	7	6
To William Ross for Cash gave the Express to Chas. Torn	1	5	0
To Ralph Bugnion for 2 Dollars & 5 Bitts gave Do....	6	5	0

Sept. 6th—

To Cash paid for Powder & Ball for the Men.....	7	0	0
To John Davis for 3 galls. Rum.....	9	0	0
To a negro Fellow, cost me to George Ronalds £45 Sterling, which was kill'd by accident in assisting in the Allarm	45	0	0

Sept. 8th—

To Fort Johnston for Beef, Pork and Rice for 40 people 2 Days & half	25	0	0
--	----	---	---

Sept. 10th—

To Cash paid sundry Sailors & for Burying the Dead Spaniards	10	0	0
--	----	---	---

Sept. 12th—

To Cash paid sailors for assisting to gett the Guns & anchors, &c., on shoar out of the wreck & for Boat Hire	30	0	0
To ditto paid a second time to men.....	5	0	0
To Rum & Sugar bo't of Corp. Starkett for the Men in getting the things on shoar.....	20	0	0
To 1 Barril Beef & 4 Bushels Corn to the People getting the sails & other things on shoar, &c.....	16	0	0
To a Pettiangood & three negroes 4 days assisting.....	20	0	0

Old tenour£657 3 6

To 1 pair Pistols had of John Moore, which were Lost.. 15 0 0

£672 3 6

Brunswick, September 4th, 1751.

Errors Excepted.

P. WILL'M DRY.

The Publick To William Dry, by Order of Eleazer Allen, Edward Mosely, Roger Moore and William Forbes, Esq's, and The Commissioners appointed for takeing care of the Rivers against Allarms:

To William Lithgow for 50w. Powder and 25w. Bullets,
at two Different times in Allarms, @ 25s. & 4s., is...£ 75 0 0

To Edward Simpson for 6w. Powder & 20w. Bullets 14 0 0

1744, June—

To William Ross, for sundrys, vizt.:

12 Indian Trading Guns, @ £10..... 120 0 0

11 Cartooch Boxes, @ 37s. 6d..... 20 12 6

6w. Gun Powder, @ 25s..... 7 10 0

6 Cutlashes, @ 50s..... 15 0 0

2 Doz'n Gun Flints 1 0 0

1744, June 26—

To Edward Simpson for sundrys, Vizt.:

12 Guns @ £15..... 180 0 0

12 Cutlasses @ 60s..... 36 0 0

12 Cartridge Boxes @ 25s..... 15 0 0

12 Powder Flasks @ 25s..... 15 0 0

Old Tenour£499 2 6

The above acc't I have been obliged to pay above six years past.

Brunswick, Septem'r 4th, 1751.

Errors Excepted.

P. WILL'M DRY.

THE PUBLICK TO DAVIES & MACKENZIE, DR.

1748, Sept. 6, 7, 8, 9, 10 & 11—

For Sundrys Do in an Alarum, Vizt.:

130w. Gun Powder, @ 25s.	£162	10	0	£130	0	0
300w. Bullets & Shotts, @ 4s. 6d. . .	67	10	0	60	0	0
1,500 flints, @ 50s.	37	10	0	18	15	0
500 flour, @ £8, &c.	40	0	0	40	0	0
8w. Candles, @ 7s. 6d.	3	0	0	2	8	0
10 Cheeses, @ 25s.	12	10	0	12	10	0
2,685w. Beef & cooking included, @ 1s	134	5	0	134	9	0
Jelle—6 Negroes, to gett Wood, Bake and Cook.						
1 Lanthorn	3	10	0	3	10	0
32w. Butter, @ sub. 15s.	8	15	0	8	15	0
14 Gall's Rum & Wine, @ 60s.	42	0	0	35	0	0
Salt, at sundry times.	5	0	0	5	0	0
6 Quire paper, @ 10s.	3	0	0	3	0	0
4½ Bushells Corn, @ 30s.	6	15	0	6	15	0
4 Guns, Bursted, @ £10.	40	0	0	20	0	0
8 Good Guns, Lost, @ £20.	160	0	0	96	0	0
8 Cutlasses, Lost, @ £5.	40	0	0	32	0	0
12 Cartouch Boxes, do, @ 40s.	24	0	0	18	0	0
Sundry Guns, Cutlasses, &c., Dam- aged, by Estimation.	50	0	0	10	0	0
To Sundrys Supplied at a former Damage done				50	0	0
Alarum & Sund'y				£685	18	0

NEW HANOVER COUNTY—SS.

Came before me, John Sampson, one of his Majesties Justices,
Assigned to keep the peace for the County afores'd, Mr. Ira F.
Davies, who maketh Oath on the Holy Evangelist that the above
Acco't Amounts to Nine Hundred & Seventy Pounds five Shillings,
Old Currency, Is Just and True.

DAVIES & McKENZIE.

Sworn to before me:

JOHN SAMPSON.

LIST OF MEN IN THE SPANISH ALLARM UNDER THE
COMMAND OF WILLIAM DRY, AND HOW MANY
DAYS EACH MAN WAS ON DUTY.

No.	Days.	No.	Days.
1 Schenck J. Moore, Lieut.	16	35 Jacob Simmons	5
2 William Moore Ensign..	6	36 Francis Thomas	6
3 Edward Wingate, Sergt.	6	37 Solomon Ogden	4
4 Samuel Jarvis	4	38 Isaac Ogden	4
5 John Jane	5	39 John Hall	4
6 Corns. Harnett	6	40 Simon Howard	4
7 John Wright	4	41 Hope Williss	6
8 Duncan Cowen	5	42 George Nicholass	6
9 John Davis, Junr.	6	43 Edward Pemberton	6
10 James Moore	6	44 Peter Lord	6
11 John Moore	6	45 William Lord	6
12 Francis Rhodes	5	46 Christopher Cain	6
13 Burges White	5	47 George Richardson	6
14 William Watters	4	48 John Wooldrick	6
15 Joseph Watters	4	49 Thomas Fletcher	6
16 John Watters	4	50 William Davis	6
17 John Gibbes	4	51 Benj'n Morrison	5
18 George Gibbes	4	52 William Simpson, Senr.	6
19 Eleanor Allen	4	53 Edward Simpson	6
20 James Hasell, Junr.	6	54 William Gradey	6
21 John Potter	6	55 Henry Bosheer	4
22 Myles Potter	6	56 Thomas White	4
23 Harison Lewis	6	57 Henry Simmons	4
24 William Lewis	6	58 John Grange	4
25 Joseph Lewis	6	59 John Lucas	4
26 James Lewis	6	60 John Bell	6
27 John Blake	6	61 Thomas Bell	4
28 Berringer Moore	6	62 James Bell	4
29 Maurice Moore, Senr.	6	63 John Sullivant	4
30 Edward Wingate, Junr.	6	64 Henry Shaw	6
31 John Wingate	6	65 James Galloway	6
32 Edward Porter	6	66 John Leay	6
33 John Daniels	5	67 Thomas Davis	6
34 John Simmons	5		

A LIST OF CAPT. SAMEL COBRIN'S COMPANY.

	No.		No.
Samel Cobrin, Captain.		John Watkins	21
Thomas Betty, Lieutenant.		Charles McFeeters	22
John Kuykendall, Insin.		Edward Hugin	23
Hendry Touston, Sergen.		Robert Brank	24
George Heger, Sergen.		Frederick Hambright	25
Abraham Kuykendall, Corporl.		Hendry Richards	26
Adam Dick, Corpillr.		Peterer Hoyl	27
	No.	Peter Bumgardnor	28
Robart Leeper	1	Peter Oyster	29
Robart Patrick	2	Peter Club	30
William Hendry	3	Michel Rudseele	31
Andrew McNab	4	William Heger	32
Phillip Rudisill, Corpil.		Solomon Harper	33
James Kuykendall	5	Hendry Sides	34
Peter Kuykendall	6	Jacob Forney	35
William Hagirty	7	Boston Bett	36
Andrew Hemton	8	Lenard Kilen	37
John Moore	9	John Rorite	38
William Moore	10	John Camp	39
William Aldeare	11	William Rachford	40
Thomas Stone	12	Felty Taliner	41
John Langham	13	John Limerman	42
George Rutlege	14	Cristin Limerman	43
William Gleghorn	15	Watson Ferol, Juner	44
Samel Willson	16	Watson Ferol, Senor	45
John Nelson	17	Joseph Green	46
Thomas Ranils	18	Peter Eaker	47
Richard Ranils	19	Adam Sides	48
David Stanley	20		

A LIST OF YOUNG MEN.

	No.		No.
John Tuftis	1	John Richman	6
John Armstrong	2	Jacob Hoyl	7
William Armstrong	3	Joseph Scler	8
John Doughart	4	William Little	9
John Kilen	5	Archibald Little	10

	No.		No.
William Patrick	11	Jacob Limermon	20
John Patrick	12	Cristel Eaker	21
Michel Oyster	13	Michel Selor	22
William Froneberry	14	John Dick	23
Peter Bumgarnor	15	Hendry Ransour	24
Thomas Warwick	16	Capt. Coburn	
James Moore	17	Married men	48
Isaac Cobren	18	Young men	30
Adam Dick	19	Guns wanting	18

A LIST OF CAPT. JOHN SHEARRARD COMPANY.

William Fort, left Tennant.			No.
John Peacock, Insine.		Jobe Rowly	20
Thomas Woodard, Sergeant.		Robert Sherrard	21
John Barefoot, Sergeant.		Simon Sherrard	22
Jacob Bardin, Sergeant.		William Radford	23
	No.	Daniel Conner	24
Jones Cook	1	Thomas Bennet	25
William A. Cock	2	John Rowel	26
Ormerger Haul	3	John Wearrel, Sener	27
John Newsum	4	Richard Warrel	28
Jese Pitman	5	John Warrel, Jumer	29
John Peacock	6	Vann Hilbern	30
Peter Peack	7	John Easterlin	31
William Linch	8	Moses Johnson	32
Benja. Alford	9	Samuel Peacock	33
William Alford	10	William Hubbard	34
Jese Bardin	11	William Starling	35
Soloman Person	12	Leavel Watkins	36
Thomas Branch	13	John Taylor	37
Daniel Lofley	14	Soloman Rouse	38
Moses Branch	15	Joab Spyve	39
Thomas Caraway	16	Thomas A. Cock	40
Thomas Prise	17	John A. Cock	41
Nathan Prise	18	Simon A. Cock	42
William Jones	19	Elisha Woodard	43

	No.		No.
Thomas Woodard, Jun.....	44	Right Bass	56
John Shearrard	45	James Barefield	57
Benja. Sherrard	46	William Cook	58
Nathan Chance	47	Joel Ellis	59
Richard Derdeno	48	James Raseo	60
Daniel Powel	49	John Derdeno, Sener	61
John Barnes	50	John Derdeno, Juner	62
Samuel Barnes	51	Isaac Daniel	63
Benja. Barnes	52	John Daniel	64
Charles A. Cock	53	Stephen Weaver	65
James Cannon	54	Absalum Ellis	66
John Haul	55	William Williams	67

A LIST OF WHAT MEN ATTENDED UPON THE ALARM
AT WILMINGTON THE 4 SEP'R, 1748, BELONGING
TO CAPT'N JOHN SAMPSON'S COMP'IE, & THE NUM-
BER OF DAYS OF ATTENDANCE.

No.	MEN'S NAMES.	Days Days com-			£	S.	D.
		in town.	ing & golug.	Total.			
1	John Sampson, Capt.....	7		7	2	12	6
2	Alex. Lillington, Left.....	6	1	7	1	15	0
3	Fred'k Gregg, Ensign.....	7		7	1	11	6
4	John Miller, Sergt.....	5	3	8	1	12	0
5	Lewis Powel, Sergt.....	5	3	8	1	12	0
6	Henry Hollingsworth, Do....	5	3	8	1	12	0
7	Hugh McAlex'dr, Corp.....	4	3	7	1	4	6
8	John Dickson, Corp.....	4	2	6	1	1	0
9	William Stuart, Corp.....	3	3	6	1	1	0
10	John Taylor, Drummer.....	4	2	6	1	1	0
11	James Williams	4	3	7			
12	Rich'd Thorp	4	3	7	£15	2	6
13	Joseph Wilson	2	2	4			
14	John Jones	6	2	8			
15	Robert McRee	3	3	6			
16	John Smith	3	3	6			

17 Samuel Gavin	4	3	7
18 John Matchit	4	3	7
19 James Cook	2	2	4
20 John Williams	2	2	4
21 William McLean	4	3	7
22 Andrew McCoole	2	3	7
23 John Sutch	4	2	6
24 Anthony Williams	1	2	3
25 David Murry	1	2	3
26 Jas. Murry	1	2	3
27 John Clark	1	2	3
28 Robert Marro	4	2	6
29 Geo. Miller	4	3	7
30 Candrid Whitman	4	2	6
31 James Murry	1	2	3
32 John Pideock	2	2	2
33 Francis Brice	3	3	6
34 Geo. Allecyn	2	2	4
35 William Thomas	1	2	3
36 James Wheatly	4	3	7
37 Daniel Love	4	3	7
38 William Routledge	6	1½	7½
39 Patrick Stuart	3	3	6
40 William Houston	2	3	5
41 Thos. Matchit	4	3	7
42 David Shaghin	2	2	4
43 Thos. Cumings	4	2	6
44 Jas. Blogs	2	2	4
45 Wm. Armstrong	3	2	5
46 Sezor Hoskins	1	2	3
47 Rich'd James	6	1	7
48 Benjm. Fussell	6	1	7
49 Sam Thiselwood	6	1	7
50 John Showers	5	1	6
51 Joseph Williams	2	2	4
52 John Cumings	4	2	6
53 William Savidge	4	2	6
54 Cliflin Bowen	1	2	3
55 Daniel Norriss	1	2	3

56 Wm. Morriss	4	2	6
57 John Cooek	3	2	5
58 Manuel Bozer	2	2	2
59 Francis Savidge	4	2	6
60 Thos. Keenan	4	2	6
61 Corniles Lawrey	6	1	7
62 Joseph Carr	4	3	7
63 Wm. Carr	3	3	7
64 James Green	3	2	5
65 John Brock	1	2	3
66 Wm. Edwards	1	2	3
67 Wm. Keenan	2	2	4
68 Rich'd Bearfeild	1	3	4
69 William Goodman	1	3	4
70 Jonnathan Tiler	1	3	4
71 Wm. Tayler	1	3	4
72 Thomas Tiler	1	3	4
73 James Morris	1	3	4
74 Neil Shoglin	1	2	3
75 Benjn. Roads	1	2	3
76 Henry Roads	1	2	3
77 John Millington	1	2	3
78 Laughlin Love	1	2	3
79 Jas. Hall	1	2	3
80 William Serjant	1	2	3
81 Thos. Picket	1	2	3
82 Isaac Tickpen	1	2	3
83 Jacob Bony	4	2	6
84 Timothy Murphy	4	2	6
85 John Young	1	3	4
86 Richd. James, Junr.....	5	1	6
87 Robert Hooeks	1	2	3
88 James Williams	4	2	6
89 Archd. Houston	4	2	6
90 William Pounds	5	2	7
91 Henry Wells	1	2	3
92 Zebl Hollingsworth	2	3	5
93 Thos. Lee	1	2	3
94 John Speer	2	3	5

95 James Hollingsworth	2	3	5
96 Jacob Hanchey	4	2	6
97 Thos. Roads	2	2	4
98 Sam Thorp	2	2	4
99 Fras. Clark	3	2	5
100 Hugh Dickson	4	3	7
101 Jacob Hanchy, Junr.	4	2	6
102 James Otterson	4	2	6
103 James Wright	4	2	6
104 Hezekiah Doan	1	3	4

315 231 544

Officers

£ 15 2 6

Men Proc. Money.....

115 7 0

£130 9 6

NO. CAROLINA—N. HANOVER CO.

To the Sheriff of N. Hanover County, or his Deputy:

Whereas, I have receiv'd Information that six Spanish Prisoners taken at the Capes are now detain'd at Brunswick; whom I have directed to be conveyed to Wilmington, and there detain'd. and there deliver'd into your Custody:

These are in his Majesty's Name to require and Command you to receive the said Prisoners into your keeping; and to furnish them with convenient, as usual, till you shall receive further orders from me or his Majesty's Council, how to dispose of them. And for so doing this shall be your Authority. Given under my hand and Seal the 14th day of July, 1748.

NATHL. RICE.

WILLS

OF

GOV. GABRIEL JOHNSTON. COL. THOMAS POLLOCK.
PRES. MATTHEW ROWAN. GOV. ARTHUR DOBBS.

WILL OF GOV. GABRIEL JOHNSTON.

(Recorded Copy.)

NORTH CAROLINA:

In the Name of God Amen, This is the last will and Testament of Gabriel Johnston, Esquire, Governor of North Carolina:

Imprimis I give and bequeath unto my Dearest Wife Frances Johnston a Plantation called Possum Quarter, lying and being in Granville County. I also give and bequeath unto her another Plantation called Conahoe, with the Three Hundred Acres lying near it by Gainers Plantation, both in Tyrrel Countys; together with a small Plantation lying on Salmon Creek in the County of Bertie, which I lately purchased of Lamb Hardy, to her & her Heirs for Ever. Item it is my Will that the said Frances Johnston shall at a Time she Shall Think proper and Convenient for her Own Interest and that of my Daughter, Purchase for her own Use, and in Order to Manage and Stock the aforesaid Plantation Twenty Working Negroes, Seventy Head of black Cattle and a Proportional Quantity of Hogs, which purchase I allow her to make Either all at Once or Gradually as it shall best Suit her Interest; or if it can't be done Easily to take the said Negroes out of the Estate of my Daughter Penelope, and take Care to have them Gradually Replais'd. 2d. I give & bequeath unto my Dearest Daughter Penelope Johnston all my lands lying in the Counties of Bertie, Northampton and Granville, which I had by her Mother, to her and her heirs for Ever, and all the Slaves I had by her Mother when I married her. Together with their Increase. And in Case my wife shall Choose to Remain in North Carolina and Reside upon the Lands of, and live with my Daughter (Which is my Hearty Wish), my Will is that she, my said Wife, shall have the Use of all my said Daughters Plantations, and for her Encouragement to Cultivate & Improve these Plantations, Especially in Raising Silk, and she my said Wife shall Receive and Enjoy for her own Proper Use One Half or Moiety of the Yearly

Produce of the said Plantations, untill the Time of my said Daughter's Marriage or her Attaining the Age of One and Twenty, I likewise give my Daughter all the live Stock which shall be on my said Plantations at the Time of my Decease. And I Earnestly Request my Dearest Wife to be a kind tender Mother to my Dear little Girl, and to bring her up in the Fear of God and under a deep Sense of her being always in His Presence; and in Sobriety and Moderation Confining her Desires to things Plain, neat and Elegant, and not aspiring after the Gayety, Splendor and Extravagances and Especially to take Care to keep within the Bounds of her Incomes, and by no Means to Run in Debt. And in case it shall please Almighty God to remove my Daughter without her leaving any Children behind her, it is my Will that the Above Estate shall go to my Brothers' Sons and their Heirs forever, and that in such Case my Dearest Wife Frances Johnston may Enjoy, Possess and live upon any one of my Plantations she shall Choose Within Twelve Months after my Decease and my Brother Samuel Johnston may in like Manner Choose any other of my Plantations to be Enjoyed during their Natural lives. It. I give and bequeath unto Henry Johnston now at School in Newhaven, in the Colony of Connecticut, a Tract of One Thousand Acres of Land lying on Cypress Creek on the South Side of Trent River in Craven County, and a Tract of Nine Hundred and Eighty Acres lying on the South side of Trent, to Carolina Johnston, his Sister; and a Tract of Four Hundred and Odd Acres lying on the Head of Trent and New Rivers to my Neice Penelope Johnston, to them and their heirs for ever. All which Lands formerly belonged to William Smith, Esqr., Chief Justice of this Province, and were left to me by his will, Item I give and bequeath unto my Brother's Two Sons Samuel Johnston and John Johnston, a Tract of Land of Seven Thousand Acres lying on Deep River in Bladen County, which I hold under the Name of Edward Griffith, Esqr., to be Equally Divided between them, to them, their Heirs, Executors for Ever. It. I give unto my Daughter Penelope, all the small Islands lying in Roanoke River and in the neighbourhood of Mount Gallard. It. I do will and hereby Impower my Executors hereafter Named to Sell all the Remainder of my Real Estate to the best Purchaser within Two Years after my Decease, and the Monies arising from the Sale thereof I do hereby Order to be applied to the Payment of my Just Debts. I leave all my Household Furniture, Plantation

Tools and Necessaries to my Wife and Daughter in Case they remain in this Province. My Books I leave to William Cathcart, Esqr., after my wife and Brother have Choose out of them any Number not Exceeding Forty Each. It. To my Sister Elizabeth Smear of the County of Fife, North Britain, my large Repeating Gold Watch after it has been put in Order at the Expençe of my Estate. To Carolina Johnston so be she settles at her Plantation, Ten Cows and Calves, with Hoggs in Proportion, and Five Negroes And to Each of my Brother's Daughters, at the Day of their Marriage Two Negroes. And all that Distressed poore Family I Recommend to the Kindness and Protection of my Dear Wife, not daring to leave more to my Brother least it should be Seized to his Creditors, and his Family have no Benefit by it. As for all the Remainder of my Estate after Payment of my Just Debts as above Directed, I Order all may be sold and my Credits and Arrears of Sallary to be Divided in Five Parts, One Fifth to my Wife, Two Fifths to William Cathcart in Trust for my Brother for the Education of his Family, One Fifth for my Sister Elizabeth Smear and her Heirs and One Fifth to Henry Johnston. It. I give unto my Dearest Wife One Negro Female Child Called Titty and leave her Sole Exceutrix of this my last Will. And in Case of her Death or Absence, Samuel Johnston and William Cathcart Esqr., Executors. Done at Edenhouse this Sixteenth Day of May, 1751.

GAB: JOHNSTON, (Seal).

This last Will and Testament all written with my own Hand and Contained in this & the Two Preceding Pages was Signed, Sealed and Declared to be my last Will and Testament in Presence of

ANDREW LEAKE,
SAML. ORMES,
THOS. WHITMELL.

NORTH CAROLINA:

I, Matthew Rowan, Esq., President & Commander in Chief, in and over the said Province, Do hereby certify that this Day Samuel Ormes Personally appeared before me and made Oath that he saw his late Excellency Gabriel Johnston, Esq., late Governor of the said Province, sign, seal and Declare the above Instrument of Writing as & for his last Will and Testament, and that at his Signing thereof he was of sound & Disposing Mind and Memory, and also that he

saw Andrew Leake and Thos. Whitmell sign their Names at the same Time as Evidences thereunto.

Given at New Bern under my Hand this Fourth Day of April, Anno Dom., 1753.

MATH ROWAN.

NORTH CAROLINA:

This Day Frances Johnston, Widow, Relict of the late Gabriel Johnston, Esqr., late Governor of this Province, Personally appeared before me as Executrix appointed by the Will of said Gabriel Johnston, Esq., and took the Oath appointed by Law to be taken by Executors.

Given under my hand this 16th Day of April, Anno Dom., 1753.

JAS. HASELL, C. S. C.

BERTIE COUNTY—May Court, 1753:

The within written last Will and Testament of his late Excellency Gabriel Johnston, Esqr., late Governor of North Carolina was further proved by the Oath of Thomas Whitmell, One of the Subscribing Witnesses thereto. Ordered to be Certified.

P. Order of Court.

SAML. ORMES, Cl. Court.

WILL OF COL. THOMAS POLLOCK.

(Original Will.)

In the Name off God Amen I Thomas Pollock, Senr. off Chowan Precinct in North Carolina Mercht Being off Perfect Memory & Judgmt (Praysed be God ffor ye same) Doe make ys my Last Will & Testament Hereby absolutely Revokeing all others; And this to be Taken only as my Last Will & Testament;

Imprimis: I give and Bequeath my soule to almighty God And my Body to ye Ground to be Decently Buried by my Executors Hereafter-mentioned; And ffor what Estate it hath Pleased God to Bestow upon me I Give & Bequeath as Followeth. Item: As for my Daughter Martha Lately maryed to Mr. Thos. Bray I haveing Given & Delivered to her already Her full Portion Therefor I Hereby Cut Her off from any Part more of my Estate whatsoever Either

By Pretence of Deeds of Gift or any otherwise whatsoever And more Especially I Hereby Make Null and Void and of None Effect: A Deed of Gift to her Dated in June, 1709, Being to Mr. David Henderson for her use and recorded by Nathaniel Chevin, Esq., in ye Secretary's Office: Aprill 15, 1712: Being therein a Clause Giving me Power of Revocation and making of it Null, Void & of none Effect by any Writing under my Hand & Seall.

Item: I Give and Bequeath unto my Son Thomas his Heirs & assigns for Ever Fifteen Hundred & Fifty Acres of Land Contained in One Purchas lying on ye South west side of Chowan River Between Mr. Kings & Thos. Daniels Old field: The Land Lately Purchased of Thomas Daniel Lying Between the upper side of the forsd. Land & John Rosberrys Lowest Line also ye Land Purchased of James Wilkeson Bounded Between ye said Mr. King and the forsd fifteen Hundred & fifty acres Also ye Land Lately Purchased of Martin Frederick Rasor; The five back Tracks of Lightwood-Land Between ye forsd Lands & Easternmost Swamp of Salmon Creek The Land where Hirebent Built ye Mill: and also Eight Thousand five Hundred on Mill-Creek With fifteen Hundred Acres to be added to ye same; according To a Warrant for Ten Thousand acres from ye Lds Proprietors to wch Now I have ye Right Lying on Mill-Creek in Bath County and also two thousand five Hundred & sixty acres in ye fork of Raquis Called Springfield; All wch Land I Give & Bequeath to my sd son Thomas his Heirs & assigns for Ever. Item. I Give & Bequeath unto my son Cullen his Heirs & assigns ffor Ever Two Thousand and five Hundred Acres of Land lying on the South Side of Morattock River Called Canecarora. Also ye six Hundred & fforty acres of Land Joyning to ye sd. Cullens Lapsed Land on Bridges Creek at Weekaeanaan. A Tract of Land containing Two thousand Eight Hundred Acres Lying on Cassayah called Rose-field: all ye Land on Moratock Joyning to Where Bowman now Lives; Likewise ye Land Purchased of Richard Rose Joyning to ye Lower-Side of ye Land Last mentioned; and also ye Land On the South side of Moratock-bay Where my Negroes are now Clearing; Also Nine Hundred Acres of Land on News River Fork Called New Bern All wch Land I Give & Bequeath to my sd son Cullen his Heirs & assigns ffor Ever.

Item: I Give & Bequeath unto my Son George his Heirs & assigns ffor Ever The Land Lately Bought of Major Robert West on wch

I now Live: The Land belonging to me Joyning ye sd Land where I now Live; and ye Land Joining on yt Weh I bought of Cary Godbee; Also a Tract of Land I Lately bought of Thos. West Joyning to Parrots Land. The Land where Samuel Edmunds Lived: Wher John Griffin Lived Neare Bayie Swamp; Where Wilson Lived att Weekacon-Creek: And wher John Mainard Lived at Pettishore also two thousand-four-hundred aeres called Crany Island: Two-thousand two Hundred Aeres Lyeing on ye south-side of Neus-River & West-side of Core-Creek; also Seven Hundred and Ten aeres Lying on the North side of Trent River Called ye Half-way House. Two Hundred & twenty aeres Lyeing on ye East-side of Core-Creek: The Land wher Leonard Lofton lived on ye South Shore Three-hundred & sixty aeres of Land lying on Boag Sound: Two Hundred and Fifteen aeres Lyeing in ye fork of Chester Creek On White-Oake River: One Hundred & fifty aeres lying on ye south-side of Neuse River at ye head of Bennys Creek: Also five thousand Acres to be taken up to ye southward of Nuse River by a Warrant from ye Proprietors to weh now I have a Right: also six-hundred & forty Acres on Nuse River Called Wilkesons Point in One Purchased Patent All weh Land I Give & Bequeath to my Son George his Heirs & assigns for Ever.

Item. I give and Bequeath to my son Thomas his Exers. admsr. or assigns. Pompey Molaina, Manewell & Cate, Scpio & Moll, with ye children Ruth, Joe, & Moll, Abraham & Dina, his wife Notoose-Cesar his wife, Bess Todg; Scpio & Coylo, Harry, Jack-fiddle, Coffe Jackeo, & Joe franks son, Charls & Becke, tottes Daughter All weh Negros or Slaves I Give & Bequeath my son Thomas his Exers. adms. or assigns for Ever.

Item. I Give & Bequeath to my Son Cullen his Exers, admsr. or assigns Diego, Long Mingo, old mingo, Young mingo, Cajo & Venus, Stevens, George, Popa Cesar Bowman, Jueda, Long-Dick & Bess Little-Dick & Bess, & Debora, Little Bette, West & Cesar, Cottoes Children, Pattay & Jack, tom's Children, Sarah & toms Eldest-son next to Jack & Ruth, Hannas Daughter. All weh Negros or Slaves I Give & Bequeath unto my son Cullen his Exrs. admsr. or assigns for Ever.

Item: I Give and Bequeath unto my son George his Exrs. admsr. or assigns, Franke, Sambo Cesar I bought of Gainsbe, Peter, Little-Will, & Caramante Will, Dowe; Sharper & Frank, old tom and

Naney, London & Bettey, Little tom, Mols son Little Nane, Little Manewell, Nane's youngest Girle, Venns's Child, Patience, Dina, Jeneys daughter, Tomboy & Cesar his son and all toveys Children weh she will have hereafter all weh Negroes or Slaves I Give & Bequeath to my Son George his Exrs. adhrs. or assigns for Ever.

Item: I give and Bequeath to my son Thomas his Heirs & assigns for Ever Eight-thousand nine-hundred acres of land Lying on ye West side of the Easternmost Branch of Salmon-Creek Reserving free liberty to my son George to make what Pitch and Tar he sees fitting on ye same with his hands for the space of three or four years after My Death.

Item: I Give & Bequeath to my son Cullen one hundred pound to be paid in Boston and also five thousand foot of plank weh I have sent for from Boston.

Item: I give & Bequeath to my son George his Heirs or Assigns for Ever a Tract of Land Lyeing on South-Lancaster formerly belonging to Coll. William Wilkison.

Item: I Give & Bequeath to my son George sixty-pound to be paid in Boston.

Item: I give and Bequeath to my three sons, Viz: Thomas, Cullen & George, all my other Lands, Tenements, Mortgages, Extents, Annuities, annuel Rents, Remainders, Reversions, or any other Herid-ements, whatsoever In what part of ye World soever; Whether here in America or Scotland or any other part of ye World wherunto I have any Right Title or Interest. To Be Equally Devided by ym & to be Held in Common & not in Joint-Tenancy.

Item: as to all my other Personall Estate whatsoever not here-above Bequeathed: of what Kind soever Debts Due to me, Negroes, Stocks of Horses, cattle, Hogs, &c., What monay may Be Due to me in New England or any other Place in ye World, Money, Plates, Jewels, Books, Arms, Household-goods; and Every thing else of whatever Kind in Whatever Place or Countrey, Properly belonging to me. I Give & Bequeath to my forsd. Three Sons, Thomas, Cullen & George Equally to be Devided among them.

Item: As to the Warrants for fifteen Hundred acres of Land to my son Thomas, & five thousand acres of Land to my son George, if it be Not Layed out and surveyed to them, & Each of them, their Heirs or assigns wth. One year after my Death Then that they have a

Porportionable allowance from ye others as to ye Quantity of the Land they Loose; or the full Value thereof as they Can agree.

Item: as to ye crop Now on ye Ground, and what Pitch & Tar ye hands in ye woods makes until ye first of Aprill next shall be Equally Divided amongst my three Sons, Thomas, Cullen & George.

Lastly: I Make, Constitute, & Appoint my three Sons, Thomas Cullen & George, my whole, & sole Executors of this my Last Will & Testament and they to pay all my Lawfull & Just Debts; Especially ten Pound Ten Shillings that I owe to one Joseph Mills of Bermudas Marriner Being Part of Twenty four pounds yt I owe him ye other Thirteen Pound teen Shillings being paid by Captn David Henderson unto one Boas Bell of Bermudas by his order & a Receipts there of given on the Back of my Note to him; also all Charges for ye Building the House at Black-Rock to be paid out of ye Tar & Pitch first made by ye Hands.

Item: To Explain & Make more Clere Son Land Willed before to my son Cullen Lying on ye south-side of Moratock-River on both sides Roses Creek thes are to Certify yt it contains Three Thousand five hundred & fifty acres of Land in one Purchase Patent; also ye Land on Casaya River to Contain Two-thousand Eight hundred & tenn acres in a purchased Patent; also ye Land on Moratock Called Canacarora to Contain two thousand five hundred & sixty Acres in one Purchased Patent all wch Land I have given & Doe hereby Give unto my son Cullen his heirs & assigns for Ever.

THOS. POLLOCK, (Seal.)

Signed, Sealed, Published by the sd. Thomas Pollock as his Last Will & Testament in the Presence of us the Subscribers.

JOHN BURNELL,

DAVID HENDERSON,

his

WILLIAM X HARDY,
mark.

LAWRANCE SARSON,

JAMES CASTELLAW,

his

ROBERT X WICKS.
mark.

The Two Interlineations set Down in ye margin of this Will was

acknowledged by the Testator to Be Done Before the signing Before us the subscribers this Eight Day of August, 1721.

DAVID HENDERSON,

LAWRANCE SARSON,

JAMES CASTELLAW.

NORTH CAROLINA—Bertie County.

August Court—1753.

This Last Will and Testament of Thomas Pollock, Late President of this Province was proved by the Oath of William Hardy, the only Surviving Evidence thereto which on motion is ordered to be Certified. Copy Pr. Curia.

Test: SAMUEL ORMS, Cl.

BERTIE PRECINCT—Sc.

February Court 1722.

James Castellaw came into Court and produced the above Will being an Evidence to Seven Several places in the sd. Will and made Oath that he Saw the sd. Thos. Pollock Sign & Publish the sd. Will as his last Will and Testamt. and that the several Interlineations in sd. Will was writ at the time of the Signing thereof.

Test: FR. FORSTER, Cler Cur.

And whereas, since the publishing of my above written will and Testament I have Expended and Laid out for a house at Black Rock (when Mr. West, the Carpentare is paid what is due to him for his worke ther) for my Son: Thomas Twoe hundred Pound and also Ten Pound more for New England plank makeing in all Twoe hundred and Ten Pound.

And whereas also, I have been out and expended upon a House for my Son Cullen on the South Shore (when Mr. West the Carpentare is paid for what worke he hath done ther (to-wit) the covering the house doeing the Dormant Windows and making up the Gavell end of the Sd House and when Cullen hath what Glass is in the House that will answer his purposes and what nailes he will have occasion of for the Said House) the Sume of Three hundred Pounds I Reekon (?) and being willing for my Sons all Equall so near as I can Judge Doe Therefore by this Codicil will and bequeath to my Son George (he haveing no House built) besides his Equall Share of

all the rest of my Moveable Estate Two hundred and eighty Pounds whereof one Hundred pound to be paid in New England and the other one hundred and eighty to be paid out of my moveable and personall estate here wth Twenty Pound that I value the old houses here where I live will make up the Three hundred Pound equall to my Son Cullens.

Also to make up my Son Thomas Part equall with Cullens I valuing the Houses at Black Rocke at Ten Pound) doe hereby give and bequeath to my Sd Son Thomas Eighty Pound to be paid out of my moveable and Personall estate in this Province.

In my accounting above in this codicil concerning Cullens House standing in Three Hundred Pound I made a mistake in not mentioning That Mr. Coke the Bricklayer wages for making Laying the Bricks in the chimneys Sellar underpinning and doeing all the other worke agreed for is part of the Three hundred Pound and is to be paid out of my personall estate. Also he is to have what lands are necessary for him for Burning the Bricks or what other worke he hath occasion for to finish the worke he hath agreed for wherefore my will is that the Bricklayer aforesd be paid out of my personall estate befor Shared.

Also I give and bequeath unto my Son Thomas one Third Part of all the vessels clearances whether it be in money, bills to New England or Elsewher.

Also I give and Bequeath to my Son Cullen Six Pound to be paid him in the first goods from New England at first cost I owing him so much.

Also I give and bequeath to my Son George Twenty Pound to be paid him in the first goods I have come in from Boston I oweing him so much.

Also Elisebeth Hawkins wife to Thomas Hawkins at the South Shore haveing lived with me about two year after the Expiration of her time of servitude Wherefore I hereby order and appoint my Executors to pay to whomsoever she shall order them to pay by a writing in her hand in whole or in Part (Her husband not to have therein) Forty Pound currant money of this Province.

In presence of
July, 1722:

I sett my hand and Seal 20 day of

THO. POLLOCK, (Seal).

Signed, Sealed and delivered ye as my last will and Testament
befor the folowing witness

THOMAS NEWNAM,
WILLIAM LITTLE,
his
JOSEPH X SKITTLETHORP.
mark.

BERTIE PRECINCT—Se.

February Court 1722

The Revd. Thomas Newnam, Clerk, came into Court and made
Oath That he Saw Thomas Pollock Sign the above and acknowledge
the same as his last Will and Testament.

Test: F. FORSTER, Cler Cur.

(Endorsement)

Colo. Thomas Pollock Will.

Letters Issued 1723.

MATTHEW ROWAN'S WILL.

(Original Will)

In the Name of God amen I Matthew Rowan of New Hanover
County, Esqr., in ye Province of North Carolina being of Sound
and disposing mind Memory & Understanding do make and Ordain
this to be my last will and Testament in manner following:

Imprimis: I bequeath my Soul to God who gave it & My body to
be decently Interred & all my just debts and funeral Expence to be
first paid.

Item: I give to my Niece Rose Rowan daughter of my Brother
Andrew Rowan ye Sum of One Hundred and thirty three pounds
six shillings & Eight pence proclamation to be paid one year after my
decease.

Also I give to Mathew Rowan son of my Brother Atcheyson
Rowan the sum of One hundred & thirty three Pounds six Shillings
& eight Pence Proclamation Money to be paid two Years after my
decease. Also I give to my Niece Ann Rowan daughter of my

Brother William Rowan ye sum of four hundred pounds Proclamation Money to be paid three years after my decease.

Also I give to Richard Lyon, Esqr., of Spring hill in the County of Bladen ye sum of three hundred and thirty Pounds proclamation money being ye Remainder of ye Sum I intended to give him with my Niece Margaret Rowan.

Also I give ye Negroe Boys named Dickey, Sam, Johnney, Hector and Africa together with ye Negroe Wenches named Black Milley, Lucinda, Bella, Maria, Bess with their Increase to Mildred Lyon Daughter of John Lyon & Mildred Lyon but in Case ye said Mildred Lyon should dye before shee is married or of Age then I Give said Slaves to her Sister Marcy Lyon.

Also I Give & Devise all that tract of Land Situate on ye North East Side of Ye No. East River Opposite to Stag Park in New Hanover County Containing five hundred acres unto Frederick Gregg of Wilmington, Esqr., to him & his Heirs.

I also give unto ye said Frederick Gregg my Negroe Fellow Ogee & little Peg & my Gold Watch.

Also I Give & Bequeath all those two Tracts of Land ye one containing five hundred acres ye other four hundred Acres situate on ye White Marsh in Bladen County being land in ye possession of Robert Rowan upon part of which ye said Robert Rowan now lives & ye following Negroes, Jack, Sanea, Africa, Boatswain, John Lindsey, & Joan a Negroe Wench unto ye sd. Frederick Gregg & Richard Lyon in trust for Esther Rowan wife of said Robert Rowan and ye Heirs of her Body Lawfully begotten to ye sole use and benefit of ye said Esther Rowan free from ye Power & Controul of her husband Robert Rowan nor in any wise subject to his Debts my meaning in this Devise being no more than to vest ye said two tracts of land & Negroes last mentioned in ye sd. Frederick Gregg & Richard Lyon as Trustees for ye use of ye sd. Esther Rowan so as to bar any right to ye sd lands & Negroes last mentioned which ye said Robert Rowan might Claim as Husband to ye sd. Esther Rowan.

Also I give ye Sum of twenty-six Pounds thirteen shillings and four pence proclamation money a year to be paid Annually out of my Estate not heretofore disposed of unto ye said Frederick Gregg & Richard Lyon in Trust for my Daughter in Law Elizabeth MacLaine Wife of Archibald MacLaine of Wilmington Merchant to be paid annually to ye said Elizabeth MacLaine to her sole use free from ye

power of her husband Archbald MacLaine nor in any wise Subject to his debts.

Also I Give and devise all my three Parcils of land ye, one being on ye South West Side of ye N. West River Situate on ye, lower side of land belonging to Henry Simmonds deceased Containing 320 acres ye other on ye No. East side of sd. River situate as aforesaid containing 640 acres ye third on ye No. East Side of sd. River Joyning ye above 297 acres all in Bladen County and all that tract on ye No. East Side of ye No. West River lying betwixt Judge Lenards Land & Nelltown in Bladen County aforesaid being 610 Acres & all that Parcill of land part of ye Marsh on ye River trent Opposite to New Bern in Craven County containing 197 Acres unto my Executors hereafter mentioned to sell and dispose of in ye best maner they can & to apply ye Money arising by such Seale in discharge of ye Legacies hertofore given.

And lastly I Give & Devise all my Estate of what kind soever both Real & Personal not heretofore disposed of after my Death to John ye Son of Jane Stubbs of Bath town in ye Province aforesaid & Commonly Called & known by ye Name of John Rowan now of ye Island of Barbadoes Mariner & ye Heirs of his body lawfully begotten and in default of such Issue then to ye said mentioned Mathew Rowan son of my Brother Ateheyson Rowan & his Heirs and Assigns. And I do make John Rowan Frederick Gregg & Richard Lyon Executors of this my last will hereby revocking all former Wills by me heretofore made. In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seale this 18th Day of April in ye year of our Lord, 1760.

MATT. ROWAN, (Seal.)

Signed Sealed Published and declared in ye Presence of us whose Names is hereunto affixed.

SAML. WATTERS.

GEO: GIBBS,

THOS: CLARK.

Personally came before me Thomas Clark one of the Subscribing Witnesses to the above Will who being duly sworn—deposed that he saw the above Testator Mathew Rowan, Esqr., Subscribe Seal & Publish the above Will as his, as also that he saw this in Presence of

the other Witnesses Saml Watters & George Gibbs & farther says to the best of his knowledge the said Testator was perfectly in his Senses. Wilmington 15 July, 1760. Given under my hand. Ordered therefore that Letters Testamentary may Issue.

ARTHUR DOBBS.

NO. CAROLINA—New Hanover County.

These are to Certify that Frederick Gregg and Richard Lyon, Esqrs. Qualified as Executors to the Last Will & Testament of The Honble Matthew Rowan Esqr., Deceased, according to Law before me.

Given under my hand this 19 day of July, 1760.

CORNS. HARNETT, J. P.

(Endorsement).

1267 sheets the last will of the Honble

Mathew Rowan, Esqr., of N. Hanover
County.

GOV. ARTHUR DOBBS' WILL.

(Compared with Original Will.)

In the name of the Almighty God Amen I Arthur Dobbs, of Brunswick in New Hanover, Governor and Captain General of the Province of North Carolina in America enjoying a moderate state of health and having by the blessing of the infinitely perfect and good God the Father Almighty a perfect and sound mind and memory do make this my last Will and Testament in manner following. First I recommend my soul to the Almighty Triune God Jehovah Elohim and his only Begotten son Jesus Christ, my God and only Saviour and Redeemer, and to his holy spirit Blessed forever; and my Body to the Earth to be decently and privately interred in an assured and full hope of a Glorious and happy Resurrection with the Just at the first Resurrection and a Blessed immortality in the Heavenly Kingdom of Christ the Messiah untill he shall deliver up his Mediatorial Kingdom to God his Father when he shall be all in all his Creatures; and instead of immoderate Funeral Expences, I

desire that One hundred pounds Sterling Money may be paid and distributed porportionally among the Housekeepers of the Parishes of Ballynure and Kilroot, in the County of Antrim and Kingdom of Ireland, and one other Hundred pounds like Money among the poor freemen House-keepers who reside within the County of the town of Carrickfergus in the said Kingdom, to be paid out of my Personal Estate which I may be intitled to at the time of my Decease out of my Demesnes at Castle Dobbs or out of the arrears of Rents I reserved out of a Moiety of my Lands in that Kingdom during my Life, at the Discretion of my Executors herein after to be named, desiring that my Body may be Buried in the parish or place where it pleases God that I shall die; And as to the Disposition of the Worldly Estate which I may die possessed of, my Funeral Expences and Debts being first paid, I give, devise and bequeath as followeth, that is to say: First I do confirm in the most ample manner the Settlement made on my son, Conway Richard Dobbs, on his Marriage in July, 1749, in which is included the several remainders and Fortunes to my Younger Children and to his and their Issue. Item. I confirm unto my Younger Son, Edward Brice Dobbs (over and above his fortune secured in that Marriage settlement which I hereby limit and Ascertain to be One Thousand pounds lawfull Money of Ireland is mentioned in my Marriage settlement upon my intermarriage with my first Wife) all the Lands in America which are Specified in a Deed or Deeds which I made to him and his Heirs since my Setling at Brunswick; together with all the Slaves, goods & Chattles, therein mentioned. Item: I give, devise and bequeath unto my beloved Wife, Justina Dobbs and her Issue by me Begotten in case she shall have any or be pregnant at the time of my Decease all the Slaves and other Chattles which was or shall be hereafter given her by her Father. Item: I give, devise and bequeath unto my said beloved Wife all my Slaves, goods and Chattles, Plate, Money and other Effects of what Nature or kind soever in America (not already settled by Deed upon my son Edward Brice Dobbs) which I now have or hereafter shall have at the time of my Decease, in which is included the money and Interest due or which shall be due to me by the General assembly for the lands called Tower Hill in Johnston County, purchased from me by the public. Item: I give, devise and bequeath unto my said beloved Wife Jus-

tina Dobbs, after the payment of my Debts, Funeral Charges, and Legacies, all arrears of Sallery which now are or shall be due to me at the time of my Decease by Virtue of my appointment by his Majesty to the Government of North Carolina. Item: Whereas, I have a right to the Moiety of Two hundred thousand acres of Land Granted to me by the Crown in Sixteen Patents of Twelve Thousand Five hundred acres each in Mecklinburgh (late Anson) County as one of the associates of Huey and Crymble, the other Moiety having been settled by me upon my eldest son Conway Richard Dobbs upon his Marriage, I do hereby impower and direct my Executors or Either of them as soon as conveniently may be after my Decease, to sell in parcells (to the present Occupants or to such others as shall incline to become purchasers) the said moiety of Lands, and that the Money arising therefrom (except so much thereof as shall, together with the Money herein before bequeathed to my said wife make up the sum of Two Thousand pounds Sterling Money of Great Britain) shall be laid out by my Executors in Negroes for the sole use and benefit of such Issue by me as my said Wife shall have living or be pregnant with at the time of my Decease and their heirs forever, and in case my said Wife shall have an issue by me allive, or be pregnant at the time of my decease, then, and in that case, I Will and devise that the said undivided Moiety of Land shall be and remain to my son Edward Brice Dobbs and his heirs, upon this special proviso, that he makes up and pays so much Money to my said Wife Justina Dobbs, as together with the sums hereinbefore bequeathed to her shall amount to the sum of Two thousand pounds Sterling Money of Great Britain, which I Will and Desire that my said beloved Wife may have and receive out of the Estate I shall die possessed of. Item: I bequeath to each of my Children who shall be alive at the time of my Decease Fifty pounds Sterling. Item: I bequeath to my Beloved Brother, the Reverend Doctor Richard Dobbs, Twenty pounds Sterling, which two last mentioned bequest is to buy them mourning and Rings. — Item: Whereas, I am intituled to a Moiety of Twelve Thousand Acres of Land by a purchase from Mr. Patrick Smith, of Waterford, Merchant, for which a Patent was Granted to him as an associate of Huey and Crymble, subdivided from the great Tract Number 4,

the heirs or assigns of Mr. James Benning, of Lisburn, in Ireland, being intitled in equity to the other Moiety of the said Patent. Whatever part of the same as may remain unsold at the time of my Decease, I devise to my Executors to be sold for the payment of my Debts, and Legacies herein bequeathed. Item: I give and bequeath unto my son Conway Richard Dobbs, after his Discharging my Debts, Funeral Charges, and Legacies which shall be due in Europe at the time of my Decease all my Plate, goods, Household Furniture, arrears Rents, and other Chattles whatsoever which are now belonging or hereafter may belong to me, at my Decease, which now are or hereafter may be at Castle Dobbs in the County of Antrim and Kingdom of Ireland.

Lastly, I do appoint my beloved Wife Justina Dobbs, and my Sons Conway Richard Dobbs and Edward Brice Dobbs my Residuary Legatees and Executors of this my last Will and Testament, hereby revoking all former wills by me heretofore made. In Witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 31st day of August, in the Year of our Lord 1763.

ARTHUR DOBBS. [Seal]

Sign'd, Seal'd, Publish'd and declar'd to be the last will and Testament of the Testator, in presence of

JAMES HASELL.

LEWIS DEROSSET.

JOHN SAMPSON.

NORTH CAROLINA.

WILMINGTON, 24 April, 1765.

Then personally appeared Before me James Hasell & Lewis DeRosset, two of the subscribing Witnesses to the foregoing Will, and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God that they saw Arthur Dobbs sign, seal and publish the foregoing as and for his last Will and Testament, and that the said Arthur Dobbs was at the same time (to the best of their Knowledge and Belief) of a sound and disposing mind and Memory, and that they, the said James Hasell & Lewis DeRosset, together with John Sampson, subscribed their Names as Witnesses thereto, in the Presence of the Testator.

At the same time Justina Dobbs, Executrix before mentioned,

took the Oaths by Law appointed for Her Qualification. Let Letters Testamentary issue thereon accordingly.

WM. TRYON.

To Benjamin Heron, Esqr., Secretary of the province of North Carolina :

Recorded in the Secretary's Office of North Carolina, in Book K, No. 6 & Page 290 to 294, and Examined by John London, D. Secy., May 26, 1767.

(Endorsement)

ARTHUR DOBBS.

MILITIA RETURNS

1754--1755

ALSO 1758 AND 1767.

BLADEN TROOP OF HORSE.....	1	Will'm Davis, Capt'n.
		1 Lieut. Tho: Hall.
		1 Cornet James Grange.
NEW HANOVER TROOP OF HORSE.	1	Will'm Mackenzy, Capt'n.
		1 Lieut. Caleb Grainger.
		1 Cornet John Merrick.
DUPLIN TROOP OF HORSE.....	1	Fred'k Gregg, Capt'n.
		Lieut. John Dickson.
		Cornet Sam'l McRee.
BERTIE TROOP OF HORSE.....	1	Cap: John Pricket.
		1 Lieut.
		1 Cornet.
GRANVILLE TROOP OF HORSE....	1	Capt'n Will'm Hurst.
		1 Dan'l O'Sheal.
		1 Philemon Hawkins.
JOHNSTON TROOP OF HORSE.....	1	..... Steven Cade.
		1 Rich'd Caswell.
		1 Cornet John Bows.
BLADEN FOOT.....	1st—	Henry Simmonds.
		John Grange.
John Rutherford.		Will: Simmonds.
Will'm Burtram.	2d —	John White.
1 Sam'l Baker.		Robert Baker.
		John Fowler.
	3d —	Barringer Moore.
		Peter Simmonds.
		James Kerr.
	4th—	Tho: Fenny.
		Leonard Lock.
		John Blacker.
NEW HANOVER FOOT.....	1st—	Schenking Moore.
	2d —	George Merrick.
James Innis.	3d —	George Hynnee.
Will'm Dry.	4th —	George Gibbs.
John Ashe.	5th—	Vacant. Other Lieut's recommended, Tho: Merrick.

DUPPLIN FOOT.....	Capt'n Joseph Williams. Ensign Will'm Cais.
John Swann, Coll.	Capt'n Suggs removed from the
John Sampson, Lieut. Coll.	County; no returns.
George Mears, Major.	Capt'n Anthon Blackmans.
Will McRee, Capt'n.	George Herrage.
Rob't McRee, Lieut'n.	Will'm Drake.
Rich'd Miller, Ensign.	Capt'n Tho: Cashelaws. John Fryor. Lewis Powell.
BURKE FOOT.....	1st—Tho: West. 2d—James Jones. 3d—John Hill. 4th—Tho: Pugh. 5th—John Brown. 6th—Ben: Wynne. 7th—John Howell. 8th—Robert Howell. 9th—Joseph Pearry.
CHOWAN FOOT.....	
CARTERET FOOT.....	— — Nathaniel Yeoman. — — Will: Fulford. 2d — Ch. Moses Houston. — — John Roberts. — — John Sheppard.
GRANVILLE FOOT.....	1st—John Glover. George Glover. Evan Ragland. 2d — Osborn Jeffries. Rich'd White. John McKissick. 3d — Rich'd Coleman. Rob't Abernathy. Israel Robinson. 4th — Daniel Harris. Tho: Bell. Wm. Johnston. John Hawkins.
	Coll. Tho: Lovick. — — Will: Fulford. 2d — Ch. Moses Houston. — — John Roberts. — — John Sheppard.
	Lt. C. Joseph Bell. Major David Shepard. Capt'n Joseph Fulford.
	Will'm Eaton. Will'm Pearson. James Paine.

5th—John Sallis.
 John Martin.
 Philemon Hawkins.
 Geo: Morris.
 James Mitchel.

6th—James Mosely.
 Fran: Walker.
 Will: Pearson, Capt.
 7th—John Burt.
 Will'm Mercy.
 8th—Andrew Hampton.
 John Adeock.
 Ephraim Hampton.

TYRREL FOOT.....1st—Evans Jones.

—— Blount, dead.
 ———, Leut'ant.
 ———, Leut'ant.

Alex'r Stewart.
 James Jones.
 2d — John Harrison.
 Joseph Dente.
 John Nichols.
 3d — Samuel Spruel.
 Joseph Spruel.
 4th—Tho: Ludford.
 Joshua Alexander.
 Benjamin Alexander.
 5th—Capt. Eucral has made no
 returns.

EDGECOMB FOOT.....

PERQUIMANS FOOT..... 1st—John Stevenson & Joseph
 Sutton, to be divided.

John Rissuet.
 John Harvey.
 Benjamin Harvey.

2d — Miles Harvey.
 3d — Joseph Riddick.

PASQUOTANK FOOT.....1st—Capt'n Sam'l Loweman.

Rob't Murden.
 Tho: Taylor.
 Jarveys Jones.

2d — Josiah Nash.
 3d — Nehemiah Jones.
 4th—Griffen Jones.
 5th—Ben: Palmer.
 6th—David Davis.
 7th—Will'm Martin.
 8th—Henry Delon.

NORTHAMPTON FOOT.....		1st—John Moon, dead. Thomas Bradford. John Dawson. Will'm Avent. John Edwards, dead.	2d —Sam'l Cotter. Wth'n Cotter. Tho: Cotter.
3d —Major Will'm Short.	5th—	John Debarry, refuses to act. John Fasen. —— Debarry.	
Tho: Barret.	6th—	John Dew Mead. Arthur Sherward.	
John Short.		Will'm Tyner.	
4th—Will'm Barret.	7th—	Will'm Battle.	
Will'm Boddie.		Joseph Battle.	
Will: Barret.		Elisha Darden.	
HYDE FOOT.....		—Henry Gibbs, Capt'n. Will'm Gibbs. Robert Gibbs.	
Col: Ormand.	2d —	Hanson Tylor, Capt'n.	
L. Coll.		John Tules.	
Major.		Ben: Mason.	
	3d —	Ben: Martin.	
		Will: Webster.	
		Tho: Jordan.	
	4th—		
JOHNSTON FOOT.....		Capt'ns:	
Lewis DeRosset.	1	Benj'n Williams.	
Simon Bright.	2	John Hinton.	
Sam'l Smith.	3	Edw'd Powers.	
	4	Sim'n Herring.	
	6	William Speight.	
	7	Ben: Herring.	
	8	Needham Bryan.	
	9	Wm. Whitfield.	
	10	Francis McLewean.	
	11	Abram Sheppard.	

Lient:

Robert Cade.
 Joshua Herring.
 Elias Berjerin.
 Rich'd Byrd.
 John Smith.
 Aaron Smith.
 Fran: Harper.
 Geor: Norris.

Ensign:

Auth'y Herring.
 Wm. Speight.
 Mich: Risher.
 J'n Youngblood.
 Henry Smith.
 Dennis McEndar.
 John Sherrad.

GASTON FOOT.....1st—Stephen Lees.
 Solomon Grant.

John Starky.

John Dudley.

2d —Rich'd Ward.

Rich: Willis.

Enoch Ward.

3d —John Shackelford.

4th—Henry Rhodes.

Tho: Johnston.

James Alberton.

James Howard.

Lewis Williams.

BEAUFORT FOOT.....1st—Captain Simon Jones.

2d —Will'm Spicer.

John Boyd.

3d —Will'm Peyton.

Will'm Carruthers.

4th—Philip Pritchett.

Isaac Buck.

5th—Josiah Jones.

6th—John Alderson.

7th—John Handy.

CURRITUCK FOOT.....1st—John Lorny.

James Phillips.

C: Francis Brown.

Sam'l ——— ?

L: Steven Williams.

2d —John Woodhouse.

—Will'm Shingald.

James Phillips.

John Pell.

3d —Tho: Burgess.

Will'm Williams.

4th—Job Carr, if removed, Jacob

Farrow.

5th—William White.

Jacob Farrow.

Will'm Macky.

John Wood.

Joshua White.

ROWAN FOOT.....Capt'n Jonathan Hunt.

Willis Ellis.

Francis Carver.

Andrew Smith.

George Smith.

2 — Suttan Davis.

James Carter.

Tho: Evans.

John Dunn, adjutant.

Sol: Evans.

3 — Sam'l Bryan.

Morgan Bryan.

David Johnston.

4th—Alex'r Osborn.

6th—John Carr.

5th—Rob: Simonton.

Alex'r Cathey.

Robt. Allison.

Tho: Allison.

7th—Sam: Baker.

ORANGE FOOT.....

Coll. John Gray.

Lient. C. — Dixon.

CUMBERLAND FOOT.....

BLADEN COUNTY.

Bladen Troop, Will'm Davys, Capt'n, with officers, 33 men. The Troop wants —, with Blew Caps & mountings, fring'd Pellats, — Carbines, Broad Swords or hangers, with which they want to be furnished. No Indians.

Capt'n Will'm Mackenzie's Troop in New Hanover County Consists of 27 men & 6 officers, 33. He recommends John Merriek to be Lient: in room of Coll. Grainger; John Burgwin to be Cornet, Alex'r Duncan, Quarter master; John Poer, Clerk. No Remarks.

Capt'n Fred'ks Troop, Dupplin County, including officers, 39 men. No arms nor ammunition in the store. Pay, he says, is too small in case of a march.

Coll. Robert West's Regim't in Bertie County, without officers, 8 Companys, 770; Troop, 44; Tuskaroro Indians, 100 men & 201 women & children, in all 301.

Col: Wm. Dry's Returns for Coll. G. Innis' Regim't in New Hanover County, Total, including officers, in 5 Comp'ys, 508. No Indians in the County; no arms nor ammunition in store, but desire to have some Lodg'd at Cape Fear to protect the shipping. The Major having thrown up, he desires Capt'n John Ashe, the eldest Captain, to be made Major; two Lieuts. to be made Captain & Ensign Lieutenants, who he says are made by the field officers and the Clerks, Sergeants & Corporals by the Capt'ns. His observations on ye Militia are to have 4 quarterly Masters, and those who don't appear without reasonable excuses to Each Captain, or if Captains, to the field officers, to be fined, Captains, £20; Lieut's, £20; Ensigns, £15; Sergeants, Corporals and Private men, £6.8 Each; Sergeant, upon the Captain's warrant, to Levy the fine, or upon neglect or refusal to pay £20, those who don't attend the General muster to forfeit double; private men who Enlist on the Horse to bring a Certificate from the officers of the Troop. Upon neglect to pay a fine as above no Capt'n of a Troop to Enlist a man out of his County or District on Penalty of £5.

By his List of vessels returned in 8 years, from 1747 to 1754, 686 in number, Tonnage 38,528, Entered as Regulars what is generally made only $\frac{1}{2}$ their burthen; never exceeding 2-3. If he wants blank. Last year's List, 94 vessels, is not yet Completed. He desires Commissions may be made out for the Militia and be sent to him.

A Petition from Capt'n George Gibbs' Company, in Black River District, in New Hanover County, setting forth, their Captain does not Reside in the County, but in Bladen, has quit them and was made a Lieut. in the Virginia Regim't, and since his Return has obtained 2 musters, to desire a Capt'n in their own County. Given in Mr. George.

Coll. Craven's Regiment, in Chowan, consists of 7 Companies, in all 652 men, besides officers. Capt'n Foushe is dead. Will'm Walton Recommended to Succeed him. He desires to have the Companys more equally divided, and to have 8 Companies, and to alter the districts. There is but one Indian nation, the Chowans, in the County; only 2 men and 5 women and children; ill used by their neighbors. No arms in store; 400 weight of Bullets & Swan Shot. The last County Court made an order to buy 100 weight of Gun powder. Quere: How are the Militia armed? There being no Returns of that. He recommends Joseph Elbeck to be made Register of

Edgecomb County. He complains that the officers' pay is too small and the private men too large.

Coll: Thom's Lovick, Collector of Beaufort, in Carteret County. His Regiment Consists only of 2 Companies, amounting to 195 men, including officers, Coll., &c., 209. No arms or ammunition in store. No Indians in the County.

Will'm Eaton, Esqr., Coll. of Granville County. His Regim't consists of 8 Companys, 734, besides officers; 2 Capt'ns, Simms & Jones, one removed and the other resigned. He thinks the fines upon delinquents should be fixed by a Court Martial & mulat. No arms or ammunition in the stores. There are about 12 or 14 Safora men, and as many women & children in the County.

Capt'n Evan Jones returns for Tyrrell County Militia, which consists of 5 Companies, 4 returned, of 337. Capt'n Euerats not return'd. The Coll. dead. Lieut. Coll'l & Major have neglected to act. He, as eldest Capt'n, desires a promotion. No arms or ammunition in store. No Indians in the County.

Coll: John Heywood's returns for Edgecomb County. 14 Companies. Number of men, including officers, 1,317; 5 Captains Removed, laid down or dead. No Indians in the County, nor arms in Store. The number of Militia upon a new muster may be above 200 more. It is desired that more Companies be added and these more equally divided.

Perquimans County, Coll: John Riussset's Regim't, including officers, 379; 3 (?) Companies. No arms nor ammunition. No Indians; 150 Quakirs in ye Militia. Wants to divide the Eldest Company, and Recommends ——— for Capt'n.

Pasquotank County, Coll: R't Murdens. Regiment, officers Included, 590. No arms; no Indians. David Davys & William Martin recommended in Room of Capt'ns, Heighe & Abercrombie.

Northampton County, John Dawson, Coll: 7 Companys, officers Included, 739. Capt'n Will'm Short recommended for Major as Eldest Capt'n, in Room of Major James Manny, deceased. The return Short by 200. No arms, &c., in Store. No Indians but the Meharins, about 7 or 8 fighting men.

Granville County, Capt'n Hurst's Troop, with officers, 32. A few Safora Indians.

Alex'r McCullogh gives up his Commission for Orange. Recom-

mends John Grey. Sherriif Dixon, Lieut. Col: not proper to Succeed him.

Hyde County, Coll. Senclair's Reg'ts, 4 Companies, with officers, 252.

Coll: DeRosset's Regiment in Johnston County, 10 Companies, officers included & Troop of Horse, 893. No Indians. Indifferently armed; must have Guns. Capt'n Person has resigned; Robt. Cade, his Lieut., to Succeed him.

Onslow County, Coll: John Starky. Regi'mt, 4 Companies, officers included, 352. No Indians. No arms in store.

Coll: Barrows' Regim't, for Beaufort County, 7 Companies, 587. The Coll: gives up; recommends Mr. Boyd, Lieut. Coll., to succeed him; Major Caruthers to be Lieut. Coll.; Capt'n Buck to be Major; Mr. John Handy to be Capt'n, and John Alderson to be a Capt'n in place of Capt'n Newman, who is infirm and desires to be excused. No Indians. No arms in the publick Store. In the County about 50£ weight of powder and 150£ of large Shot.

Col: Rutherford's Regim't of Troop in Bladen County, 441; a Troop of horse, 36. A new Company necessary to be made at Waggomas. James Row recommended for Capt'n. Drowner's (?) Creek on the Head of Little Pedee, 50, furnishes a mixt crew, a lawless people filleth the Lands without patent or paying quit rente. Shot a Survey'r for coming to view — (?) Lands, being inclosed in great Swamps. Quakers to attend musters or Pay as in the Northern Counties. Fines not high Enough to oblige the Militia to attend musters. No arms, stores or Indians in the County.

Major Payne, by Coll: Eaton, for Granville County, recommends John Martin to be Capt'n over part of Sugar Jones Company, & Will'm Haris Rows Capt'n over the other part above Shaw's Road, and John Hawkins Capt'n over part of Rich'd Coleman's Company, & Will'm Johnston over part of Will'm Harris' Company, & Will'm Porter (?) Capt'n instead of Benjamin Sims, removed, & John Ferohack (?) in room of Osborn Jeffries, & Mr. Robert Hicks to be on the Commission of the Peace.

Currytuck County, Coll. Shingold, 5 Companies, officers Included, 345. Will'm Shingold to be Coll., Stephen Williams Lieut. Coll., Robert Whitehall Major, Tho: Burgess in Room of Capt'n Davys, John Woodhouse in room of Capt'n Caron, Jacob Farrows in room of Capt'n Job Carr.

CRAVEN COUNTY.

A LIST OF THE COMPANY OF THE NORTH SHORE, BELONG TO CAPT'N
JOHN SHINE'S DISTRICT FROM THE HEAD OF BROAD CREEK
DOWN TO THE MOUTH OF THE RIVER.

Capt'n John Shine.	Francis Bond.	
Newmon Dun, Lieutenant.	Frances Dawson, Senor.	
John Edmonson, Ensign.	Frances Dawson, Junor.	
William Vaughan, Clark.	John Moor.	
Farnfold Green, Senor, Seargent.	Jonas Ejues.	10
Nicholas Harper.	Ga. Johnson.	
James Carraway, Seargent.	Samuel Harper.	
John Biggs, Corporal.	Jacob Jones.	
Joseph Edmonson, Corp.	Stephen Moor.	
Selevens Justis, Corp.	Frances Delamar.	10
Charles Shnewolf, Corp.	Thomas Carraway.	
John Vendrick.	Thomas Simmons.	
Benjamin Gutroy.	Isaac Simmons.	
Peter Vendrick.	Jacob Grinder.	
John Brown.	James Robarts.	10
James Steward.	Jerey Johnson.	
Thomas Littell.	Benjamin Dotey.	
Peter Hyman.	John Oliver.	
Mickell Hyman.	Francis Armstrong.	
John Carraway, Senor.	John Bets.	10
Nathan Bun.	Wm. Bryant.	
Isaac Hertherly.	Samuel Lucus.	
John Frankling.	Thomas Delamar.	
John Bedcoat.	Thos. Brown.	
John Ackis.	John Fulsher.	10
James Conneway.	Henry Hovor.	
William Whitty.	Thomas Shine.	
Thomas Eureton.	Anenty Moor.	
Furnefold Green, Juner.	Benjamin Hall.	
Titus Green.	James Shine.	10
Samuel Pasey.	David Edwards.	
Wm. Russell.	John Good.	
Furnefold Green.	James Fulford.	
Wm. Carraway, Juner.	Richard Fulshor.	
Wm. Fulsher.	Daniel Vendrick.	10
The whole Company of men is.....		70

A True List of Capt'n John Shine Company, taking by Wm. Vaughan, Clark, December the 5th, 1754.

The hole Company of Just 70 men.

Capt'n John Shine his Commission he had October the 9th (?) day, in the Year of our Lord 1754.

JOHNO SHINE.

December 8, 1754.

FIELD OFFICERS OF THE REGIMENT OF CRAVEN.

Edward Griffith, Colo.

Daniel Shine, Lieut. Colo.

Hardy Bryan, Major.

Captains in Said Regiment.

Lewis Bryan.

Thomas Graves.

Joseph Bryan.

John Shine, removed out of the County.

Solomon Rew.

Abner Neal.

Arthur Johnston, no list returned.

John Curruther, no list returned.

John Islar.

Cassin Brinson.

Arms and Ammunition from his Majesty's Stores, None.

Indian Nations in our Neighborhood, None.

A LIST OF THE FIELD OFFICERS, CAPTAINS AND SUBALTERNs IN THE
REGIMENT OF CRAVEN, WITH THE DATE OF THEIR COMMISSIONS,
AND THE NUMBER OF MEN IN EACH COMPANY, INCLUDING OFFICERS;
WHICH LIST, WHEN COMPLETE, IS TO BE RETURNED TO HIS EXCELLENCY,
THE GOVERNOR:

Date.	No. of Men.
January, 1755—Edward Griffith	Colonel.
Daniel Shine	Lt.-Colonel.
Joseph Leech	Major.

John Shine	C.	
Newman Dunn	L.	
John Edmondson	E.	70
John Isler	C.	
William Isler	L.	
Wm. Jones	E.	72
Lewis Bryan	C.	
_____	, L.	
_____	, E.	97
Cason Brinson	C.	
Chris'r Dawson	L.	
David Lewis	E.	
Thomas Graves	C.	
Joseph Hannis	L.	
John Fonvielle	E.	94
Joseph Bryan	C.	
John Hill	L.	
John James	E.	67
Abner Neale	C.	
James Hancock	L.	
Stephen Wallis	E.	
Frederick Jones	C.	
For Sol. Rew, Dec'd	L.	
_____	, E.	
Arthur Johnston	C.	
_____	, L.	
_____	, E.	50
John Caruthers	C.	30
_____	, L.	480
_____	, E.	

(Endorsement)

Returns for Craven, 1756.

692:17:8, Robertson.

December 10th, 1754.

The Date of Cap't John Isler's Commisison Is from the Thirteenth
Day of April, In the year 1753.

 THE LIST OF THE GENTLEMEN SOLDIERS.

William Isler, Lieu'ten't.	William Sanderson.
William Jones, Ensign.	Patterson Golbert.
Thomas Davis, Sergeant.	Robert White, Juner.
Aaron Gooding, Sergeant.	Daniel West.
John Stanland, Sergeant.	John Taylor.
Benjamin Stanland.	William Randal.
Gershom Stanland.	John West.
Samuel Fields.	Melcher Remm.
John Gilbert.	John Lavender.
Mathew Wilks.	Michael Koonce.
Robert Howard, Jun'r.	John Hudler.
William Gilbert.	Jonathan Sanderson Junr.
James Messer, Sener.	Solomon Dawaty.
John Koonce.	Hennery Ball.
Joseph Golbart.	Thomas Deen.
George Koonce.	Thomas Fookes (?).
Phillip Miller, Junr.	Tenes Parker.
Demcey Thomas.	Andrew Cohoon.
Edward Commins.	Barned Howard.
Thomas Murphv.	William Chaney.
John Parker.	William Davis.
Stephen Colbart.	John Davis.
Robert White, Sen'r.	James Graves.
Abraham Sanderson.	Edward Price.
William Callom.	Jacob Bell.
Joseph Davis.	James Taylor.
Gabrel Riggins.	Joseph Remm.
Edward Frost.	Tobias Koonce.
John Worsley.	John Brian.
Jacob Remm.	Benjamin Gilbert.
Benjamin Harrison.	Benjamin Messer.
John Colbart.	John Hutson.
Jacob Reasonhover.	Edward Bush.
Richard Fields.	Samuel Howard.
Isack Mackey.	Gosper Granad.
John Jones.	Moses Green.
John Yates.	Samuel Colbart.

(Endorsement)

Destriect North side Trent River from Higgans' Bridge to the head of said river.

CAP'T LEWIS BRYAN.

A LIST OF THE COMPANY OF FOOT FROM MR. JAMES MACKILWEAN'S
MILL ON MAULE'S RUN AND UPWARDS TO YE COUNTY LINE BE-
TWEEN CRAVEN AND JOHNSTON COUNTIES:

John Halingsworth.	William Duberty.
Jacob Johnson.	Charles Smith.
Garat Johnson.	John Collings.
Will'm Peters.	John Arnul.
Benjamin Sanderson.	Aron Cocks.
Will'm Gorald.	Abraham Peters.
Walter Jones.	Absalom Tuton.
James Gorald.	Anthony Wherrey.
Andrew Johnson.	Jeremiah Honley.
Augusten More.	Jacob Vanpelt.
Abraham Cocks.	John Oatreket.
Benjamin Brown.	Jonas Griffen.
Benjamin Beasley.	Isaac Carter.
Benjamin Cocks.	John Halle.
Benjamin Blount.	John Tamit.
Clement Dyson.	James Harbert.
Charles Holingsworth.	John Griffen.
Caleb Wigen.	Joseph McReal (or McKeal).
Dines Canon.	Joseph Bryan.
David Cuminings.	Joseph Durham.
Edward Canon.	John Taylor.
Francis Arnul.	Mason Phillips.
Granbery Honley.	Peter Anderson.
George Charlton.	Peter Low.
Haris Yeoman.	Robert Allen.
Hezekiah Smith.	Samuel Saterwhit.
Harry Smith.	Solomon Peters.
Henry Gibens, Sin'r.	Samuel Rite.
Henry Gibens, Jun'r.	Samuel Branton.
John Barber.	Thomas Phillips.

Joshua Bunkham.	Tuke Taylor.
Joseph Jackson.	Thomas More.
Joseph Letchworth.	Thomas Bass.
John Beasley.	Thomas Fish.
John Yeoman.	Thomas Yeoman.
Joseph Booten.	Will'm Clark.
James Leigh.	Will'm Lewis.
John Mixon.	Will'm Barber.
Jacob Johnson.	Wm. Beasley.
James Taylor.	Wm. Booten.
John Bayn.	Wm. Goral.
John Pringle.	Wm. Mickson.
John Anderson.	Wm. Leigh.
James Gallaway.	Wm. Ream.
John Philips.	Wm. Ray.
James Anderson.	Wm. Butler.
John Chapmon.	Wm. Rigbe.
Thomas Sutton.	Wm. Johnson.
	Wm. Benect.

Taken the 25th day of October, 1754, By me,

LEWIS BRYAN.

My Commission is Dated Anno domini 1747.

A LIST OF THE MELETIA COMMANDED BY JOSEPH BRYAN IN CRAVEN
COUNTY, BELONGING TO COLN. EDWD. GRIFFITH'S RIDGEMENT.

	Private Men.	Guns & Swords	
Capt. Joseph Bryan.			
John Hill, Lieutenant.	Richard Hart,	1	1
John James, Insign.	Nicholis Lawly,	1	1
Lazarus Pearce, Sargeant.	Thomas Sarris,	1	1
John Hartley, Sargeant.	Jacob Miller,	1	1
William Nelson, Sargeant.	Francis Nash,	1	1
Isaac Barrenton, Corporell.	Edw. Gatlin, Jun.,	1	1
Andrew Morgan, Corporell.	Christian Ipoek,	1	1
Robt. Ring (King), Corporell.	James Willis,	1	1

Private Men.	Guns & Swords.	Private Men.	Guns & Swords.
Abraham Warren,	1 1	William Gatlin,	1 1
George Fisher,	1 1	James Arthur,	1 1
John James, Junr.,	1 1	Isaac Barrenton, Jr.,	1 1
Thomas Wane,	1 1	Benjamin Prescote,	1 1
Moses Arnol,	1 1	Fisher Gaskins,	1 1
John Bishop,	1 1	Henry Jones,	1 1
Martin Hagin,	1 1	Thomas Gaskins,	1 1
James Reel,	1 1	Joshua Hill,	1 1
David Dunn,	1 1	John Williams,	1 1
Joshua Reel,	1 1	John Lewis,	1 1
John Wane,	1 1	Robt. Wilson,	1 1
Joseph James,	1 1	Sammuel Lukis,	1 1
Starkwell Bright,	1 1	Dennis Perdoc,	1 1
Thomas Walding,	1 1	John Thomas,	1 1
Edw. Gatlin, Junr.,	1 1	Francis Surls,	1 1
John Gatlin, Junr.,	1 1	James Moor, Drummer.	
John Gatlin, Scur.,	1 1		

The men have all got Powder and Lead according to Law.
October ye 9th, 1755.

JOHN GATLIN, Clk.

A TRUE LIST OF THE MILITIA.

Capt. Jos: Bryan.	Thos. Farlis.
Jno. Hill, Lieutenant.	Fras: Nash.
Jno. Jans, Insign.	Jacob Miller.
Lazrs. Pearce, Sarg.	Edwd. Gatlin, Junr.
Wm. Nelson, Sarg.	Christia Mock.
Jno. Hartly, Sarg.	James Willis.
Andrew Morgin, Corpriel.	Abraham Worrar.
Jno. Bryan, Cor.	Geo: Fisher.
Isaac Barrenton, Cor.	William Pardue.
Jos. King, Corporal.	Jno. James, Junr.
Richard Harte.	Thomas Wane.
Thomas Bonner.	Moses Ernul.
Nicholas Lawley.	Martin Whitford.
Zebulon Rice.	Frac. Sirls.

Thomas Matchett.
 Jno. Bushop.
 Martin Hagon.
 Samuel Lukus.
 John James.
 David Dun.
 James Reece.
 Joshua Reece.
 Thos. Fisher.
 John Wane.
 Joseph James.
 Stockel Bright.
 Robt. Caulahane.
 Thos. Waldon.
 Edw: Gatlin, Scur.
 John Gatlin, Scur.
 John Gatlin, Junr.
 Wm. Gatlin.
 Edmond Wiggins.
 John Wiggins.
 Edmond Wiggins.

James Arthor.
 Samll. Granbery.
 Joseph King, Junr.
 Jeremiah King.
 Robt. King.
 Isaac Barrington, Junr.
 Stephen Hill.
 Benja. Present.
 Jno. Kemp.
 Fisher Gaskins.
 Jas. Kemp.
 Wm. Williams.
 Joshua Hill.
 Jno. Williams.
 Jno. Lewis.
 Jno. Arnall.
 Peter Hand.
 Robt. Wilson.
 Jno. Russell.
 Joseph James.
 Michael McCarty.

67.

October, 1754.

A true List Pr. Me.

JNO. GATLIN, Clerk.

(Endorsement). Date of the Comms. April 14th, 1753.
 District from upper Bro. Creek to Molls Run.

NO. CAROLINA.

New Bern, April 15th, 1758.

LIST OF THE CRAVEN COUNTY TROOP OF HORSE. COMMANDED BY
 CAPTAIN PETER RUTGERS.

Peter Rutgers.....Captain.
 James Parkinson.....Lieutenant.
 Bencjah Dotey.....Coronet.
 Ephraim Lane,.....Qr. Master.

John Holloway.	Isaac Nan Dam.	
John Parkinson.	Samuel Slade, Jr.	
Thomas Tyre, Junr.	James Stevenson.	
Benjamin Griffin.	Jacob Blacklidge.	
Spencer Betts.	Joseph Coart.	
John Smith.	Antapass Tuesdell.	
George Hays.	Samuel Branton.	
John Daniel Metslow.	Richard Seattle.	
Samuel Lawson.	Wm. Brice Fonveille.	
Samuel Blackford.	Mathew Arthur.	
Patrick Kennady.	Nathaniel Richardson.	
Thomas Tyre, Senr.	James Jarrell.	
Wm. Bastin Whitford.	John Griffin.	
Elijah McCoy.	John Bryan.	
Perrigan Cox.	Andrew Moyers.	
Kittrell Mondine.	Thomas Murphy.	
Thomas Leech.	Jacob Taylor.	
Wm. Mansfield Lipscomb.	Martin Worsley.	
John M. Graw.	John Kernegee.	38.

By Order.

JAMES GREEN, JR., Clerk.

(Endorsement). List of the Troop.

NORTH CAROLINA—Craven County.

A LIST OF A FOOT COMPANY OF SOLDIERS COMMANDED BY CAPT. THOMAS GRAVES, BY COMMISSION BEARING DATE THE SIXTH OF JANUARY, 1751, FOR THE DISTRICT FROM THE LOWER SIDE OF SOW WEST CRICK TO THE TOWN BOUNDS.

Joseph Hannis	.....	Lefftenant.
John Fonvielle	.....	Insign.
Benjamin Griffin	.....	Sargent.
Samuel Pope	.....	Sargent.
John Macfashon	.....	Sargent.
Samuel Berry	.....	Corprol.
Luke Russel	.....	Corprol.

William Trewhit.
 Jabiz Mot.
 John Yeats.
 James Caddel.
 John Jones.
 William Jones.
 Fountain Lane.
 Nathan Ward.
 Joseph Pringle.
 Ephraim Lane.
 Daniel Wilson.
 John Heath.
 Henry Heath.
 David Herring.
 Thos. Coatman.
 Cornelious Loftin.
 Wm. Lambsdell.
 Joseph Price.
 Robert Taylor.
 John Slade.
 Wm. Sivell.
 Samuel Mackubins.
 Joseph Hall, Junr.
 John Humphrey.
 Benjamin Lane.
 James Green, Junr.
 Matthew Mason.
 Benoni Loftin.
 Edward Clerck.
 Thomas Stephens.
 John Taylor, Junr.
 Abram Taylor.
 John Cox.
 Thomas Hammond.
 George Lane.
 * * * d H.
 Richard Carlton.
 Luke Russel.
 Wm. Varnelson,

Samuel Griffin.
 Aws Powel.
 William Wiggins.
 Wm. Brice Fouvielle.
 Absolem Taylor.
 David Fouvielle.
 Joseph Sherrod.
 Owin Dohety.
 Daniel Dohety.
 John Carmack.
 Neal Watson.
 Joseph Trewhit.
 Edward Cox.
 George Lane.
 Samuel Berry.
 Elisha Cox.
 Elisha Cox, Junr.
 William Stringer.
 John More.
 George Metts.
 Cennet Mew.
 Arther Barronow.
 Jacob Griffin.
 Samuel Herring.
 James Herring.
 Matthew Goodvine.
 Richard Johnson.
 Thomas Rutter.
 Peter Handy.
 John Dep.
 William Mecoy.
 Willis Mecoy.
 John Cooper.
 Francis Nun.
 John Arnul.
 John Lane.
 John Taylor.
 Richard Humphrey.
 Wm. Humphrey.

Solomon Beasley.	Frs. Fonvielle.	
John Ross.	John Bryant.	
Samuel Slade, Junr.	Samuel Griffis.	
George Pope, Junr.	Houard Mackubin.	
Ambros Fields.	Azeriah Richason.	94.
Moses Davis.		

A treu List Taken the 15th of October, 1754, by me.

FARNIFOLD GREEN, Clerk.

(Endorsement) Militia List of Craven County, 1751. Capt.
Thos. Graves' List.

CHOWAN COUNTY.

A LIST OF MEN COMMANDED BY CAPT. ——— LEWIS, TAKEN THE
25TH OF NOV'R, 1754.

John Lewis.	Saml McGuire.
Charles Roberts.	Lewis Jones.
Wm. Bond.	Saml Hix.
John Jordan.	Jacob Privet.
Wm. Winham.	Micajah Bunch.
Thomas Jones.	John Jones.
Shadriach Powell.	Wm. Ashly.
John Parish.	Richard Woodard.
Thomas Hoskins.	Josiah Small.
Charles Jordan.	James Quin.
Lewis Jordan.	Wm. Mums.
Abraham Harris.	Saml. Farlee.
Thomas Muns.	John Hix.
Saml. Woodard.	John Lewis, Junr.
Brian Byrom.	David Ambross.
Anthony Jones.	Miles Halsey.
Jacob Ellis.	Ismael Bunch.
Paul White.	Mathias Fullerton.
Solomon White.	Saml. Hale.
Edd. Halsey.	Jesse Bunch.
Daniel Halsey.	Stephen Creech.

John Bryn.	Richard Glawan.
Jos. Harris.	John Cleland.
John Evens.	Abraham Nophilate.
James Salenger.	Wm. Jones.
Edwd. Woodard.	Simon Parker.
Thomas Hulard.	John Pettyrove.
David Boosh.	John Hoskins.
Isaac William.	Malachi Weston.
Jesse Amboss.	Wm. Weston.
John Thompson.	Thomas Weston.
Wm. Steward.	Thomas Jones, Junr.
John Baccus.	In all 66 men.
Patrick Hix.	

(Endorsement). Chowan, 1754.

A LIST OF MEN COMMANDED BY CAPT. MILES GALE, TAKEN THE
25TH OF NOV., 1754.

James Luten,	1	Joseph Blount,	1
Thomas Bonner,	1	Charles Blount,	1
John Ross,	1	Solomon King,	1
John McKildo,	1	Wm. Jackson,	1
Samuel Davis,	1	Robert Jackson,	1
Richard Rogers,	1	Jacob Morrel,	1
John Bennett,	1	Joseph Hues,	1
John Robinson,	1	Aurt Ellinson,	1
Daniel Goldsmith,	1	Wm. Luten,	1
Wm. Bonner,	1	John Arnold,	1
Thomas Bonner,	1	John Astie,	1
John Rumbough,	1	John Cooper,	1
Jeremiah Mitchiner,	1	Robert Wallace,	1
Wm. Budham,	1	Thomas Hoskins,	1
John Luten,	1	James Hurst,	1
Thomas Luten,	1	John Holeham,	1
Nathaniel Howent,	1	Robert Gibson,	1
George Liles,	1	James Swinson,	1
James Hubbard,	1	Abel Miller,	1
John Clealand,	1	James Price,	1

Arthur Allen,	1	Caleb Gardner,	1
Joseph Champion,	1	James Gardner,	1
Francis Foye,	1	Wm. Jones,	1
Samuel Luten,	1	Thomas Egilston,	1
Elisha Parker,	1	Henderson Luten.	1
Wm. Reed,	1	Richard Smith,	1
John Vann,	1	John Stockley,	1
Milwin Dickes	1	Lewis Jones,	1
John Jones,	1	Saul. Gregory,	1
Anthony Jones,	1	Thomas Hacket,	1
John Hubbard,	1	In all 62 men.	
Robert Williams,	1		

Capt. Miles Gale's List (62) Men.

A LIST OF MEN COMMANDED BY CAPT. JAMES ALSTON, TAKEN
25TH NOV., 1754.

Joseph Speight.	Wm. Mathis.
Wm. Reddick.	Edward Brumegn.
Robert Rogers.	John Hambleton.
Andrew Mathis.	Henry Morgan.
Demey Parker.	Henry Speight.
Wm. Dilday.	Joseph Ellis.
Wm. Vann.	Stephen Parker.
Wm. Powell.	Jesse Williams.
James Phelps.	John Kittrell.
John Kittrell, Junr.	John Benton.
Saml. Kittrell.	John Benton, Junr.
Francis Parker.	Joseph Hines.
Robert Rogers.	Moses Bird.
Wm. Rogers.	John Hines.
Joseph Rogers.	Moses Hines.
John Warters.	Elijah Benton.
Samuel Williams.	Elijah Bird.
Saml. Wells.	Caleb Polson.
John Batha.	Elisha Parker.
James Wells.	Richard Parker.
Saml. Wells, Senr.	John Moor.

John Warters.	Wm. Moor.
Joseph Thompson.	Daniel Parker.
Henry Dilday.	Isaac Parker.
Edwd. Vann.	Robert Parker.
Danl. Rogers.	Willis Williams.
John Arline.	Moses Boyce.
Nicholas King.	Saml. Williams.
John Connor.	Gregory Goff.
Demsey Odum.	Wm. Vann.
Richard Baker.	Henry Dilday.
Thomas Baker.	Benj. Brown.
Jonathan Baker.	James Brown.
Titus Boyce.	George Demsey.
Jacob Boyce.	George Williams.
Wm. Warters.	John Maderay.
Solomon Craford.	James Wills.
Francis Doughty.	Moses Benton.
Demsey Doughty.	John Benton.
Wm. Doughty.	Wm. Hase.
Moses Parker.	Joseph Fig.

In all 82 men.

CHOWAN COUNTY.

SIR: I Received your Excellency's Command Dated the 4th of last Month Relating to the Militia of Chowan County, in Obedience to which I have herewith Transmitted to you, Everything therein Mention'd in the best manner it was in my Power.

1st. I have Enclosed to your Excellency the Most Exact Muster Roll of the Regiment under my Command I could Possibly Obtain.

2d. I have also Enclos'd to you A list of the Several field Officers and Captains in My Regiment According to their Seniority and the best Description of the Several Districts of Each Company I could get from the Captains.

3d. I have herein taken Notice of what Captains are Dead or removed Which is only Capt. James Jarlee that is dead, therefore I could Not come properly at the Description of his District nor the Date of his Commission. But there is none remov'd out of their Districts That I can be Inform'd off under My Command. I can't properly Recommend any Person in the Room of Capt. Farlee

Deceas'd, if my Observations on the 4th Article Should take place. But if they do not, I recommend Wm. Walton to Supply his Post.

4th. The Regiment I now Command wants some Regulations in it as your Excellency will Observe from the Several lists now Return'd, for Some Companys are about 57 Men, Others 125, and one 189 which Are no ways in Proportion. What I would Observe on this Article is That after your Excellency hath Appointed Such Captains as you shall think proper, I would advise to leave a Blank In Each Commission only to Describe the District & bounds of Each Company & to make them Consist as Near as possible of about 80 Men Each, Including Officers, which then will allow of one Captain more to be added, & it would be much more Commodious & Agreeable To the People in General, and the Several Companys would be very full.

5th. There are no Arms in his Majesty's Stores Belonging to My Regiment, But as to Ammunition there is 400 pounds weight of Bullets and Swan Shot, and there is an Order of the last Chowan County Court to Purchase 100 weight of Gun Powder at the Expence of the County & that is all.

6th. There has no Defects Occur'd to me on the Militia Law, But the Small Allowance to the Officers & the Extravagant ones allow'd to Common Soldiers.

7th. There is but one Indian Nation in Chowan County, Which are Called the Chowan Indians. But their Strength is Nothing, and their Condition very Deplorable By the Artifice & Cunning of Some of their Neighbors. I am Informed they Consist of Two Men and five women & Children which Two white men would at any time Overcome.

I Shall leave the foregoing Remarks to your More wise & prudent Consideration.

I am Sir, with the greatest regard & Esteem,

Your Excellency's Most Obedient and very Humble Servt.,

JAS. CRAVEN.

Edenton, December the 7th Day, 1754.

To His Excellency Arthur Dobbs, Esqr.

(Endorsement.)

To His Excellency, Arthur Dobbs, Esq., Governor & Commander in Chief, &c., In North Carolina.

NORTH CAROLINA:

A LIST OF THE DUPLIN TROOP, VIZ.:

Frederick Gregg, Capt.	James Cookes.
John Dickson, Leut.	James Cook.
Samuel McKae, Corp.	Jos. Ken.
John Miller, Quarter Master.	Wm. Leacock.
Thos Kenan, dr.	George Miller.
Wm. Wright.	Mosses Tiller.
Archd. Houston.	Antony Miller.
Zebulon Hollinsworth.	Antony Cook.
Felix Keenan.	Peter Frederick.
Abraham Moulton.	James Mears.
James Ratliff.	Isaac C. Daniel.
Chas. Gavin.	Frederick A. Daniel.
Saml. Gavin.	Ebular Cook.
Edwd. Matchet.	Izac (?) Savidge.
John Moore.	Robert Knowls.
Wm. McCann.	John Goss (?)
Hugh McCann.	John Matchet.
Manual Lozier.	Richard Miller.
Jere Holden.	John Cook, Senr.
Patrick Fitsmooris.	

The above is a True Copy from the Inlisting paper.

FREDR. GREGG, Capt.

No Arms nor Ammunition belonging to His Majesty's Stores are
In this Troop.

(Endorsement.)

A List of the Duplin Troop.

JOHNSTON REGIMENT—Lewis DeRosset, Coll.; Simon Bright, Lieut. Coll.; Samuel Smith, Major.

NAMES OF CAPTAINS.	SUBALTERN OFFICERS.	Commission'd Officers in Every Compa.	Non-Commission'd Officers in Every Compa.	Private Men in Each Company.	Total Am't of Each Compa.
1. Benj. Williams.....	.....	3	9	60	72
2. John Hinton.....	.....	3	9	60	72
3. Edw'd Powers.....	Robert Cade, Lieut'n.....	3	9	60	72
4. Simon Herring.....	Joshua Herring, Lieut'n, Anthony Herring, Ensign.....	3	8	82	93
6. Wm. Speight.....	Elias Bergeron, Lieut'n, Wm. Speight, Jun., Ensign....	3	9	93	105
7. Benj. Herring.....	Rich'd Byrd, Lieut'n, Mich'l Risher, Ensign.....	3	9	59	71
8. Needham Bryan.....	John Smith, Lieut'n, John Youngblood, Ensign.....	3	10	93	106
9. Wm. Whitfield.....	Aaron Smith, Lieut'n, Henry Smith, Ensign.....	3	8	56	67
10. Fr. McLeween.....	Francis Harper, Lieut'n, _____, Ensign.....	3	9	67	79
11. Ab'm Shephard.....	George Norris, Lieut'n.....	3	9	87	99
		30	89	717	836
Troop of Horse—					
5. Stephen Caid.....	R. Caswell, Lieut'n, Jno. Rows, Cornett, Arch'd McIlroy, Qr. Mas.....	4	3	55	62
		34	92	772	898

May It please your Excellency:

The above is as exact List as possibly can make out at present, for as the three first Captains have not returned their Lists was obliged to guess at the number of their men and believe I am rather less than more. Edwd. Powers having resigned must desire of G. ——— his Lieutn. Robert Cade. The people are in general very poorly armed, however, there are few but have Guns, and being an Inland County & no nations of Indians near, it is not much exposed. The fines in the militia Laws are not high enough nor the times of mustering frequent enough, and the pay of the Soldiers in Case of Invasion or going to the Assistance of the neighboring colonys too great.

In the Commissions to the Caps of horse they ought to be commanded to obey the orders of the Coll. of the County in the same manner as the Capt. of Foot, for many reasons obvious from the face of the Militia Law and the nature of things.

These remarks are humbly submitted to Yr. Excellency's better judgment and were made only in pursuance of your orders.

I am Yr. Excellency's most Dutifull & Obedient Servt.,

LEWIS DeROSSET.

To His Excellency Arthur Dobbs, Esq., Capt. General & Govr. in Chief ect of North Carolina.

A TRUE COPY OF CAPT. JAMES WOOTEN'S MUSTER LIST.

Malachi Hinton, Lieut.	Emaniwell Earp.
Aron Rogers, Ensn.	John Ward.
Drury Rogers, Sergt.	Joseph Hayes.
Phillip Thomas, Sergt.	John Cocks.
Drury Vinson, Sergt.	Jacob Delk.
James Jordin, Corpl.	Michael Curtis.
John Snipes, Corpl.	James Paterson.
George Ward, Corpl.	Thomas Wood.
Isham Rogers, Drmr.	Benjamin Wood.
William Johnson.	Samuel Colins.
Jeathrow Woodard.	John Rabun.
Luke Earp.	Richard Rabun.

William Wilder.	Thomas Earp.
Edward Hocut.	John Earp.
Robert Trawick.	Mial Wilder.
Richard Homes.	Hopkin Wilder.
Roland Cornolas.	Michael Morril.
William Elinton.	Jeremiah Wells.
Malachi Wimberly.	Absalam Harwood.
John Watson.	James Maxwell.
Thomas Tomlinson.	Robert Wilder.
William Honoycut.	William Wall.
Michael Adkinson.	William Hocut.
Joseph Bonit.	Lewis Liles.
John Starling.	Lewis Bryan.
Micajah Oncl.	Lewis Jordin.
Michael Rogers.	Richard Rabun.
Joab Wilder.	William Hinton.
John Wilder.	Nathaniel Wilder.
William Snipes.	Samuell Delk.
Robert Duck.	William Honoycut.
William Duck.	William Houghton.
Robert Duck.	Benjamin Cash.
Timothy Duck.	Moses Williams.
James Branan.	Demey Ward.
Joseph Earp.	James Earp.
Demey Welch.	Henry Earp.
Giden Homes.	John Eddino.
Joshua Earp.	William Simpson.
John Nowel.	John Honoycut.
Jesse Wooten.	Willis Counsil.
Thomas Youngblood.	

(Endorsement.)

All belonging to Johnston.

A TRUE LIST OF ALL THE SOLDIERS BELONGING TO THE COMPANY
UNDER MY COMMAND, VIZ: WILLIAM BRAY.

Joshua White, Lieutenant.	Benjamin Dauge, Serjeant.
Lamuel Halstead, Serjeant.	Absalom Legett, Ensign.
Gideon Whitehurst, Serjeant.	Willis Etheridge, Corporal.

William Ferebee, Corporal.	Samuel Bernard, Junior.
Willoughby Daudge, Corporal.	Caleb Glasgow.
John Simmons, Drummer.	Cornelius Grigory.
Samuel Bernard, Seignior.	Peter Morisset.
Grifoth Gregory.	Thomas Hutchins.
Caleb Ch h.	Peter Daudge.
William n, Junior.	Solomon Perkins.
Jere	Jonathan White.
Henry Perkins.	Silvester Varden.
John Perkins.	Jeremiah Toms.
Samuel * * * , Seignior.	Josiah Lee.
Abner * * * *	John Ba * * *
John * * * *	John Etheridge.
James Fink.	Samuel Lee, Junior.
James Biggs.	Solomon Etheridge.
Amos Etheridge.	Joseph Poyner.
John Barber.	Robert Heath.
Caleb Etheridge.	Thomas Havord.
Caleb Bell.	Joshua Taylor.
William Lee.	Asa Simmons.
Thomas Perkins.	Thomas Ferebee.
Robert Brooks.	Malachi Lee.
William MunCreef.	Peter Ferebee.
Samuel Jones.	Luke Barnard.
Thomas Fenton.	John Ellis.
Thomas Glasgow.	John Hughs.
Phillips Cays.	Willough MunCreef.

This List Contains 510 Common Soldiers Besides officers.

WILLIAM BRAY.

ORANGE COUNTY.

May it Please your Excellency,

I had the honour of a Collo. Commission for Orange County, but as it lies at a grait Distance, and very inconvenient for me to Act, beg leave to resign; the properest person to Act in that Commission who lives in the County is one John Gray who is Sheriff of sd. Coun-

ty; there is one Dixon who now is Lieutenant Collo. who is not very proper I think to bear the Commission, but your Excellency is the best Judge. I am, may it please your Excell'n,

Your Excellencys Most obed. Hble Servt.,

ALEXR. M. CULLOCK.

New Bern, 19 December, 1754.

ORANGE COUNTY.

To His Excellency, Arthur Dobbs, Esqr., Gov'r & Commander in Chief in & over the province of No. Carolina:

SIR: Pursuant to your Excellency's Instructions of the 27th of January last to me directed, as Lieut. Colonel of the Regiment of Orange, I have returned the list of Officers with the Number of Private Men in each of the Companies that Appeared at the General Musters.

Mark Morgan had Notice of his being Appointed Capt., but did not Attend to be qualified.

Michael Dickson, not being of Ability of Body, Desired to be excused.

John Gordon, Esqr., was present when the other Officers were Qualified, but refused to except of the Captain's Commission.

Laurence Thompson, Esqr., having been by a late Commission appointed Capt. of a Troop of Horse, did not Qualify to the Commission in the Foot.

Robert Harper Moved to South Carolina last Sumer.

Robert Little was Qualified, but by an Indisposition in the family could not Possibly give his Company Notice to be at the Muster.

If it suits your Excellency's Pleasure, I humbly Conceive would be agreeable to Appoint the following Persons, in the place of those Captains that are wanting, To wit:

John Patterson, Esqr., and Thomas Loyd, in the Room of Mark Morgan, whose Company was too large.

Laurence Rambo, in the Room of Captains Gordon and Dickson, whose Companies were too Small.

William Lee, in the Room of Robert Harper.

The Districts are not so regular as they may be for the ease of the

People, but as there is no Colonel Appointed, and so many of the Captains not Qualify'd, I thought it suitable to Postpone the affair till your Excellency's Pleasure is further known.

I shall take care, so far as I am capable, to Discipline the Regiment under my Care, but as I am not well acquainted in the Law of the Army (?) and Military Affairs, am Doubtful of answering the Design, which this great trust was Reposed in me, And would Therefore humbly request your Excellency's favour in Excusing me from * * * in that station any longer, believing there are others in the County More Capable, Namely, Laurence Thompson, Esqr., and * * * Alexander Mebane.

Inclosed with the list above Mentioned comes a list of Captain Thompson's troop of light Horse.

So wishing your Excellency much Happiness in the Administration of your Government, I take leave to subscribe my self, with the greatest Respect,

Your Excellency's Most Faithful and Ready Servant,

JOSIAS DICKSON.

Orange, April the 12th, 1755.

(Endorsement.)

To His Excellency, Arthur Dobbs, Esqr., Capt. General and Governor in Chief in and over the Province of North Carolina.

JOHN BOND, ESQR., M. D.

CAROLINA JONES.

ONslow COUNTY.

In obedience to your Excellency's Command, I answer to the several articles to me transmitted, as follows:

To the first article, I answer, I refer to the fifth annexed.

To the second, as to the above article.

To the third, Richard Wallace removed, Joseph Ward proposed to succeed as lieutenant in Capt. Ward's Company.

To the fourth, leave that to your Excellency.

To the fifth, never was any.

To the sixth, the legislature can best judge; only if some officers in each Company at certain times were to examine each house &

see that they had arms & ammunition, as the law directs, both those that are exempt from muster as those that are enlisted.

To the last article, no indian in our County.

JOHN STARKEY.

ONSLOW COUNTY REGIMENT OF MILITIA CONSISTS OF—

John Starkey, Colonel,

Edw'd Ward, Sen'r, lieutenant Colonel,

Edw'd Ward, Jun'r, major,

Field Officers.

The white oak Company's district, from the northern bound of the county to Bear Creek, consists of 75 men, 4 Serjants, 2 Corporalls & 1 drummer. Stephen Lee, Capt.

The North East Company's district, from Bear Creek to the N. E't branch of New River, having 58 men, 1 Corporall, 1 drummer. Rich'd Ward, Capt.

The North West Company's district, from the North east of New River bound to the South west branch, having 89 men, 3 Serjants, 2 Corporalls, 2 drummers. John Shaeleford, Capt.

The South west Company's district, from the South west of New River along the Sound to the South bounds of the County, having 94 men, 3 Serjants. Tho. Hicks, Capt.

White Oak Company, 75 men. Stephen Lee, Capt.

North East do, 58 men. Rich'd Ward, Cap'n.

North West do, 89 men. John Shaeleford, Cap'n.

South West do, 94 men. Tho: Hicks, Cap'n.

In all 316 privates, exclusive of the officers.

The lists annexed are what has been lent to me from the severall Captains.

JOHN STARKEY.

LIST OF CAPT. STEPHEN LEE'S COMPANY ON WHITEOAK RIVER,
BELONGING TO COL. JOHN STARKEY'S REGIMENT IN ONSLOW
COUNTY.

Peter Starkey	1	Thomas Morris	36
William Hadnot	2	Edmund Thorle	37
William Howard	3	William Cook	38
James Bivens	4	Thomas Webb	39
Henry Elliot	5	Alex'r Grant	40
Edward Wall	6	Robert Wambeldy	41
Pheneas Stephens	7	Ralph Ewes	42
Richard Stephens	8	William Jameson	43
John Parrot	9	David Dudley	44
Thomas Owens	10	William Dudley	45
Benjamin Owens	11	John Wells	46
Owen James	12	Joseph Wells	47
Joseph Hull	13	Nathaniel Wells	48
Samuel Green	14	William Burnap	49
Emmanuel Jones	15	Peter Arnold	50
William Jones	16	Isaac Burnap	51
Thomas Collins	17	Isaac Evans	52
John Burnap	18	George Bullock	53
Matthias Johnston	19	Samuel Simpson	54
Stephen Hawkins	20	Jebe Ellis	55
Joseph Hawkins	21	Robert Simpson	56
Gideon Hawkins	22	Lewis Trott, Sen'r	57
Anthony Mitchel	23	Lewis Trott, Jun'r	58
John Spicer	24	Philip Dunahow	59
Thomas Perry	25	Jacob Bedel	60
Samuel Jones	26	Isaac Bedel	61
John Cahoon	27	John Simpson	62
Henry Edens	28	John Warbarton	63
Edward Burk	29	John Porkabile	64
Benjamin Stevens	30	Samuel Pierson	65
Richard Williamson	31	Jeremiah Pierson	66
William Harbert	32	Silivan Pierson	67
Richard Westbrook	33	Gabriel Waters	68
Thomas Knights	34	John Waters	69
Nathaniel Hancock	35	James Akins	70

Richard Field	71	Isaac Gipson	74
Smith Field	72	John Booth Hutton	75
William Gipson	73	Rich'd Oldfield	76

Sergts.

Theophilus Weeks,
 Anthony Charlescraft,
 John Howell,
 Richard Pitts,

Corpl's.

Peter Badcock,
 Samuel Spearman,
 James Rook, Drummer.

AT A MUSTER ON TUESDAY, THE 12TH OF MARCH, ANNO DOM. 1754.

Present: Capt. Stephen Lee, Lieutenant Solomon Grant, Ensign John Dudley.

Then it was Ordered by Capt. Stephen Lee that the Company should meet at Jonathan Milton's on the No. E't of New River, on Tuesday, the Second day of April next, in Order to join the rest of the Companys belonging to Coll. John Starkey's Reg't at a General Muster, in order to Improve them in their Exercise.

Vera Copia, Test. CHAR: HAY, Clk. Compa.

(Endorsement.)

List of Capt. Stephen Lee's Company on Whiteoak River, 1754.
 Wm. Askins, 1 Wolf.
 Tho's Roberts, 1 Cat.
 Mickell Russle, 1 Do.

NORTH CAROLINA—ONSLow COUNTY.

A MUSTER ROLL OF FORCES, RETAKEN AT HENRY RHODES' ON FRIDAY, THE 25TH OF OCTOBER, 1754, TO SERVE AS MILITIA IN A REGIMENT OF FOOT, COMMANDED BY THE HONORABLE COLONEL JOHN STARKEY, ESQR., IN CAPTAIN THO. HICKS' OWN COMPANY, VIZ:

- | | |
|-------------------------------|---------------------|
| 1. Sam'l Alexander, Sergeant. | 5. James Henderson. |
| 2. Thos. Alberton, Sergeant. | 6. John Heidelberg. |
| 3. Thomas Beasley, Sergeant. | 7. Joseph Loyd. |
| 4. Daniel Hicks. | 8. Richard Tomson. |

-
- | | |
|------------------------|-------------------------|
| 9. James Tomson. | 48. Solomon Rhodes. |
| 10. George Cooper. | 49. John Crawford. |
| 11. Daniel Raynor. | 50. Jacob Strout. |
| 12. Nathaniel Hedgman. | 51. Lewis Jenkins. |
| 13. William Loyd. | 52. William Fountain. |
| 14. George Jenkins. | 53. Peter Costin. |
| 15. Thomas Butler. | 54. William King. |
| 16. Horatio James. | 55. Thomas Evans. |
| 17. John Gurganis. | 56. Mathew James. |
| 18. Adam Keeling. | 57. William Bishop. |
| 19. Richard Barber. | 58. John Padget. |
| 20. Hugh Gray. | 59. William Reynolds. |
| 21. John Roberts. | 60. Stephen Costin. |
| 22. Nicholas Ruark. | 61. William Moor. |
| 23. Daniel Mashbourn. | 62. Henry Bishop. |
| 24. Ambrose Hill. | 63. George Shepard. |
| 25. James Padget. | 64. William Marchmont. |
| 26. John Brinton. | 65. Charles Williamson. |
| 27. Thomas Nicholas. | 66. John Haws. |
| 28. James Alberton. | 67. Nathaniel Averitt. |
| 29. Charles Strout. | 68. John Costin. |
| 30. Henry Fountain. | 69. Thomas Bracher. |
| 31. Jonathan Fountain. | 70. Elias Eaden. |
| 32. Michael Williams. | 71. Job Hunter. |
| 33. James Waltham. | 72. William Hill. |
| 34. John Avernild. | 73. Simon Hobs. |
| 35. Thomas Rhodes. | 74. John Jones. |
| 36. Henry Jenkins. | 75. Phillimon Morriss. |
| 37. John Phillips. | 76. Thomas Shelton. |
| 38. Thomas Loyd. | 77. Greyor Bishop. |
| 39. James Cranford. | 78. William Devol. |
| 40. John King. | 79. John Eadon. |
| 41. Jarvis Bump. | 80. Mathew Brinson. |
| 42. Anthony Moor. | 81. Aaron Prescott. |
| 43. Samuel Mashbourn. | 82. Joseph Briley. |
| 44. Benjamin Shepard. | 83. William Jenkins. |
| 45. Peter Poory. | 84. Edward Wood. |
| 46. Henry Bishop, Jr. | 85. Thomas Dickson. |
| 47. John Gray. | 86. William Burgis. |

- | | |
|-----------------------|----------------------|
| 87. Jonathan Everett. | 91. Smith Shepard. |
| 88. John Hansley. | 92. William Hunt. |
| 89. Robert Simpson. | 93. James Halford. |
| 90. Daniel Fling. | 94. Richard Freeman. |

PIONEERS:

- | | |
|------------------|------------------|
| Jacob Johnson. | William Jackson. |
| David McCormack. | John Lester. |

Present:

- Lieutenant, James Alberton.
 Ensign, Lewis Williams.

The above Forces was there Mustered, Trained and Exercised in Arms. Ordered that the Said Forces meet at said place on the first Friday in March next Equiped with Arms & Ammunition, and all other Accountments that the Law directs to be then and there Mustered, Trained and Exercised in Arms. Orders Since that said Forces meet at Jonathan Melton's on Tuesday, being 26 Instant November, in order for Generall Muster.

Number of Forces Deceased since 28th July, 1753, Six.

JNO. HUNT, Clerk.

Vera Copia.

 ONSLOW COUNTY—NORTH EAST DISTRICT.

November 26, 1754.

A LIST OF A COMPANY OF FOOT UNDER COMMAND OF CAPT. RICHARD WARD IN THE REGIMENT COMMANDED BY COLONEL JOHN STARKEY.

- | | |
|-----------------------------|------------------------|
| Richard Wallace, Liftenant. | 3. Abram Jarrot. |
| Enoch Ward, Insign. | 4. Andrew Arreckson. |
| Jabes Ellet, Adjutant. | 5. Henry Simmons. |
| Benjamin Ward, Sergeant. | 6. Edward Simmons. |
| Seth Ward. | 7. Nicklous King. |
| Francis Burns, Sergeant. | 8. Jos. French. |
| David Jones, Drummer. | 9. Thos. Eadings. |
| | 10. Jos. Morgain, Jun. |
| 1. Edmond Howard. | 11. John Collings. |
| 2. John Jarrot. | 12. Christ. Rumills. |

- | | |
|------------------------|-------------------------|
| 13. James McGinnis. | 36. Peter Morton. |
| 14. Jesse Overton. | 37. Richard Morton. |
| 15. Jesse Howard. | 38. Peter Steal. |
| 16. John Allway. | 39. Jos. Morton. |
| 17. John Salijer. | 40. Thos. Robertson. |
| 18. John Wilkins. | 41. Thos. Sephers. |
| 19. Sammel Ramsay. | 42. Jos. Barns. |
| 20. Dennis Aman. | 43. Benjamin Farnill. |
| 21. Philip Aman. | 44. Shad'k Hunter. |
| 22. Nath Hancock. | 45. Peter Russell. |
| 23. Wm. Morgain. | 46. Mitchell Russell. |
| 24. George Hollenshed. | 47. George Ward. |
| 25. John Nuton. | 48. Andrew Chambers. |
| 26. John Huggans. | 49. Elisha Hunter. |
| 27. Moses Harding. | 50. Ezekil Hunter. |
| 28. Jos. Thomas. | 51. James Whithows. |
| 29. Aaron Barber. | 52. Jos. Askings. |
| 30. Wm. Barber. | 53. Wm. Ahear. |
| 31. John Cupper. | 54. George Steal. |
| 32. Wm. Melton. | 55. John Tommus. |
| 33. Thos. Roberts. | 56. John Robertson. |
| 34. Wm. Askins. | 57. Richard Williamson. |
| 35. James Rustell. | 58. John Chamlers. |

(Endorsement.)

The Military List.

CAPTAIN JOHN SHACKELFORD'S COMPANY.

- | | |
|------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| Thomas Johnston, Lieutenant. | James Gould, Corporal. |
| James Howard, Ensign. | David Stone, Muster Master. |
| William Shackelford, Clerk. | 1. William Mills. |
| Jesse Williams, Sergeant. | 2. William Whaley. |
| John Humphrey, Sergeant. | 3. John Whaley. |
| Lott Williams, Sergeant. | 4. William Mills, Jr. |
| John Bradham, Drummer. | 5. Thomas Mills. |
| Joseph Williams, Drummer. | 6. James Mills. |
| Francis Gregory, Corporal. | 7. John Calaway. |

-
- | | |
|-----------------------|------------------------|
| 8. Phillip Baley. | 47. John Eavins. |
| 9. Moses Cox. | 48. James Eavens. |
| 10. David Parker. | 49. William Lester. |
| 11. William Stone. | 50. Thomas King. |
| 12. Hugh Glan. | 51. William Oldfield. |
| 13. Benja. Steadham. | 52. William Lewis. |
| 14. Obed Williams. | 53. William Williams. |
| 15. John Johnston. | 54. Stephen Williams. |
| 16. Thomas Olsbey. | 55. Joseph Sanderford. |
| 17. John Gregory. | 56. Timothy Merrill. |
| 18. Amos Williams. | 57. Benjamin Johnston. |
| 19. Joseph Mumford. | 58. John Johnston. |
| 20. Robert Sanders. | 59. Richard Melton. |
| 21. Charles Sanders. | 60. Elmore Anderson. |
| 22. Jacob Humphrey. | 61. Abel Anderson. |
| 23. Thomas Andrews. | 62. William Ambrous. |
| 24. William Humphrey. | 63. James Ambrous. |
| 25. Mark Ratlef. | 64. Daniel Austin. |
| 26. Arter Royal. | 65. Benjamin Hilliard. |
| 27. John Godbey. | 66. Joseph Berryman. |
| 28. Samuel Royal. | 67. Francis Sumner. |
| 29. Gibbons Janings. | 68. Moses Anderson. |
| 30. William Williams. | 69. Samuel ———— |
| 31. Stephen Williams. | 70. Joseph ———— |
| 32. James Denson. | 21. Molborn Simmons. |
| 33. Abraham Lewis. | 72. Robert Courtney. |
| 34. Francis Godfrey. | 73. Anthony Lewe. |
| 35. Luck Bartfield. | 74. William Lewe. |
| 36. Nathaniel Jones. | 75. George Brack. |
| 37. John Howard. | 76. Eleizer Brack. |
| 38. John Chapman. | 77. Richard Brack. |
| 39. Henry Burdeker. | 78. John Melton. |
| 40. Mathew Brinson. | 79. Richard Hare. |
| 41. Robert Nickson. | 80. Titus Hare. |
| 42. Nathaniel Smith. | 81. James Hare. |
| 43. Solomon Parker. | 82. Thomas French. |
| 44. Zachariah Heals. | 83. Robert Melton. |
| 45. Adam Brinson. | 84. Thomas Farnil. |
| 46. George Brinson. | 85. Benjamin Farnil. |

86. David Bumpus.

88. James Wontlon, Jr.

87. Richard Melton.

(Endorsement.)

October, ye 5th, 1754.

PASQUOTANK COUNTY.

A SEPARATE LIST OF THE CAPTAINS & FIELD OFFICERS IN THE REGIMENT OF SAID COUNTY, VIZT.:

Robert Murden, Colonel; Thomas Taylor, Lieutenant-Colonel; Jarvis Jones, Major.

First. Samuel Lowemon, Captain, whose Company begins at The Mouth of Pasquotank River and bounded by Arronose Creek, containing 51 men.

Second. Captain, Josiah Nash; bounded by Arronose and on the North side of Pasquotank River to Fork Bridge, containing 62 men.

Third. Captain, Nehemiah Jones; bounded on the Fork Creek on the North Side of Pasquotank River and bounded on the upper of said County, containing 68 Men.

Fourth. Captain, Griffin Jones bounded by Indian Town Bridge and on Arronose Creek, containing 51 Men.

Fifth. Captain, Benjamin Palmer; beginning at the Mouth of Pasquotank on the Southwest Side of ye Same up as Far as Newbegun Creek, containing 62 Men, together with the Quakers. David Davis is dead.

Sixth. Captain, Samuel Hieghe; bounded on Newbegun Creek and The said Pasquotank River & up the same to Nobs Crook Creek, containing 76 men, together with the Quakers. William Martin is dead.

Seventh. Captain, William Abre Crombie; bounded on Nobs Crook Creek from thence binding Pasquotank River to the Head of the same, containing 50 men.

Eighth. Captain, Hennery Delon; bounded on Symond Creek and on Little River, running up the same on the west side to the Head of ye Same, containing 95 men, together with the Quakers.

May it Please your Excellency:

I beg leave in Pursuance of the third Article of your Excellency's Instructions to Recommend David Davis in the Room & District of Samuel Heith, deceased; & William Martin in the Room & District of William Abercrombie, deceased.

Submitted to your Excellency by your Dutiful

& Obedient Servant,

ROBERT MURDEN.

Pasquotank, December 18th, 1754.

In answer to the first Article I have enclosed your Excellency an Exact Muster Roll of the Regiment of Pasquotank County & a separate List of the Several Field Officers and Captains in said Regiment According to their Seniority & Describing the District of each Company.

Third Article your Excellency is acquainted above.

The fifth: There is no Arms nor Ammunition belonging to his Majesty's Stores in said Regiment, nor any Indians in the neighborhood of said Regiment.

The defects of the Militia Law wth such further necessary Regulations is Humbly submitted to Your Excellency

By your Dutiful & Obedient Servant,

ROBERT MURDEN.

Pasquotank County, December 18th, 1754.

PASQUOTANK COUNTY, 1755.

NORTH CAROLINA—PASQUOTANK COUNTY.

AN EXACT MUSTER ROLL OF THE REGIMENT OF S^D COUNTY, COMMANDED BY COLL. ROBERT MURDEN.

IN CAPT. SAM'L LOWMAN'S COMPANY.

John Burges, Lieutenant.	Wm. Griffin.
Benjamin Torksey, Ensign.	Thomas Fairecloth.
Nathan Pusley, Sergeant.	Jacob Curling.
John Brown, Sergeant.	Isaac Cartwright.
John Right, Sergeant.	John Gallop.
Absalom Grimes, Drummer.	Daniel Gallop.
Wm. Cartwright, Drummer.	Jos. Messer.
Thos. Sawyer, Corporal.	Coy Messer.

John Beals, Corporal.
 Jacob James, Corporal.
 John Forbes, Corporal.
 Wm. Wright, Corporal.
 Jacob Gilford.
 Wm. Andres.
 Gideon Needham.
 Ezekiel Jorksey.
 Abaganaa Purkens.
 Thomas Jorksey.
 Joshua Gray.
 Charles Wright.
 Thomas Cartwright.
 Peter Barco.
 Isaac Gilford.
 Christopher Bray.
 Wm. Harrison.
 Joseph Harrison.
 Joshua Harrison.
 Robert Harrison.
 Wm. Burges.
 Hennery Haymon.
 Jonathan White.
 Abel Gallop.
 Mark Gallop.

Baley Forbes.
 Stephen Burges.
 Thos. Burges.
 Caleb Gray.
 John Seamore.
 Jarves Seamore.
 Shadrack Williams.
 John Cox.
 Joseph White.
 Stephen Brent.
 Abraham Cartwright.
 John Scarbrow.
 Joseph Guilford.
 Hennery Bray.
 William Barned.
 Jacob Brocket.
 Josiah James.
 Jonas Gallop.
 James Forbes.
 Thomas Smith.
 Abraham Weldon.
 Jacob Hassel.
 51 Private Men.
 SAMUEL LOWMAN, Captain.
 JOHN SQUIRES, Clerk.

IN CAPTAIN JOS. NASH'S, BEING YE SECOND.

Thomas Grandy, Lieutenant.
 Caleb Grandy, Ensign.
 Joseph Williams.
 Isaac Jones.
 David Jones.
 Nehemiah Jones.
 James Smith.
 William Jones.
 Absalom Grandy.
 Isaac Jones.
 Thomas Hastings.
 Lodewick Williams.

John Jolley.
 Joseph Morgen.
 Jeremiah Sexton.
 Matthew Hennenden.
 Wm. Winbery.
 Thornton Gray.
 Griffin Gray.
 Joseph Bell.
 Joseph Ferril.
 John Gregory.
 Hennery Brown.
 John Ivey.

Robert Spence.	Griffen Gray.
John Jones.	Joseph Bell.
James Sawyer.	Joseph Ferril.
Alexander Sawyer.	Hennery Gilbert.
Joshua McDaniel.	Daniel Roads.
Isaac Williams.	William Roads.
Charles Sawyer.	Thomas Gregory.
Wm. Williams.	Truman Spence.
John Sawyer.	Lodewick Williams.
John Hastings.	Tulley Sawyer.
Caleb Sawyer.	Joab Dough.
Robert Sawyer.	Willis Williams.
John Sawyer.	Deliverance Rich.
Samuel Pavy.	Thomas Sawyer.
Samuel Smith.	Dennis Sawyer.
John Burnham.	Samuel Sawyer.
Wm. Humphres.	Solomon Sawyer.
Wm. Humphres.	Truman Sawyer.
Jos. Sawyer.	Joseph Jones.
Zachariah Sawyer.	Joshua Burnham.
John Jolley.	David Cook.
Joseph Mergen.	Theophilus Grigory.
Jeremiah Sexton.	Caleb Grigory.
Matthew Heruden.	62 Private Men.
Wm. Winbery.	JOSIAH NASH, Captain.
Thornton Gray.	RICHARD SAWYER, Clerk.

IN CAPTAIN NEHEMIAH JONES' COMPANY, BEING YE THIRD.

Isaac Litten, Lietenant.	William Linton.
Isaac Jones, Ensign.	Silas Linton.
John Ralley, Sergeant.	Thos. Lewis.
Samuel Smith, Sergeant.	Alexander Spence.
David Jones, Sergeant.	James Spence.
Greves Spence, Drummer.	Edward Spence.
James Spence, Drummer.	Hennery Thorrogood.
Samuel Edney, Corporal.	Asa Thorrogood.
Shadrack Taylor, Corporal.	Samuel Creech.
Jacob Burnham, Corporal.	William Sikes.
John Daley.	Josiah Gambling.

William Chamberlain.	Willis White.
Francis Overton.	Benjamin Burnham.
Charles Overton.	Caleb Burnham.
Daniel McCoy.	Wm. Taylore.
Charles Rector.	William Darnal.
Joseph Upton.	William Taylore.
Amos Upton.	John Umphris.
Josiah Upton.	John Smith.
Benjamin Overton.	Caleb Abbett.
Peter Overton.	Randal Ralley.
Richard Overton.	John McBride.
John Right.	Patrick Ralley.
George Burges.	Joseph Thackney.
Edward Hallsed.	Hezekiah Bright.
William Overton.	James Bright.
John Overton.	Gabril Taylor.
Robert Overton.	David Dunken.
Thomas Overton.	John Thackney.
Josiah Forehand.	William Overton.
Chearles Bright.	Even Jones.
Charles Bright.	James Makefasson.
Isaac Bright.	Robt. Cumaday.
William Bright.	Cornelius Forehand.
Aaron Bright.	James Hallale.
Moses Makefasson.	Caleb Chamberlain.
Richard Bright.	Zachariah Knight.
Newton Edney.	Charles Knight.
John Cartwright.	Lisha Knight.
	68 Private Men.
	NEHEMIAH JONES, Captain.

IN CAPTAIN GRIFFEN JONES' COMPANY.

Thos. Reading, Lieutenant.	Jonathan Norton.
Wm. Willson, Ensign.	John Scarbrow.
Ben Bell, Sergeant.	Joseph Godfreys.
John Gray, Sergeant.	Jonathan Thomas.
Jos. Smisson, Sergeant.	Jno. Sawyer.
Wm. Burges, Drummer.	Jacob Godfrey.

Wm. Bano, Drummer.	Jos. Godfrey.
Jos. Bell, Corporal.	Job Godfrey.
Mark Gallop, Corporal.	Jas. Gilbert.
Nathan Willson, Corporal.	Ben Willson.
Jno. Swane, Corporal.	Jno. Gillford.
Ben Phillips, Corporal.	Jas. Grigory.
John Gray.	Job Grigory.
Saml. Phillips.	Jonathan Garrett.
William Peacocks.	Robt. Saunderlen.
Thomas Grigeory.	John Saunderlen.
Charles Grigeory.	John Saunderlen, Junr.
Francis Low.	Richard Collens.
Geo. Cocks.	Dennis Collens.
Thos. Hollowday.	Jas. Searbrough.
Theos. Grigeory.	Esaw Snow.
Jos. Temple.	John Hues.
Willis Upton.	Solomon Temple.
Solomon Granday.	Edwd. Forbus.
Stephen Gray.	Moses Forbus.
David Spence.	Jacob Forbus.
John Ferril.	Callensworth Saunderlen.
George Ferril.	Isaac Forbus.
James Grigory.	Wm. Bareow.
Jacob Grigory.	Wm. Bray.
Nathan Grigory.	Jno. Bray.
John Jones.	51 Private men.

JAS. SOLLEY, Clerk.

IN CAPT. BEN PALMER'S COMPANY.

Thos. Hambleton, Lieutenant.	Isaac Fox.
Geo. Pendleton, Ensign.	Wm. Knights.
Robert Palmer, Sergeant.	Benjamin Masega.
John Rose, Sergeant.	Robert Pendleton.
Zeb Keyton, Sergeant.	Thos. Smith.
Robert Bayley, Corporal.	Samuel Smith.
Anthony Markham, Corporal.	John Pool.
John Peggs, Corporal.	Thos. Slamp.
Wm. Royalls.	Wm. Boyd.

Jno. Royall.	John Pointer.
Isaac Jennings.	John Coppersmith.
David Jennings.	John Clark.
Jno. Saunders.	Thos. Armor.
Richard Saunders.	Thos. Corah.
Zachariah Keyton.	Emanuel Knights.
Jos. Keyton.	Joseph Peggs.
Jos. Brocher.	John Lister.
Thos. Palmer.	Barnaby Coffey.
Thos. Palmer, Junior.	Wm. Davis.
Wm. Davis.	Thos. Armor.
Samuel Davis.	Joseph Armor.
Ben Meads.	George Winbery.
Jno. Bassnett.	John Comander.
Jno. Bassnett, Junr.	John Corah.
Wm. Bassnett.	John Corah, Junr.
Joseph Bassnett.	Samuel Commander.
Lamuel West.	Wm. James.
John Fox.	Thos. Corah.
Samuel Davis.	Wm. James.
John Guen.	James Ralley.
Wm. Powers.	William Woodley.
Timothy Pendleton.	John Meads.

56 private men besides Quakers.

Joseph Scott.	James Davis.
Samuel Sott.	John Eueragin.
William Bunday.	Benjamin Morris.

6 Quakers in Capt. Benjamin Palmer's Company.

IN SAMUEL HEIGHE'S, DECEASED, COMPANY.

David Davis, Lieutenant.	Caleb Carsey.
James Heigh, Ensign.	James Casey.
Benjamin Jennings.	Silvenas Clark.
Caleb Jennings.	Thos. Martin.
Wm. Sexton.	Joseph Sawyer.
Isaac Jennings.	Wm. Pelfe.
Wm. Wamon.	Robert Pelfe.
Wm. Jennings.	Thos. Lewis.

Samuel Davis.	Thomas Martin.
Samuel Brothers.	Joseph Sawyer.
Thos. Jennings.	Wm. Relfe.
John Jennings.	Robt. Relfe.
Christopher Rowe.	Thos. Lewis.
Volantine Rowe.	Relph Lewis.
James Ward.	Jeremiah Reding.
John Madran.	Joseph Reding.
Ezekil Cartwright.	Job Cartwright.
Thos. Pritchard.	H Ezekiah Cartwright.
James Pritchard.	Jos. Cartwright.
James Clark.	Edward Tadlock.
Daniel Jackson.	Wm. Swann.
Epheram Bright.	Jonathan Reding.
Samuel Pritchard.	Thos. Hunten.
John Harris.	Robt. Hall.
Edmund Jackson.	Hennery Paling.
Wm. Jackson.	Devoshan Davis.
John Smithson.	Timothy Meads.
Thos. Tweedy.	Samuel Heigh.
Wm. Simpson.	James Duffey.
Jacob Riggs.	Robert Hosca.
Miller Riggs.	Samuel Reding.
Thomas Cartwright.	Wm. Delaney.
Samuel Pritchard.	Wm. Phillips.
Caleb Carsey.	Alexander Sneed.
James Carsey.	Thomas Cassey.
Silvenas Clark.	Richard Pritchard.

62 Private men besides Quakeers.

Matthias Jorden.	Joshua Scott.
Robert Jorden.	Abel Trueblood.
Joseph Jorden.	Joshua Trueblood.
Joseph Pritchard.	Josiah Trueblood.
David Bowle.	Caleb Trueblood.
Edward Scott.	Fisher Trueblood.
Stephen Scott.	Daniel Trueblood.

14 Quakers in Captain Samuel Heigh's Company.

 IN CAPT. WILLIAM ABERCROMBIE'S, DECEASED, COMPANY.

Hennery Nichals, Lieutenant.	Robert Cartright.
John Pritchard, Ensign.	Isaac Cartright.
Abraham Davis, Sergeant.	David Cartright.
John Richardson, Sergeant.	Cornelius Forehand.
James Scaff, Sergeant.	Jos. Richardson.
Joseph Spence, Drummer.	Stephen Richardson.
Thomas Forehand, Corporal.	Stephen Richardson, Junr.
Nathaniel Gray, Corporal.	Danl. Everton.
David Nichals, Corporal.	Edward Searff.
David Davis.	Israel Searff.
Alexander Spence.	Ephraim Overman.
Jacob Mitchel.	Wm. Harris.
Joshua Sawyer.	Isaac Whorton.
Jeremiah Sexton.	Edward Warton.
Francis Leak.	Robert Warton.
Jeremiah Leake.	Nuel Willbery.
Thos. Roads.	Jos. Sunderlan.
Isaac Sawyer.	Wm. Ward.
Benjamin Cooper.	Jno. Morris.
Samuel Cooper.	David Davis, Junr.
Thos. Temple.	Joshua Davis.
Jos. Temple.	Joshua Jennings.
Jas. McDanold.	Jos. Pritchett.
Wm. Nickols.	Elisha Pritchett.
Caleb McDanold.	Jas. Nickols.
Jos. Sawyer.	Joseph Seaton.
Jno. McDanold.	Abraham Davis.
Edward Williams.	Aaron Jackson.
Wm. Luffman.	John Chance.
	Jona. Searff.

50 Private Men in Captain Wm. Abercrombie's List.

IN CAPT. HENRY DELON'S COMPANY.

John Lowry, Lieutenant.	Wm. Armour.
John Hosea, Ensign.	William Boswell.
Joseph Davis, Sergeant.	William Coutanch.
Thos. Leonard, Sergeant.	Jacob Madrin.
Nineet Benton, Sergeant.	Isaac Weller.

David Bayley.	Edward Low.
John Bayley.	Horaha Nenters.
John Bayley, Junr.	Lemuel Ivey.
John Bayley, Son of Lat.	Abraham Hendrickson.
Henry Bayley.	Wm. Brothers.
Patrick Bayley.	Jno. Brothers.
John Hosca, Junr.	John Brothers, Junr.
John Turner.	Richard Brothers.
Joseph Turner.	Robert Brothers.
Samuel Benton.	William Jackson.
Henry Rapier.	David Jackson.
Thomas Mackey.	Moses Jackson.
Caleb Mackey.	Joshua Jackson.
William Lowry.	Bayley Jackson.
Jas. Jempson.	Edward Wardsworth.
Richard Jempson.	Peter Lovewell.
Wm. Lane.	William Taylor.
Solomon Pool.	Charles Taylor.
Solomon Pool, Junr.	Jacob Newbey.
Jos. Pool.	Josiah Rapier.
Jos. Pool, Junr.	Isaac Parker.
Patrick Pool.	Jno. Mann.
Jos. Rankhorn.	Thomas Dixon.
Wm. Rankhorn.	Simon Spence.

53 Men besides Quakers carried Upwards in Delons List.

Joseph Symons.	Ben Pike.
William Symons.	Aaron Morris.
Joseph Newbey.	John Morris.
Peter Symons.	John Morris, Junr.
Thos. Symons.	Jos. Morris.
Abraham Symons.	Joshua Morris.
Jeposaphat Symons.	Joshua Davis.
John Symons.	Thomas Davis.
James Newbey.	Aaron Hill.
Thomas Newbey.	Christopher Nicholson.
Samuel Newbey.	Benjamin Hill.
Joseph Overman.	George Low.

Ben Overman.	John Low.
John Overman.	William Low.
Samuel Overman.	Caleb Bundy.
Thomas Overman.	Gideon Bundy.
Enoch Overman.	Moses Bundy.
Jonah Langworthy.	Zachariah White.
Jesse Henley.	Ben White.
William Wood.	Robert White.
Bazy Nixon.	

42 Quakers in Capt. Delon's List.

Total amount, with the Quakers, 515 men.

Test: Robert Murden.

Returns from Pasquotank County, 1755.

PASQUOTANK, 7 October 1755.

SIR: I herein have enclosed the List of the whole Regiment under My Command as Near to your Excellency's orders as I could, and have since My arrival from the West Indies taken as Great Care and Diligence to have them well Disciplined and to see that they be in Good order as I well could; and ever shall be Careful to Do the same while I continue in that Station, &c.

SIR: Also Received yours of ye 22d of November which I Shall as Nearly Comply with as I Can, but have had no opportunity yet by Reason of My Going out of the Country did not Qualify to the Commission of the Peace, while Since my arrival, but now Shall set about to put Matters in as Good form as Lies in My power and Shall Ever be Ready to obey your Excellency's Commands with the Greater Care and Industry, My Weak Capacity will afford, so Conclud, Sir,

Your Humble and Obedant Servant,
ROBERT MURDEN.

To His Excellency Arthur Dobbs, Esq.

Endorsement: To His Excellency Arthur Dobbs, Esq.
Robert Murden's Letter to the Governor.

A LIST OF MEN COMMANDED BY CAPT. JOHN SUMNER TAKEN THE
25TH OF NOV., 1754.

Demsey Sumner.	Josiah Parker.
Saml. Sumner.	Demsey Sumner.
Jethro Benton.	Joseph Jones.
John Jones.	Moses Benton.
Moses Hair.	Demsey Jones.
Thomas Parker.	John Davis.
Wm. Parker.	Wm. Gwinn.
David Jones.	Thomas Fullenden.
Hardy Hunter.	Ruben Fulks.
Isaac Benton.	Moses Speights.
Benjamin Parker.	Henry Champion.
Samuel Green.	Wm. Kelley.
James Parker, Junr.	Isaac Harrell.
Abraham Hill, Junr.	Ezekiel Norfleet.
James Parker, Senr.	James Jones.
Jesse Hunter.	Henry Hill.
Thomas Wiggins.	David Rice.
Timothy Measles.	Ezekiel Laseter.
Moses Hamilton.	Wm. Scavils.
Epaphroditus Bentn.	Demsey Byrd.
Daniel Powell.	Wm. Brinkley.
Abraham Harrell.	Wm. Hubbard.
Wm. Harrell.	Elisha Hunter.
James Fulks, Senr.	Edward Lovell.
Isaac Hill.	John Gordon.
Dennis Drecole.	Josiah Granbury.
Aaron Leseter.	John Rice.
James Fulks, Junr.	Wm. Dobbs.
James Norfleet.	Joseph Howard.
John Knight.	Job Harris.
Wm. Hinton.	Edward Arnell.
Moses Measles.	James Wiggins.

In all 64

A LIST OF MEN COMMANDED BY CAPTAIN EDWARD VAIL, TAKEN
NOVR, 25TH, 1754.

Wm. Wolgard.	William Wilkins.
Job Chalton.	John Beasley.
John Wilkins.	John Bowson.
Nathaniel Ming.	Jos. Deer.
Thomas Ward.	William Sweatman.
Robert Beasley.	Jos. Johnston.
Jos. Barnes.	Job Butler.
Thomas Bennett.	Jacob Buttler.
Abraham Endess.	Jacob Doe.
Jos. Ming.	Levy Creecy.
Edward Standing.	William Orenton.
Ephraim Luten.	John Alcock.
Jno. Chalton.	Levy Horten.
John Simonds.	Christopher Butler.
William Harlow.	Argil Somonds.
John Harlow.	David Pratt.
Henderson Standing.	Joshua Pratt.
Samuel Gregory.	William Collins.
William Benbury.	Joseph Robins.
John Taylor.	William Bateman.
John Warbluten.	Charles Horten.
Cornelius Lary.	Jeremiah Horten.
Edward Orundel.	Samuel Benbury.
James Donlevy.	Thomas Benbury.
Francis Penrice.	Jos. Bennet.
Zachy. Salger.	Thomas Falkner.
Thos. Ming.	James Johnston.
Delight Nixon.	Francis Penrice.
John Benbury.	In all 57.

Endorsement: Capt. Vails List.

A LIST OF MEN LATELY COMMANDED BY CAPTAIN JAMES FARLEE,
DECEASED, TAKEN THE 25TH DAY OF NOVR., 1754.

Wm. Walton, Junr.	Bryant Byrum.
Timothy Walton.	Grisson Elles.
Wm. Walton Senr.	Demsey Raby.

Richard Walton.	Thomas Smith.
William Freeman.	Michael Smith.
Guy Hill.	James Smith.
Thomas Garrett.	Timothy Lilley.
Benj. Blanchard.	Joseph Lilley.
James Jamerson.	Joseph Copland.
Thomas Freeman.	Edward Nugent.
James Bond.	Micajah Chappil.
Harding Hurdle.	Richard Chappil.
Charles Rountree.	George White.
Joseph Taylor.	Lewis Outlaw.
John White.	James Eason.
Nathaniel Spivey.	Richard Felton.
Jacob Spivey.	James Scott.
Aaron Hill.	Benj. Bareman.
William Kelley.	George Eason.
Abraham Hill.	Jonas Spivey.
George Spivey.	Samuel Stallings.
Abner Eason.	Guy Hobs.
Edward Beveman.	Thomas Hobs.
Edward Trotman.	John Hobs.
Demsey Trotman.	William Wallace.
Amos Trotman.	Thomas Rountree, Senr.
Joseph Mezel.	Thomas Rountree, Junr.
Jeremiah Mezel.	John Freeman.
Richard Stallings.	Thomas Hurdle.
William Surtes.	Amos Hobs.
John Seivils.	Joshua Freeman.
Daniel Seivils.	Osten Nixon.
John Smith.	Saul Taylor.
Moses Lesator, Junr.	William Holmes.
Absalom Alpin.	Elijah Spivey.
Palthia Walton.	John Hinton.
James Costen.	Malachi Green.
Demsey Costen.	Garrett Davis.
Moses Lasator, Senr.	Mathew Davis.
Jothrom Lasator.	John Taylor.
Aaron Mezel.	Robert Taylor.
Joseph Alpin.	Henry Hill.

George Laseter, Senr.	Hanel Hoffer.
George Laseter, Junr.	Jacob Hinton.
Essias Laseter.	Charles Copland, Senr.
Thomas Ward, Senr.	Charles Copland, Junr.
Samson Laseter.	Abraham Gumbs.
Joseph Brown.	Jonas Hinton.
James Hayes.	Jesse Hunter.
Joseph Hays.	John Rourke.
Joseph Parker, Senr.	John Felps.
Abel Martin.	Edward Bresco.
Mauncilon Minchew.	Amariah Blanchard.
Boas Minchew.	Amos Blanchard.
Tobias Laseter.	Lemuel Taylor.
Richard Minchew.	Henry Wadkins.
Thomas Taylor.	Benjamin Spivey.
Gabriel Laseter.	Benjamin Findly.
David Felps.	William Hill.
James Ruark.	Joseph White.
William Horshew.	Timothy Burtch.
Richard Freeman.	Samuel Perry.
George Outlaw.	Amos Perry.
Jonathan Wallis.	William Sumner.
Rubin Hinton.	William Freeman, Junr.
Thomas Hill.	Thomas Acorn.
Thomas Ward, Junr.	Benjamin Attwell.
John Ward.	
Jesse Garrett.	The following are Quakers:
William Copeland.	Charles Jordan, Senr.
Amos Parker.	James Griffin.
Michael Welch.	Joseph Griffin, Senr.
Demsey Welch.	Joseph Griffin, Junr.
Jesse Copland.	Nathan Parker.
James Flaw.	Aaron Blanchard.
Humphry Parkes.	Ephraim Blanchard.
Hardy Holady Hutson.	Davenport Gooding.
Thomas Holady Hutson.	John Evins.
James Parker.	Joseph Ward.
Green Theach.	Samuel Ward.
Richard Garrett.	Joseph Parker, Junr.

Jeremiah Cannon.	John Jordin.
Charles Jordin, Junr.	James Jordin.
Samuel Parker.	Abraham Jordin.
Joseph Jordin.	Jacob Jordin.
William Sanders.	In all 189 Men.

A LIST OF MEN COMMANDED BY CAPTAIN CHARLES KING, TAKEN
NOVR. 25TH, 1754.

Henry King.	Thomas Harrel.
Henry King, Junr.	Thomas Harrel, Junr.
Solomon King.	Andrew Hamleton.
Edward Warren.	Jethro Harrel.
Thomas Barns.	James Ellis, Junr.
Henry Goodman.	Moses Langston.
John Odum.	John Parker.
John Lewis.	Rooks Jacob.
Edward Hare.	Jonathan White.
Joseph Brady.	Thomas Langston.
Edward Warrin, Junr.	Robert Knight.
William Umphlit.	John Carter.
Samuel Euer.	Stephens Sheppard.
Thomas Norris.	John Sheppard.
Solomon Green.	John Dickins.
William Smith.	George Vann.
Jonathan Smith.	Moses Hare.
Thomas Spartman.	Moses Hare, Junr.
Peter Harrell.	William Gatling.
David Harril.	William Gatling, Junr.
Jesse Harrel.	John Gatling.
Jas. Spartman.	Howard Pipkin.
William Felton.	Joel Goodman.
William Spatman.	William Goodman.
John Farrow.	Isaac Pipkin.
John Green.	Trufram Bethey.
Thomas Green.	Jesse Bethey.
William Waters.	Solomon Hiat.
John Green, Junr.	James Lang.
Jno. Spartman.	Moses Odum.
James Euer.	John Reen.

James Eure, Junr.
Stephen Eure.
William Langston.
Leonard Langston.
John Skinner.
James Ellis.
William Ellis.
Epaphroditus Jones.
William Skinner.
William Jones.
Hardy Jones.
Robert Stuard.
James Ozburn.
Henry Gwin.
John Skinner, son of Do.
James Thomas.
Robert Thomas.
John Ellis, Junr.
Richard Cirl.
Christopher Boys.
John Wallis.
Jacob Odum.
James Fryer.
Thomas Fryer.
Isaac Fryer.
William Fryer.
Edward Peland.
Jas. Peland.
George Piland.
Thomas Peyland.
Scarbrook Wilson.
William Umphlit, Junr.

William Lang.
Aaron Odum.
James Braddy.
Demsey Rooks.
Jaseph Rooks.
Jacob Rogers.
Joseph Rogers.
William Speight.
John Watson.
David Watson.
John Minshew.
Jacob Minshew.
John Minshew, Junr.
Thomas Ritter.
Charles Saunders.
William Morgan.
John Lee.
John Lee, Junr.
Henry Lee.
Thomas Rooks.
William Morris.
Marmaduke Rawls.
John Drury.
John Speights.
Francis Cadon.
John Hobby.
William Odum.
Jesse Ritter.
Edward Gatling.
James Wallis.
Francis Sanders.

In all 125 mer.

PERQUIMANS COUNTY.

A SEPARATE LIST OF THE CAPTAINS & FIELD OFFICERS IN THE
REGIMENT OF SAID COUNTY, VIZT.:

John Rieusset, Colonel; John Harvey, Lieutenant-Colonel; Benjamin Harvey, Major.

First. John Stevenson, Junr., Capt., whose Company is bounded by the North East Side of Perquimans County, beginning on the Sound Side & Bounded by Perquimans River Bridge, containing, including the Quakers, 159 men.

Second. Miles Harvey, Captain; bounded on the Sound side on the South West side of Perquimans River & to the North West by Perquimans River Bridge.

Third. Joseph Riddick, Captain; beginning at Perquimans River Bridge & bounded by the upper part of the said County.

I beg leave to recommend a Devision of Captain John Stevenson's Company to be bounded from the Sound as above by Sutton's Creek & across to Pasquotank County. The Inhabitants on the upper Side of Sutton's Creek to Perquimans River Bridge to be a new Company, & beg leave to Recommend Joseph Sutton, Junr., to be Captain of the said Company; which is Humbly submitted.

By your Excellency's Dutiful & Obedient Servant,

JOHN HARVEY.

Decr. 17th, 1754.

NORTH CAROLINA,

PERQUIMANS COUNTY.

To His Excellency Arthur Dobbs, Esqr., Captain General & Commander in Chief, in & over the said Province:

In Obedience unto your Excellency's Instructions I have Inclosed your Excellency an Exact Muster Roll of the Regiment of Perquimans County & a Separate List of the Several Field Officers and Captains in said Regiment According to their Seniority, & Describing the District of each Company.

As to the third Article in said Instructions beg leave to acquaint your Excellency that there is no Officers Dead Since the Commissions granted by the Honble. Matthew Rowan, President; nor any

Removed out of the Regiment Except Colonel John Rieusset, who may be Expected in May next at farthest.

The fifth Article beg leave to Answer that there is no Arms nor Ammunition from his Majesty's Stores belonging to the said Regiment; nor is there any Indians in the neighborhood of our Regiment.

The Defects of the Militia Law with such further Necessary Regulations is most humbly Submitted to your Excellency.

By Your Excellency's most Dutiful & Obedient Servant,

JOHN HARVEY.

Decr. 17th, 1754.

Endorsement: Perquimans—

NORTH CAROLINA—*SS.*

Know all men by these Presents that We, James Innes, James Murray and James Hasell, of the County of New Hanover, in the Province of North Carolina, Esquires, are held and firmly bound unto our Sovereign Lord George the Second by the Grace of God, of Great Britain, France & Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith, &c., in the Sum of Twelve thousand Pounds Proclamation Money of America, to be paid to our said Sovereign Lord the King, his Heirs and Successors for the use of the Publick of the said Province; to which payment well and truly to be made, We bind ourselves, our Heirs, Executors & Administrators, jointly & severally for and in the whole firmly by these Presents sealed with our Seals dated the 27th day of March in the XXVII year of his said Majesty's Reigu Anno Domini, 1754.

The Condition of the above Obligation is such that Whereas, by virtue of an Act of Assembly of the said Province entitled "an Act for granting to His Majesty the Sum of Forty Thousand pounds in publick Bills of Credit at the rate of Proclamation money to be applied toward defraying the Expence of raising and subsisting the forces for His Majesty's Service in this Province to be sent to the assistance of His Majesty's Colony of Virginia & for other Purposes therein mentioned," passed the 9th day of this present Month of March, the sum of twelve thousand pounds is applied and appropriated for raising & subsisting forces for his Majesty's Service as in the said recited Act is mentioned which sum is to be paid as by the said Act is directed to the Colonel or Commanding Officer of

the said Forces or His Order. And Whereas, the Honorable Matthew Rowan, Esqr., President & Commander in Chief in & over the said Province hath been pleased by a Commission under the great Seal of the said Province to constitute & appoint the above bound James Innes, Colonel of the Regiment to be raised for His Majesty's Service as aforesaid, and Whereas, His Honour the President hath likewise been pleased to give in favour of the said James Innes, or his Order, a Warrant to the Commissioners appointed by the said Act for Stamping, signing and emitting the said Bills and to the Treasurers of the Several Districts to pay out of the money that now is, or that hereafter is to be in their hands respectively, the said Sum of twelve thousand pounds for the uses and purposes before mentioned. Now, if the above bound James Innes, or the Commanding Officer of His Regiment for the Time being, shall duly apply the Money that shall be received by Virtue of the said Warrant according to the Intent & meaning of the before recited Act and shall also account for the same in the same manner as all other publick moneys are by law to be accounted for, Then the above obligation to be null and void or else to be and remain in full force & Virtue.

JAS. HASELL, (SEAL).

JA. MURRAY, (SEAL).

JAMES INNES, (SEAL).

Sealed and delivered (the words "jointly and severally, for and in the whole" being first interlined between the ninth and tenth line of the Bond.)

ROBT. PALMER,

FELIX O'NEILL,

A LIST OF CIVIL COMMISSIONS GRANTED BY HIS EXCELLENCY ARTHUR DOBBS, ESQ., FROM YE 17 JUNE TO THE 7TH AUGUST, 1755.

John Dickson, V. M., Duplin County.

Thomas Castellow, Coroner, Do.

Thomas Armstrong, Coroner, Cumberland County.

McClanaghan, Ranger, Anson County.

Jones, Sheriff, Rowan County.

John Dunn, Licence Law, Do.

John Maguire, V. M., Do.

John Verrel, Licence Law, Virga.

George Logan, P. Notary, Brunswick County.

AND LIKEWISE MILITARYS:

Anson County—Colonel, John Clark; Lieutenant-Colonel, Nathl. Alex; Major, Robert Harris; Captain, Robt. Harris.

Rowan—Captain, John Hampton; Ensign, ———.

Cumberland—Captain, ———; Lieut., ———; Ensign,

Capn., ———, India.

45 at Edgecomb.

4 at Bath.

11 at Ld. Craven.

Sent it down to W. Travis not Pd.

E. Neugent, P. Regr., Bladen.

Robert , V. M., Cumberland.

Paid 20 Ps. Prac. Aug. 16th.

GRANVILLE COUNTY.

GRANVILLE COUNTY—Ss.

THE MUSTER ROLL OF A COMPANY OF FOOT IN THE REGIMENT OF
GRANVILLE, COMMANDED BY THE SUBSCRIBER, TAKEN
SEPT. 6TH, 1755.

James Mitchell, Acting Lieut.	Soloman Howard.
Jacob Perry, Acting Lieut.	Jonathan Barrett.
Henery Howard, Acting Ensign.	Christopher Osborn.
John Banes, Sergeant.	Christopher Harris.
Jesse Parker, Sergeant.	William Carey.
William Hicks, Sergeant	Benjamin Ryans.
Richard Harris, Corporal.	Thos. Bradford.
William Jordan Corporal.	Robert Bandy.
Henery Jordan, Corporal.	Jeremiah Frazier.
Thomas Morris, Corporal.	Jeremiah Cleton.
Thos. Newbey, Corporal.	James Hembree.
George King, Drummer.	James Bandy.
Peter Perkins, Drummer.	Benjamin Simmons.
Thomas Christian.	David Howard.
David Mitchell, Clerk.	William Cleton.
William Moore.	James Roberts.
William Gowin.	James Roberts, Jr.
Nathaniel Holly.	Robert Glidewell.
William Holley.	John Parish.
Martin Wheeler.	Bartlet Yancey.
Francis King.	David Hembree.
John Thomasson.	Rodger Badget.
Edward Lloyd.	William Colvin.
Sherwood Harris.	Robert Hicks.
Gideon Cranshaw.	Jonas Parker.
Henery Day.	William White.
John Howard.	William Ogelvie.
Anthony Garnet.	John Stovall.
Henery Feagins.	John Stovall, Jr.
David Parish.	John Thomas.
Jonathan White, Jr.	James Blakely.
John Simmons.	Joab Mitchell.
Enoch Rentfro.	Thomas Howell.

Lewis Edwards.
 John Gallimore.
 John Knott.
 James Reeves.
 George Jordan, Jr.
 William Gilly.
 James Ferguson.
 John Cragg.
 William Cragg.
 Thomas King.
 Joseph Gowin.

Jos. Moore.
 John Hall, Jr.
 Richard Hawkins.
 Leonard Lindsey.
 Bartholomew Stovall.
 Edward Roberts.
 David Hall.
 Joseph Ferguson.
 Osbourn Hedgpeth.
 Joshua Hogins.
 Muster Roll.

Examined: Pr. Jno. Sallis, Capt.

May it Please Your Excellency, I have made bold to Inclose the list of my Company, for I rarely believe they have set Names to the Petition that does not muster under me; May it Please Your Excellency at a Great loss for want of Commissions for my Officers, if your Excellency approves of those men as they stand whose characters you may have of Mr. Harris, beg Your Excellency to be so good as to Order Your Secretary to make out Commissions.

I am with the Greatest Respect Your

Excellency's Dutiful, Most Obedt. Humble Servant,

JNO. SALLIS.

(Endorsement.)

Return for Granville County, 1755.

GRANVILLE.

SIR:

May it Please your Excellency Inclosed is a Muster Roll of the Regiment of Granville County, with the Number of Men & Condition of their Arms, the Best that I am at Present able to Render, also the List of Officers, with the dates of their Commissions, as will appear by the list. There is several of the Captains, since their Commissions were dated, is Removed. I have with the advice of the other field Officers, Appointed others to Succeed them. Robert Parker in Behalf of John Forohack, as also Evan Raglin in behalf of John Glover, & William Massey in behalf of William Person. John Martins Commission never Came to hand. Am Glad it did not, for

in my humble Opinion, he is not a proper Person for that Office, but if your Excellency Thinks proper, I'd Recommend Sugar Jones to Command Part of Phileman Hawkin's Company, which you'll Observe is Large 'Enough to Divide. I hope your Excellency will Please to send Commissions for the above with some Blanks for Subalterns.

In Regard to your Instructions from time to time shall ever Render due Obedience, & am Sir,

Your most obedient, humble Servant,

WILLIAM PERSON.

30th April, 1756.

P. S. For want of Proper Returns from the Several Captains touching the Condition of their Ammunition I can't give you a certain account thereof, but I am Induced to think it Scarce & not to be got.

W. P

(Endorsement.)

Letter from Colonel Person to his Excellency.

GRANVILLE COUNTY.

NOVR. YE 28TH DAY, 1754.

A JUST ROLE OF ALL THE TROOPERS NAMES BELONGING TO GRANVILLE COUNTY UNDER THE COMMAND OF CAPT. WILLIAM HURST. TO-WIT:

Daniel Osheal, left.	William Cheek.
Philn. Hawkins, Corranate.	Joseph Davenport.
John Hawkins.	Zachree Bullock.
Robert Boyd.	Benja. Kimball.
Derwin Elwick.	William Williams.
Hopkin Wilder.	William Hicks.
Joseph Duke.	Petter Green.
John Green.	William House.
Thomas Williams.	Thos. Parrish.
Jonas Parker.	William Duke, Junr.
William Stroud.	Patrick Lashly.
John Williams, Junr.	John Glover, Junr.
William Persons, Senr.	John Norwed.
Joab Metchil.	Ezeciah Terrill.

John Williams, Senr.	Johnathan John.
Henery Vandicke.	Thomas Green.
John Frowbank.	Matthew McMillon.
Charles Edwards.	Robert Mitchel.
John Coal.	Elis Marcus.
Robert Callur.	Simon Bechum.
Petter Kimball.	

Test: William John, Jr., Cl.

Endorsement: Capt. Wm. Hurst' Troope of Horse.

Men 39, besides officers.

But few fitted with Arms.

Arms and Ammunition none.

A small number of Saq. Indians living on the lands of Colonel Wm. Eaton in Granville.

WIL. HURST.

GRANVILLE COUNTY, 8 NOV., 1763.

To His Excellency the Governor of North Carolina:

SIR: Agreeable to the Acts of Assembly and the Rules of Military Discipline I have been under the Necessity of making known to your Excellency the Situation of our affairs with Regard to the Militia, that is to say, Colos. William Person having Neglected to qualify to Colos. Commission for this three years last past, & Refusing to Act as Colos. of the Regiment. I have taken the Burthen thereof on myself as being Lieutenant Colonel, and have Called a General Muster and with the help of the Major, have Examined the Several Companys agreeable to Law and have herewith Sent you the Several Lists of Militia Returned to me by the Clerks & Captains of the Regiment and as there is several Captains that has neglected to make their Appearance & Likewise to Doe their Duty Otherwise, and that Some of them are Removed, out of their Destrict & Some Deceased.

I have herewith sent a List of the Gentlemens names that I would Recommend to your Excellency for Captains in the room of those who have been Deficient in their Duty, Viz.:

Ephram Hamton in the room of Sherrod Harris, Dt.

Thomas Willingham in the room of Hennery Howard, Removed.

Thomas Cook in the room of Daniel Osheal, not Qualified.

And as your Excellency will observe By the following Lists that Several of the Companys are too Large and as they are very Desirous to be Divided, if your Excellency would favor us with some Blank Commissions for the Subalterns I would Indeavour to Divide them & fill up the Commissions for some persons of Ability, who should be most Convenient to the people.

Likewise if your Excellency should think fit to Give me the Command of the Regiment of Granville, I would beg leave to Recommend to your Excellency the officers most fitting for that purpose, Viz.: Major Osborn Jeffres to be Lieutenant Colonel; & Captain William Johnson as Major, and that you would please to send a Captains Commission for Mr. John Christmas who was Mr. Johnson, Lieutenant.

And that you would Excuse my Long & Tedious Letter and am,
Dear Sir,

Your most Obedient, most Obligant and most Humble Servant,

JAMES PAINE.

(Endorsement.)

To His Excellency Arthur Dobbs, Esqr., Governor of North Carolina.

Lient. Colonel James Paine's Letter & return of the Militia in Granville County.

LIST OF THE CAPTAINS WITH THE NO. OF THEIR MEN, &C.

1. Benja. Ward....126 Men.	2. Richd. Coleman..131 Men.
3. William Johnson 87 Do	4. Phil. Pryor..... 74 Do
5. Dan. Harris.....185 Do	6. Mich. Saterwhite.111 Do
7. John Pope.....120 Do	8. John Burt.....103 Do
9. Ephram Hamton.129 Do	10. Evan Raglin.... 74 Do
11. Thos. Sherwood..117 Do	12. Robt. Abernathy.103 Do
13. John Ferril....106 Do	14. Danl. O'Sheal... 88 Do
15. Henery Howard.132 Do	

Total No. 1686 men A. D. 1763.

JAMES PAINE, L. Colonel.

Granville County.

(Endorsement.)

A list of the Captains and Private Men.

GRANVILLE COUNTY.

MUSTER ROLL OF THE REGIMENT IN GRANVILLE COUNTY, UNDER
THE COMMAND OF COLO. WILLIAM EATON, AS TAKEN AT A
GENERAL MUSTER OF THE SAID REGIMENT 8 OCTOBER, 1754.

Wm. Person.....Lieut. Colo.
James Paine Major.

CAPTAIN JOHN GLOVER'S COMPANY.

George Glover, Lieut.	28. Edward Harris, Negro.
Evan Ragland, Ensign.	29. Daniel Potter.
1. Henry Bishop, Sergeant.	30. Abraham Estice.
2. William Glover, Sergeant.	31. John Bishop.
3. Joseph Lindsay, Sergeant.	32. George Bishop.
4. Joseph Bishop, Sergeant.	33. William Dickerson.
5. Thomas King, Corporal.	34. Emanuel Falkner.
6. Richard Hargroves, Corpl.	35. Martin Dickerson.
7. Henry Fuller, Corpl.	36. Thomas Sing.
8. Bartlet Searcey, Corpl.	37. Thomas Wiggins.
9. Thomas Lowe.	38. James Welch.
10. John Gossard, Drummer.	39. John Waldrope.
11. John Blackman.	40. Benjamin Ford.
12. William Smith.	41. William Holston.
13. John Smith.	42. Hugh Montgomery.
14. George Woodliffe.	43. John Kirkland.
15. Solomon Blackman.	44. John Hargrove.
16. William Lawrance.	45. John Walker.
17. Littleton Spivey.	46. John Searcey, Junr.
18. Thomas Smith.	47. Samuel Paschal.
19. Stephen Smith.	48. John Paschal.
20. Wm. Chavers, Negro.	49. Thomas Adaman.
21. Wm. Chavers, Jun., Mul.	50. Leonard Lyndsey.
22. Gilbert Chavers, Mulatto.	51. Elisha Jones.
23. Thomas Woodliffe.	52. Michael Bryant.
24. Thomas Smith, Merchant.	53. Edward Weaver.
25. Littlebury Woodliffe.	54. James Morefield.
26. William Woodliffe.	55. Alexander Burnet.
27. Ebenezer Wilson.	56. William Edwards.

- | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 57. Joseph Kimbal, Junr. | 78. John Paterson. |
| 58. John Glover, Junr. | 79. William Cook. |
| 59. John Bird. | 80. Abraham Cook. |
| 60. William Wagstaff. | 81. William Ford. |
| 61. Zachary Bullock. | 82. Charles King. |
| 62. Joseph Davenport. | 83. John Norwood. |
| 63. Josiah Mitchel. | 84. Robert Mitchel. |
| 64. Joseph Grey. | 85. John Williams. |
| 65. John Stroud. | 86. Benjamin Wheatly. |
| 66. Terence McMullin. | 87. John Williams, Junr. |
| 67. John Weaver. | 88. Daniel Fluquinon. |
| 68. Henry Vandyck. | 89. Charles Williams. |
| 69. James Trevillian. | 90. Joseph Glover. |
| 70. John Trevillian. | 91. Henry Rearden. |
| 71. Nathaniel Henderson. | 92. Joseph Lindsay. |
| 72. John Smith Nut Bush. | 93. William Falkner. |
| 73. William Woodward. | 94. Benjamin Edwards. |
| 74. William Wood. | 95. William Marlow. |
| 75. Penuel Wood. | 96. William Stroud. |
| 76. William Byas. | 97. William Williams. |
| 77. Moses Harvel. | |

CAPTAIN OSBORN JEFFREY'S COMPANY.

- | | |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------|
| Richard White, Lieutt. | 14. Joseph Fuller. |
| John McKissick, Ensign. | 15. James Sutton. |
| 1. Francis Bradley, Sergeant. | 16. James Wade. |
| 2. Howard Worley, Sergeant. | 17. John Sandland, Junr. |
| 3. John Farrell, Sergeant. | 18. Robert Allen. |
| 4. William McBee, Corporal. | 19. Joseph Farrell. |
| 5. Thomas Cook, Corporal. | 20. William Moxley. |
| 6. William Perry, Corporal. | 21. Robert Morgan. |
| 7. John Martin, Corporal. | 22. Isaac Winston. |
| 8. John Sandland, Senr. | 23. William White. |
| 9. Peter Vinson. | 24. John Green. |
| 10. Philemon Bradford, Junr. | 25. Thomas Huland. |
| 11. John Sutton. | 26. Thomas Mullins. |
| 12. Arthur Fuller. | 27. John Young. |
| 13. Timothy Fuller. | 28. William Porch, |

- | | |
|-----------------------|-----------------------------|
| 29. Thomas Bridges. | 57. Austin Honeycot. |
| 30. Jeremiah Perry. | 58. Joseph Bridges. |
| 31. Ambrose Crane. | 59. Roger Reese. |
| 32. Francis Perry. | 60. Thomas Jones. |
| 33. John Perry. | 61. William Taunt. |
| 34. William Ridings. | 62. George Maynard. |
| 35. William Smith. | 63. Nathaniel Jones. |
| 36. Ezekiah Massey. | 64. Andrew Martin. |
| 37. James Brogden. | 65. Joseph Norris. |
| 38. John Golding. | 66. Richard Rayborn. |
| 39. Thomas Brogden. | 67. John Duncan. |
| 40. John Davis. | 68. William Adkinson. |
| 41. Julius Alford. | 69. Joseph Medlin. |
| 42. Jacob Powel. | 70. James Bolton. |
| 43. William Maynard. | 71. William Winston. |
| 44. Gibson Martin. | 72. John Wright. |
| 45. John Bradly. | 73. Samuel Carlisle. |
| 46. Nathaniel Perry. | 75. John Wilder. |
| 47. William Cade. | 74. John Garret. |
| 48. Andrew Harfield. | 76. Anthony Lewis. |
| 49. John Mooney. | 77. Nathan Grimes. |
| 50. Michael Perry. | The next 5 are Mulattoes: |
| 51. William Brewer. | 78. Thomas Gowen. |
| 52. Francis Johnston. | 79. Michael Gowen. |
| 53. John Booker. | 80. Edward Gowen. |
| 54. Benjamin Arundel. | 81. Robert Davis. |
| 55. Thomas Arundel. | 82. William Burnel. |
| 56. James Arundel. | 83. William Mooney (white). |

CAPTAIN RICHARD COLEMAN'S COMPANY.

- | | |
|-------------------------------|----------------------------|
| Robert Abemathy, Lieut. | 8. John Riggins. |
| Israel Robinson, Ensign. | 9. Isaac Acery. |
| 1. William Sisson, Sergeant. | 10. John Dosier. |
| 2. Thomas Harton, Sergeant. | 11. William Paschal. |
| 3. Mathew Robinson, Sergeant. | 12. William Paschal, Junr. |
| 4. William Stroud, Sergeant. | 13. John Stroud. |
| 5. Moses Myrick. | 14. Richard Jones. |
| 6. George Rhodes. | 15. Richard Coleman, Junr. |
| 7. John Shearing. | 16. Richard Huckaby. |

-
- | | |
|----------------------------|--------------------------|
| 17. Jacob Dansby. | 56. Isaac Johnson. |
| 18. Israel Robinson, Junr. | 57. Daniel Colson. |
| 19. William Young. | 58. William Hutchins. |
| 20. John Miller. | 59. Ephraim McLemore. |
| 21. Jonathan Johnson. | 60. Giles Carter. |
| 22. William Moore. | 61. Robert Savage. |
| 23. William Dugger. | 62. Robert Duke. |
| 24. David King. | 63. James Phillips. |
| 25. William Gilerees. | 64. Daniel Pegram. |
| 26. William Read. | 65. Anthony Metcalfe. |
| 27. Samuel Bell. | 66. William Downey. |
| 28. William Acrey. | 67. Benjamin Carrol. |
| 29. Thomas Worley. | 68. Nathaniel Nicholson. |
| 30. Thomas Walker. | 69. William Smith. |
| 31. James Walker. | 70. John Ellis. |
| 32. Charles Huckaby. | 71. Edward Cary. |
| 33. Charles Kimball. | 72. Samuel Thompson. |
| 34. Robert Ashley. | 73. John Bradly. |
| 35. Moses Kennel. | 74. Thomas Ballard. |
| 36. Thomas Person. | 75. John Woolbank. |
| 37. Jennings Thompson. | 76. William Collins. |
| 38. Thomas Campbel. | 77. Edmund Adecock. |
| 39. Thomas Howel. | 78. Nicholas Robinson. |
| 40. James Young. | 79. John Jones. |
| 41. Daniel King. | 80. Richard Ballard. |
| 42. John Morison. | 81. Charles Edwards. |
| 43. Robert King. | 82. Leonard Griggs. |
| 44. Charles King. | 83. Benjamin Murphy. |
| 45. John King. | 84. John Robinson. |
| 46. Alexander Burnham. | 85. James Lester. |
| 47. Isaiah Paschal. | 86. William Gamlin. |
| 48. John Paschal. | 87. John Kendrick. |
| 49. William Marlow. | 88. James Kendrick. |
| 50. George King. | 89. Alexander Berkley. |
| 51. William Lewis. | 90. George Nichols. |
| 52. Jesse Miller. | 91. Phillip Roberts. |
| 53. John Davis. | 92. James Nicholson. |
| 54. Robert Collier. | 93. Thomas Johnson. |
| 55. John Campbel. | 94. John Hawkins. |

CAPTAIN DANIEL HARRIS'S COMPANY.

Thomas Bell, Lieutt.	37. Samuel Duke.
1. Smith Paterson, Sergeant.	38. John Duke.
2. Lawrance Lancaster, Sergt.	39. Joseph Duke.
3. Robert Nutt, Sergeant.	40. Patric Harigall.
4. Peter Green, Sergeant.	41. Richard Maddry.
5. John Melvill.	42. Lewis Bobbet.
6. Henry Lauter.	43. Miles Bobbet.
7. James Maddrey.	44. Charles Bartholomew.
8. John Leonard.	45. Thomas Parish.
9. John Birch.	46. John Green.
10. George Paterson.	47. William Cheek.
11. William Burrows.	48. William Blake.
12. Isaac Mabry.	49. John Blake.
13. William Ellis.	50. James Sensing.
14. John Wren.	51. Absalom Langston.
15. Michael Harris.	52. John Smart.
16. Edward Holiman.	53. Francis Capps.
17. Benjamin Nicholson.	54. James Langston.
18. James Harris.	55. Solomon Langston.
19. Benjamin Egerton.	56. Joseph Green.
20. Lewis Paterson.	57. John Potts.
21. Edward Narramore.	58. Peter Davis.
22. Robert Harris.	59. Richard Bennet.
23. Ellis Marquis.	60. John Mootlow.
24. Joseph Hackney.	61. John Person.
25. Joseph Trull.	62. Joseph Person.
26. Thomas Green.	63. Solomon Atkinson.
27. Peter Kimball.	64. William Mangham.
28. William Kimball.	65. James Mangham.
29. Benjamin Kimball.	66. William Mangham, Junr.
30. Jesse Edwards.	67. Eustace Daniel.
31. William House.	68. William Walker.
32. Edward Green.	69. James Petty.
33. Samuel Green.	70. Edward Carlisle.
34. John Cole.	71. Richard Acock.
35. William Duke.	72. Francis Acock.
36. William Duke, Junr.	73. Daniel Prince.

74. Samuel Mangham.	85. Major Walker.
75. Thomas Blancet.	86. Peter Smart.
76. William Cooper.	87. Charles Harris.
77. John Williams.	88. Joseph Harris.
78. John Hudson.	89. Joseph Bell.
79. Chamberlaine Hudson.	90. Arthur Robinson.
80. Henry Hudson.	91. John Kicker.
81. Isaac Hudson.	92. William Meadows.
82. Edward Young, Junr.	93. James Bettis.
83. Thomas Young.	94. Thomas Daniel.
84. William Davis.	95. Robert Moore.

CAPTAIN JOHN SALLIS'S COMPANY.

George Morris, Lieutenant.	24. Enoch Rentfrow.
James Mitchel, Ensign.	25. Lewis Thomas.
1. William Howlet, Sergeant.	26. Lewis Edwards.
2. Wm. Hollyman, Sergeant.	27. John Smith.
3. Richard Harris, Sergeant.	28. Joseph Moore.
4. William Hicks, Corporal.	29. John Bains.
5. William Jordan, Corporal.	30. Richard Roberts.
6. Henry Jordan, Corporal.	31. Richard Roberts, Junr.
7. Thomas Morris, Corporal.	32. John Thomason.
8. Thomas Newby, Corporal.	33. James Knott.
9. George King, Drummer.	34. John Knott.
10. John Craven, Drummer.	35. Martin Wheeler.
11. Thomas Bradford.	36. John Howard.
12. James Bandy.	37. David Howard.
13. Robert Bandy.	38. Solomon Howard.
14. Jacob Perry.	39. Anthony Garnet.
15. Henry Day, Junr.	40. Timothy Carter.
16. Simon Day.	41. Samuel Carter.
17. Jeremiah Frazier.	42. John Stovall.
18. Thomas Christian.	43. John Stovall, Junr.
19. David Mitchel.	44. Bartholomew Stovall.
20. William Moore, Jr.	45. Jeremiah Clayton.
21. Henry Howard.	46. William Clayton.
22. Nathaniel Holly.	47. William Gowen.
23. William Holley.	48. John Gallimore.

- | | |
|---------------------------|--------------------------|
| 49. Jesse Parker. | 70. Robert Gilley. |
| 50. John Osborn. | 71. William Gilley. |
| 51. William Cragg. | 72. Mathew McKenny. |
| 52. Jonathan Barret. | 73. Claiborn Harris. |
| 53. James Hembry. | 74. David Parish. |
| 54. Robert Glidewell. | 75. James Ferguson. |
| 55. William Manus. | 76. John Yancey. |
| 56. Groves Howard. | 77. Bartlet Yancey. |
| 57. John Johnston. | 78. Joseph Gowen. |
| 58. Francis King. | 79. John Cragg. |
| 59. Thomas King, Junr. | 80. James Roberts, Junr. |
| 60. Christopher Osborn. | 81. Osborn Hedgpath. |
| 61. Sherwood Harris. | 82. John Simmons. |
| 62. Jonathan White, Junr. | 83. Christopher Harris. |
| 63. George Jordan, Junr. | 84. Benjamin Simmons. |
| 64. Henry Fegan. | 85. Joshua Nogins. |
| 65. John Parish. | 86. Bartlet Shepardson. |
| 66. William Ferguson. | 87. Lewis Anderson. |
| 67. James Reeves. | 88. William Bass. |
| 68. Harris Guillam. | 89. George Anderson. |
| 69. Edward Loyd. | 90. George Pettiford. |

CAPTAIN SUGAN JONES'S COMPANY.

- | | |
|--------------------------|-----------------------------|
| James Mosely, Lieut. | 16. John Gibbs. |
| 1. Francis Walker, Senr. | 17. Theophilus Goodwin. |
| 2. William Wood. | 18. Theophilus Goodwin, Jr. |
| 3. Miles Jones. | 19. Thomas Goodwin. |
| 4. Denis Lindsey. | 20. John Goodwin. |
| 5. Aaron Fussell. | 21. Edward Thomas. |
| 6. Benjamin Ward. | 22. Benjamin Cowherd. |
| 7. Shirley Watley. | 23. James White. |
| 8. John Burford. | 24. John Gant. |
| 9. John Thornton. | 25. John Gant, Junr. |
| 10. William Beckham. | 26. William Gant. |
| 11. William Wheeler. | 27. Isham Gant. |
| 12. Robert Whitaker. | 28. John Colley. |
| 13. Robert Day. | 29. Richard Halcomb. |
| 14. Abraham Green. | 30. John Halcomb. |
| 15. John Green. | 31. Joseph Halcomb. |

-
- | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|
| 32. Henry Thornton. | 71. Hezekiah Terrell. |
| 33. Benjamin Halcomb. | 72. Francis Strother. |
| 34. Roger Thornton. | 73. James Ray. |
| 35. George Bledsoe. | 74. William Underwood. |
| 36. William Bledsoe. | 75. William Watley. |
| 37. Joshua Perry. | 76. Shirley Watley, Junr. |
| 38. William Richardson. | 77. Henry Jennings. |
| 39. John Boyd. | 78. Moses Smithy. |
| 40. Thomas Zachry. | 79. Thomas Harris. |
| 41. John Zachry. | 80. William Gibbons. |
| 42. William Dickerson. | 81. Allan Montjoy. |
| 43. Thomas Fussill. | 82. Lawrance Kerwin. |
| 44. Arthur Crocker. | 83. William Smith. |
| 45. John Wood. | 84. James Petty. |
| 46. Jacob Crocker. | 85. Thomas Petty. |
| 47. Reuben Lawson. | 86. Lawrance Strother. |
| 48. Absalom Wells. | 87. Charles Liles. |
| 49. Thomas Beckham. | 88. Thomas Cook. |
| 50. Henry Weaver. | 89. William Vinson. |
| 51. William Waters. | 90. James Barnet. |
| 52. Thomas Putnan. | 91. William Beckham, Junr. |
| 53. William Cheek. | 92. Ephraim Estrige. |
| 54. Robert Cheek. | 93. Aaron Sherard. |
| 55. Williamson Liles. | 94. Thomas Wooten. |
| 56. Benjamin Thomson, Jr. | 95. George Wooten. |
| 57. John Thomson. | 96. Daniel Wooten. |
| 58. William Thomas. | 97. Robert Vasser. |
| 59. Emanuel Falkner. | 98. Richard Pinnel. |
| 60. William Falkner. | 99. John Pinnel. |
| 61. Simon Beckham. | 100. Joshua Pinnel. |
| 62. John Rainwater. | 101. William Saul. |
| 63. James Rainwater. | 102. Thomas Sing. |
| 64. Lewis Brantly. | 103. William Willis. |
| 65. Joseph Brantly. | 104. Thomas Martin. |
| 66. John Brantly, Junr. | 105. Atkins McLemore. |
| 67. Hopkin Wilder. | 106. James Talbot. |
| 68. John Watson. | 107. Joshua Yarbro. |
| 69. Thomas Cooper. | 108. Thomas Sale. |
| 70. Browning Williams. | 109. Jeremiah Wooten. |

- | | |
|------------------------|--------------------------|
| 110. John Wooten. | 126. Samuel Freeman. |
| 111. James Wooten. | 127. Jephtha Terrell. |
| 112. Thomas Delany. | 128. John Terrell, Junr. |
| 113. John Mosely. | 129. John Debord. |
| 114. Thomas Crab. | 130. James Morris. |
| 115. John Persons. | 131. Thomas Harris. |
| 116. Richard Parsons. | 132. Joseph Harris. |
| 117. Joseph Martin. | 133. John Stanfield. |
| 118. William Martin. | 134. Benjamin Rice. |
| 119. Arthur Watson. | 135. Robert Clark. |
| 120. John Serug Askew. | 136. Thomas Carter. |
| 121. Henry Brewer. | 137. John Burdock. |
| 122. William Takewell. | 138. Thomas Turner. |
| 123. William Halley. | 139. John Deer. |
| 124. Simon Taylor. | 140. George Underwood. |
| 125. Ambrose Bearding. | |

CAPTAIN BENJAMIN SIMM'S COMPANY.

- | | |
|-------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| John Burt, Lieut. | 20. Henry Clark. |
| William Mercer, Ensign. | 21. Thos. Hunt, up the River. |
| 1. Giles Bowers, Sergeant. | 22. Saul Rackley. |
| 2. John Bishop, Sergeant. | 23. William Pace, Junr. |
| 3. William Eves, Sergeant. | 24. Joseph Acom Hutson. |
| 4. James Ross, Corporal. | 25. Christopher Clark. |
| 5. John Meldey, Corporal. | 26. Joseph Brantly. |
| 6. Mathew Mathews, Corporal. | 27. James Brantly. |
| 7. William Jones, Drummer. | 28. George Bledsoe. |
| 8. Henry Ivey, Drummer. | 29. Thomas Woody. |
| 9. William Jackson. | 30. Robert Moody, Junr. |
| 10. Thomas Smith. | 31. William Hunt. |
| 11. William Moxley. | 32. William Jerkins. |
| 12. William Thomas. | 33. Lodowick Alford. |
| 13. Charles Ivey. | 34. Joseph Jeffries. |
| 14. Daniel Carrol. | 35. William Hobbs. |
| 15. John Duncan. | 36. Thomas Jones. |
| 16. Thos. Hunt, Little Creek. | 37. William Simmons. |
| 17. Robert Smith. | 38. William Jones. |
| 18. Richard Crutchfield. | 39. James Hunt. |
| 19. John Meckie. | 40. John Claiborn. |

- | | |
|-------------------------|--------------------------|
| 41. Robert Clark. | 59. Joseph Wright. |
| 42. Benjamin Rice. | 60. John Wright. |
| 43. John Deer. | 61. James Massey. |
| 44. Aaron Sherrud. | 62. John Douglas. |
| 45. William Vinson. | 63. George Hill. |
| 46. William Richardson. | 64. Francis Strother. |
| 47. James White. | 65. Thomas West. |
| 48. Arthur Crocker. | 66. Joseph Wright, Junr. |
| 49. Miles Rackley. | 67. James Pace. |
| 50. Parsons Rackley. | 68. James Smith. |
| 51. John Rainwater. | 69. Nathaniel Smith. |
| 52. Thomas Tharrington. | 70. John Parnal. |
| 53. Robert Butler. | 71. John Massey. |
| 54. Edward Thomas. | 72. William Edwards. |
| 55. John Reeves. | 73. John Simmons. |
| 56. William Smith. | 74. Barnaby Goodwin. |
| 57. John Smith. | 75. Samuel Fowler, Senr. |
| 58. George Woodyly. | |

CAPTAIN ANDREW HAMPTON'S COMPANY.

- | | |
|-------------------------------|-------------------------|
| John Adcock, Lieutt. | 18. Benjamin Hubbard. |
| Ephraim Hampton, Ensign. | 19. John Clark. |
| 1. Thomas Robinson, Sergeant. | 20. Valentine Whitc. |
| 2. Wm. Williams, Sergeant. | 21. John Jones. |
| 3. John Landres, Sergeant. | 22. Moses Coppock. |
| 4. John Williams, Corporal. | 23. John Ogowine. |
| 5. Fran. Davenport, Corporal. | 24. Patrick Lashley. |
| 6. Absalom Baker, Corporal. | 25. Mathew Myers. |
| 7. Richard Ceverinton, Corpl. | 26. David Cassart. |
| 8. Carter Hedgpeth, Corporal. | 27. John Landres, Junr. |
| 9. Anthony Cassart, Drummer. | 28. James Bolling. |
| 10. Darwin Elwick. | 29. William Bolling. |
| 11. William Rose. | 30. Nicholas Horton. |
| 12. Francis Rann. | 31. Giles Hedgpeth. |
| 13. Thomas Goss. | 32. Francis Falkner. |
| 14. Robert Boyd. | 33. Leonard Adcock. |
| 15. Ephraim Merrit. | 34. John Marrowin. |
| 16. William Washington. | 35. Emanuel Falkner. |
| 17. James Meadows. | 36. Benjamin Bolling. |

37. Daniel Blackman.	49. Joseph Langston.
38. Malachi Reeves.	50. John Mathews.
39. Minos Greggs.	51. James Morris.
40. Francis West.	52. Samuel Johnson.
41. Thomas May.	53. David Stroud.
42. Samuel Flaick.	54. Ebenezer Wilson.
43. Thomas Flaick.	55. John Gibbs.
44. Samuel Fuller.	56. William Smith.
45. David Strahan.	57. Joseph Halley.
46. Owen Read.	58. Lawrence Pettiford.
47. Samuel Smith.	59. Richard Watts.
48. John Bolling.	60. Peter Marrown.

COMPANIES:

Glover's	97
Jeffries'	83
Coleman's	94
Harris's	95
Sallis's	90
Jones's	140
Simms's	75
Hampton's	60
<hr/>	
Total	734

WILLIAM EATON.

6 December, 1754.
 (Endorsement.)
 Granville.

PASQUOTANK COUNTY.

PASQUOTANK, October 7th, 1755.

Sir:—I hearin have inclosed the List of the whole Regiment Under My Command as Near To your Excell. orders as I Could, and have since My arrival from the Westindies Taken as Great Cear and Diligence to have them well Disciplin'd and to see that they be in Good order as I weell Could, and Ever shall be Cearfull to Doe the same While I Continue in that Station, &c.

Sir, allso Rec'd yours of ye 22d of November, which I shall as Nearly Comply with as I Can, but have Had noe opertunity yet by Resone of My Going out of the Contrey Did Not qualifie to the Com-mision of the peace while sence my arival, But now Shall Set abought to put Matters in as Good form as Lies in My power, and shall Ever be ready to obey your Excell. Commands with the Greatest Cear and industry My Weak Cappasity will afford, so Conclud.

Pass, Sir, Your Humble and obedant Servent,

ROBERT MURDEN.

To His Excell., Arthur Dobbs, Esq.

ANSON COUNTY.

A LIST OF THE MILLATERY COMPANY COMMANDED BY CAPTEN
ANDREW PICKENS IN ANSON COUNTY.

Leftanant, Robert Ramsy.	*Andrew Curswell	4
Eusign, John Crockett.	Andrew McCoune	5
Sargant, Thomas Wright.	Benjamin Tomson	6
Sargant, William Beard.	*David Miller	7
Sargant, William King.	Phalex Canady	8
Alexander Crockett, Corporal.	*George Davies	9
*John Hagans, Corporal.	*George Walker	10
*John Galahen, Corporal.	*George Dougless	11
John Martin Cline, Corporal.	Hugh McCain	12
William Hood, Corporal.	Hugh Coffey	13
Arche Crockett	*John Davies	14
Andrew Nutt	*John Nutt	15
Andrew Pickens	*John Pickens	16

John Linn	17	Robert Galt	43
John Arnel Pender.....	18	Robert Caldwell	44
*John Cannady	19	*Robert Maheney	45
John Hood	20	Robert McCorkall	46
*John Tailer	21	Robert Mount Gomrey	47
*John Wall	22	*Robert Woods	48
*John Mount Gomrey	23	Robert Day	49
John Lockart	24	Samuel Rogers	50
John Taggart	25	Samul Burnet	51
John Bartley	26	William Davies	52
James McCorkall	27	William Nutt	53
*James Walker	28	*William Nutt, Junier	54
James Moore	29	*William Pickens	55
*Joseph Pickens	30	William Ardeng	56
*Jeremiah Colens	31	William McKee	57
*Joseph Baxter	32	William King	58
*Moses Davies	33	*William Smith	59
*Patrick Coin	34	William Martain	60
Philip Walker	35	*William Linn	61
Nethanel Walker	36	(Endorsement.)	
Edward Williams	37	No. of Married men.....	27
Robert Davies	38	Single men Mark'd thus *...	34
*Robert Crockett	39	—	
*Robert Nutt	40	In All	61
*Roger Smith	41		
*Robert McClelland	42	Guns, 14—wanting.	

NEW HANOVER COUNTY.

WILMINGTON, 24th Nov'r, 1755.

Sir:—Should have sent you long ere now the number of Troopers und'r my Command, but my indisposition for Two Months past prevented me. I muster'd them twice & the greatest number that appear'd were Sixteen, not One of which was accouter'd according to law. I can't fine them, as they are all willing to purchase the acoutriments fit for a Gent'n Trooper, but such is not to be had here. Shall goe * * * whatever * * * Number of Swords & belts

& Carboynes I meet with that is for Sale I intend to purchase. I am,
with Esteem,

Your Excellency's Most Obed't hum'e Serv't,
WILL'M MACKENZIE.

P. S. Acco't of the arms that appear'd in the field, Vizt.:

6 pair pistols.

2 Broad Swords & Belts.

8 Cutlasses.

They promis'd faithfully to be better provided next Mee * * *

(Endorsement.)

To His Excellency Arthur Dobbs, Esq., Govern'r & Commander
in chief off North Carolina.

A LIST OF THE OFFICERS & TROOPERS IN THE NEW HANOVER TROOP
COMMANDED BY CAPT. WILLIAM MACKENZIE, VIZT.:

William Mackenzie, Capt.

Caleb Grainger, Lieut. (Lieutenancy vacant, Caleb Grainger be-
ing made Lieut. Coll. on the Ohio Expedition.)

John Merrick, Corn't.

John Burgwin, Quarter Mast'r.

Alexander Duncan, Clerk.

Samuel Greene, Chirg'r.

TROOPERS.

1 James Arlow.	15 John Maultsby, Jun'r.
2 Robert Butleigh.	16 Alexander McAllister.
3 David Brown.	17 Jacob Milner.
4 Thomas Bevin.	18 Thomas Newton.
5 Samuel Bonnum.	19 Richard Player.
6 James Blythe.	20 John Paine.
7 James Campbell, Jun'r.	21 William Rutledge.
8 John Campbell.	22 Thomas Rutledge.
9 John Cooke.	23 Zachariah Weeks.
10 Magnus Cowan.	24 John Walker.
11 Francis Ewin.	25 Robert Whilbancks.
12 John Garnes.	26 William Wilkings.
13 Thomas James.	27 Alexander Mackay.
14 Benjamin Morison.	

The Properest Persons to be Promoted, Vizt.:

John Merriek, Lieut.

Alex'r Duncan, Quarter Mast'r.

John Burgwin, Corn't.

John Paine, Clerk.

A MUSTER ROLL OF THE WILMINGTON COMPANY, WHEREOF GEORGE MERRICK IS CAPTAIN BY COMMISSION FROM THE HONOURABLE NATHANIEL RICE, Esq'r., PRESIDENT, BEARING DATE THE TWENTY-SEVENTH DAY OF NOVEMBER, 1752, THE DISTRICT OF WHICH BEGINS AT THE BALD HEAD OF CAPE FEAR RIVER, THENCE BOUNDED ON THE WEST UP THE SAID RIVER TO A CREEK MAKING OUT OF THE NORTH EAST RIVER NAMED ISLAND CREEK, THENCE OVER TO THE SOUND TO A CREEK CALL'D PERRY'S CREEK MAKING OUT OF THE SOUND, THENCE A LONG THE SOUND & SEA TO THE FIRST STATION.

George Merriek, Capt.

19 Iver Mackey.

Nath'l Moore, Lieut.

20 John Ferol.

Michael Anckram, Ens.

21 Thomas Cunningham.

John Walker, Sergt.

22 William Barnes.

Henry Erby, Do.

23 David David.

Joseph Watson, Do.

24 Ratford Charles Hillyard.

25 William Gregory.

1 Job How, Jun'r.

26 Obediah Holt.

2 Joshua Grainger.

27 John Stephens.

3 John McFarland.

28 Luke Bowen.

4 Malcomb Smith.

29 Hugh Murray.

5 Johanus Bentley.

30 James Duff.

6 Walter Simpson.

31 John Carter.

7 John Ede.

32 Edward Burrage.

8 Andrew Mior.

33 George Stemore.

9 Peter Smith.

34 Stephen Johnston.

10 Henry Tooner.

35 James Price.

11 William Carter.

36 Arch'l Adamson.

12 John Poundell.

37 Christian Wilson.

13 Jonathan Sturges.

38 James Campbell.

14 John Charlow.

39 Francis Foy.

15 Joseph Jones.

40 John Player.

16 Alexander Ross.

41 Stephen Player.

17 Isaac Ross.

42 John Bloodworth.

18 Arthur Mabson.

43 Joseph Mott.

44 Magnus Gibbin.	62 Bennony Clayton.
45 Timothy Brads.	63 Matthew Pantland.
46 Joseph Gerry.	64 Zachariah Bart.
47 David Bowen.	65 Robert Woolbanks.
48 John Watson.	66 William White.
49 Richard Price.	67 John McClamey.
50 George Crandell.	68 John Rogers.
51 James Bromley.	69 John Mott.
52 Joshua Paver.	70 Richard Timpson.
53 Stephen Johnston, Jun'r.	71 Ezekiel Johnson.
54 John Chalvin.	72 Anthony Ward.
55 John Thomas.	73 Thomas Goodman.
56 John Watt.	74 William Beteford.
57 John Morris.	75 John Stack.
58 Duncan Campbell.	76 Anthony Debush.
59 John Blyth.	77 James Rue.
60 William Thompson.	78 Richard Player.
61 Maurice Neven.	79 Robert Fisher.

The following is a List of Persons Exempt by Law from bearing arms at private muster, but Liable in Case of an Invasion :

1 Lewis Deroset.	11 Caleb Grainger.
2 John Debois.	12 Thomas Jones.
3 John Lyon.	13 Joseph Blake.
4 John Davis, Jun'r.	14 John Campbell.
5 William Farris.	15 Edward Porter.
6 Isaac Farris.	16 Samuel Green.
7 John McDowal.	17 Cosmus Forqueharson.
8 Joshua Toomer.	18 Cornelius Harnett.
9 Marmaduke Jones.	19 Moses John Deroset.
10 Armand Deroset.	20 Caleb Mason.

In all, 138 Men.

WILMINGTON, CAPE FEAR, Decemb'r 12th, 1754.

Sir:—I sent your Excellency the 9th Instant an Exact List of the Officers & Troopers under my Command. Likewise a letter for your Excellency, which I hope came safe to hand, I was so hurried that

I had not time to think of the Defects that occur'd to me in the Maletia Law in Regard to the Troopers, &c., for which I am in hopes of your Excellency's Pardon. The Defects are as follows: The Officers & Troopers Pay p'r diem not mentioned, Likewise The Fines on both Officers & Troopers should be greater than the foot in Proportion to their Pay. Secondly, that no Person in Either Horse or foot, wither Officer or Private man, should go out of their own County to muster in another, under a Large Penalty. Thirdly, there ought to be a Collonell & Lieut. Coll. appointed for the Troops, Likewise the Collonells to see the Troops under their Command muster at least on*** & am * * * & that both Troops & foot shoud muster at least Quarterly. Fourthly, that any Person that once musters in the Troops should not quit it, under the Penalty of Ten Rounds, Proclimation Money. These are all the Defects Perceivable to me. My Commission as Capt. ; Caleb Grainger, Lieut. ; John Merriek, Corn., & John Burgwin, Quarter Master, was Dated 5th Octob'r, 1754 (?). I am,

Your Excellency's most Obd't Servant,

WILL'M MACKENZIE.

(Endorsement.)

To His Excell'y Arthur Dobbs, Esq'r, Captain General, Governor
& Commander in Chief, &c., &c.

Pr. fav. Capt. Woodrow, Q. D. C.

A MUSTER ROLL OF THE NEW TOPSAIL COMPANY, WHEREOF JOHN ASHE IS CAPTAIN BY COMMISSION FROM HIS EXCELLENCY GABRIEL JOHNSTON, Esq'r., BEARING DATE THE TWELFTH DAY OF NOVEMBER, 1747. THE DISTRICT BEGINS AT PERRY'S CRICK MAKING OUT OF THE SOUND, THENCE A LONG THE SOUND TO THE BOUNDS OF ONSLOW COUNTY, THENCE OVER TO THE BOUNDS OF DUPLIN COUNTY, THENCE DOWN THE NO. EAST RIVER TO A CREEK CALL'D ISLAND CREEK, THENCE OVER TO THE S'D PERRY'S CREEK, THE FIRST STATION.

- | | |
|----------------------------|---------------------|
| 1 John Ashe, Captain. | 6 Rich'd Scott, Do. |
| 2 Thomas Merrick, Lieut. | 7 Ralph Doe. |
| 3 John Earle, Ensign. | 8 Delestations Doe. |
| 4 Francis Alexander, Serg. | 9 James Hower. |
| 5 David Williams, Do. | 10 John Timpson, |

11 Francis Costin.	50 William Evans.
12 Mathias Costin.	51 John Futch.
13 Benj. Nixon.	52 Wheeler Davis.
14 Solomon Townsend.	53 Isaac Wade.
15 Thos. Townsend.	54 Charles Bishop.
16 William Grey.	55 William Partridge.
17 Samuel Thorp.	56 George Dudley.
18 James Bush.	57 Michael Lowber, Jun'r.
19 Thomas Nixon, Jun'r.	58 ***** Lowber.
20 Rob't Nixon.	59 Peter Lowber.
21 Thomas McClamey.	60 John Worthington.
22 Thomas Gallaway.	61 ***** Alexander.
23 William Nichols.	62 Benj. G*****.
24 John Nichols.	63 *****.
25 Caleb Nichols.	64 *****non Burnett.
26 Jer: Suliven.	65 John Stokeley.
27 Isaac Ogdon.	66 Edw'd Teal.
28 Andrew Fulward.	67 Richard Batchelder.
29 Mathias Costin, Jun'r.	68 William Futch.
30 Isaac Costin, Jun'r.	69 William Stanton.
31 Stephen Costin.	70 Joseph Stokeley.
32 Andrew Fabin.	71 Sam'l Brown.
33 George Brim Harris.	72 Lewis Skebbow.
34 Samuel Willis.	73 Bishop Dudley.
35 William McClamey.	74 John Summer.
36 Binediek Meredith.	75 Ezekiel Alexander.
37 William Morris.	76 John England.
38 William Swarm.	77 Francis Dixon.
39 Charles Caustin.	78 William Dixon.
40 Sam'l Collier.	79 Thomas Stokeley.
41 Solomon Husk.	80 Capeweel (?) Stokeley.
42 John Simpson.	81 William Stokeley.
43 Micheal Lowber.	82 Jacob Costin. (?)
44 Jessee Moore.	83 Joc*** Stokeley.
45 Edward Dotey.	84 ***** Sill. (?)
46 Alex'r McAlexander.	85 Solomon Morris.
47 James Green.	86 Jacob Neal.
48 William Gray.	87 Rowland Crocker.
49 William Wood.	88 Forris Green.

The Following is a List of Persons Exempt by Law from Bearing arms at Private muster, but Liable in Case of Invasion:

89 James Morris.	91 John Gardner.
90 Alexander Lillington.	92 Henry Skebbow.

In all 92 Men.

(Endorsement.)

Militia List of the Town of Wilmington.

NEW HANOVER, 1754.

Proper Answers to every Paragraph of His Excellency's letter to me Bearing date at New Bern the 4th Day of Novem'r, 1754. The Muster Role of the five Company of Foot in New Hanover County, of which I am at present Commanding Officer, Vizt.:

1st Company, and Eldest is Capt. Schencking Moore, Consisting of 120 Men Subject to bear Arms and 30 not lyable but on Allarms, in all.....	150 Men
2d Company, and next Eldest, is Capt. George Merrick, Consisting of 79 Men Subject to bear Arms and 20 not lyable but on Allarms, in all.....	99
3d Company, and next Eldest, is Capt. George Hyme, Consisting of 61 Men Subject to bear Arms and 22 not lyable but on Allarms, in all.....	83
4th Company, and next Eldest, is Capt. John Ashe, Consisting of 88 men Subject to bear Arms and 4 not lyable but on Allarms, in all.....	92
5th Company, and Youngest, is Capt. George Gibbes, Consisting of 82 Men Subject to bear Arms and 2 not lyable but on Allarms, in all.....	84

508 Men

The Captains of Each Company Bears Rank thus:

John Ashe, Eldest and first Captain.

Schencking Moore, Second Captain.

George Merrick, Third Captain.

George Hyme, Fourth Captain.

George Gibbes, Fifth Captain.

The Field Officers of the Regiment Bears Rank thus:

James Innis, Colonell, now gone to the Ohio Expedition.

William Dry, Lieutenant Colonel.

Thomas Jones, Formerly Major, but now has given up his Commission, and John Ashe, being Eldest Captain, now acts as Major to the Regiment, and has the best Right to have a Commission as Major, and his Lieutenant now Ought to have a Commission to be Captain of the Sound Company, whereof John Ashe was formerly Captain.

The Lieutenants and Ensigns were always made by the Field Officers and Commissions given them from the Commanding Field Officer to act as Lieutenants & Ensigns.

The Clerks, Corporalls & Serjeants are always made by the Captain of Each Company.

We have no Arms nor Amunition from any of His Majesty's Stores belong to this Regiment, but are very much in want of a parcell to be Lodged near the Sea Shore for the Safety of the Lower parts of the River.

We have no Indians whatever in our Neighborhood Excepting now and then a few Tuskeroras that come and Hunt amongst us and go away again, never above Six or Eight at a time, and they but in a pore Condition of defence.

My observations on the Melitia Law now depending are as thus: Every Company to be obliged to meet and Exercise at least four times in a year as Common Musters, and One a Year as General Muster. For Each Captain not attending at Common Musters, 30s. Fines at Common Musters to be Raised, Vizt.: For Each Private man, 6s. 8d; For Each Lieutenant not attending at Common Musters to be find 20s.; For Each Ensign not attending at Common Musters to be find 15s.; For Each Serjeant taking on himself that office & not attending at Common Musters, 6s. 8d.

Captains to Grant Warrants to Serjeants to Levy the feese as above and the Serjeants to be Obliged to Serve Such Warrants and to Receive for Each Warrant that he Serves 4s. out of the goods so taken, or forfeit 20s. for every warrant that he Refuse to Serve, to be Recovered by warrant of the Captain directed to another Serjeant.

And for those that do not Attend at General Musters in their Several Offices to forfeit Double the Sum as for Private Musters.

Proper Excuses to be made on Oath before Each Captain; and for Each Captain to be made before a Field Officer.

Persons belonging to any of the Company in the Regiment Inlisting themselves in the Troop to bring a Certificate from the Capt. of Said Troop to the Capt. of the Company he formerly belong'd to before he Shall be Scratched of the list or be liable to pay the Same fines as other Soldiers till the Same is done.

No Captain of a Troop to have power to list men out of their Several Counties or Districts, but be obliged to keep to their own, under Penalty of Five Pounds for every Such Trooper that he So Inlists out of his County or Districts.

TYRRELL COUNTY.

The Number of Militia in Tyril County, Viz.:

Cap. William Euerat's Company,.....	140
Cap. Jno. Hardison Do.	92
Cap. Sprouel Do.	96
Cap. Ludford Do.	76
*Cap. Blount's Do.	101

*Formerly Steward's Company. Blount Appointed till y'r Excellency's pleasure be known.

(Endorsement.)

Tyrrel Return, 1758.

A LIST OF THE COMPANY UNDER THE COMMAND OF CAPT. JOHN WOODHOUSE, 1758.

Lieutenant Samuel Jarvis.	Samuel Salyer	1
Ensign Dead.	Asabel Simmons	2
Serjants—	Azariken Parker	3
Mr. Robert Gipson.	Joseph Sanderson	4
Mr. Hezekiah Woodhouse.	Joel Joyner, Jr.	5
Mr. Benjamin Presscoat.	Jonathan Hannah	6
Mr. James Parker.	Joshua Ball	7
Corporals—	Joseph Hannah	8
Mr. Thomas Sanderson, Jr.	William Gilberts	9
Mr. Jonathan Jarvis.	Ebenezer Taylor	10

Timothy Ives, Jr.	11	Uriah Angel	50
Thomas Love	12	Andrew Serimshare	51
Michael O'Neal	13	William Danoson	52
Daniel Linsey	14	Alexander Mauey	53
Joseph Lindsey	15	William Dabbs	54
John Lindsey	16	Samson Simmons	55
Peter Lutts	17	John Odondy	56
John Robertson, Jr.	18	Robert Chamberlain	57
Edward Capps	19	Robert Poyner	58
Peter Leichfield	20	James Mercer	59
John Love, Jr.	21	William Sanderson, Jr.	60
James Mercer, Jr.	22	Willis Russel	61
Willis Walker	23	Samson Etherage	62
Henry Hannah	24	Daniel Odondy	63
Henry Gipson, Jr.	25	Stephen Gibbuns	64
William Chaplain	26	Thomas Evans	65
Joel Poyner, Jr.	27	Benjamins Evans	67
John Barco	28	Joseph Evans	68
Ezekiel Evans	29	Isaac Evens	69
John Stephens	30	Henry Evens	70
James Odondy	31	William McCoye	71
John Walker, Jr.	32	James Dugless	72
Thomas Jarvis	33	Benjamin Portwood	73
John Gipson	34	Henry Banks	74
Henry Gipson	35	Joseph Burnet	75
Thomas Odondy	36	William Williams	76
Edom Simmons	37	Benjamin Taylor	78
Edmond Conell	38	William Munereef	79
Nathan Poyner	39	Lewis Williams	80
Thomas Russell	40	James Parker	81
Benjamin Poyner	41	Adam Poyner	82
Joseph Odondy	42	Caleb Simmons	83
Josiah Nicholson	43	Abel Dugless	84
Thomas Simmons	44	Joseph Prince	85
Samuel Simmons	45	John Taylor	86
Caleb Walker	46	Thomas Perry	87
O'Neel Walker	47	Peter Thomas	88
William Williamson	48	Bartholomew Tyford	89
Mathew Williamson	49		

Hillery Parker	90	John Robertson, Jr.	103
William Hopkins	91	Jeremiah Barritt	104
Peter Pen	92	Butler Cowell	105
John Richards	93	George Powers	106
Solomon Smith	94	Thomas Allen	107
Peter Bawn	95	Luke Selvester	108
Richard Barritt	96	Thomas Russell, Jr.	109
Azariken Parker, Jr.	97	Daniel Shannan	110
Benjamin Linsey	98	James Shannon	111
Joseph Cooper	99	Hezekiah Morris	112
Rubin Taylor	100		
William Odondy, Jr.	101	By age exempt and don't serve,	
Jonathan Taylor	102	Mr. Rubin Ball.	

The above is a true Copy from the Present Muster list.

Test: JOSHUA CAMPBELL, Clk.

THE LIST OF THE COMPANY WARN'D TO THE PRIVATE MUSTER
UNDER CAPT. ARTHUR JOHNSTON THE 5TH DAY OF MARCH,
1757, AND WARN'D TO THE GENERAL MUSTER APRIL THE 19TH,
1757.

Lieutenant, Stephen Brice.	Joshua Taylor.
S'd Lieut. Bassil Smith.	Joseph Granade.
Ensign, Benj. Brockett.	John Smith.
Serjeant, John Taylor.	Benj. Sanderson.
Serjeant, James Smith.	William Shepherd Foster.
Serjeant, John Kinsey.	William Gardner.
*Jacob Taylor.	John Pearce.
Ernest Granade.	James Taylor.
John Fredrich Mekert.	James Smith.
David Gard.	*John Bembridge.
John Ives.	Thomas Steven.
George Keith, Sen'r.	William Bancks.
George Nailor Keith.	Elihu Hall.
Samuel Smith.	John Norwood.
James Wallis.	**William Davis.
Thomas Flibes.	George Lane.
John Flibes.	**Lewis Barry.

*Albert Barry.	Richard Foscue.
Richard Hall.	Benj. Foscue.
James Keith.	William Dunn.
Newman Dunn.	Tho: Flibes.
— Jones.	Andrew Wallis.
Caleb Holter.,	*John Smith, Virginia.
Christopher Shilling.	Solomon Smith.
George Barham.	Thomas Brumly.
	About 50.

*Appeared without arms.

**Certificate.

(Endorsement.)

Capt. Arthur Johnson's Compa. up out of Capt. Abner Keale's.

BEAUFORT COUNTY.

The members for the County of Beaufort Beg leave to acquaint y'r Excellency that there wants a Sheref for the Said County, their Being no Corte lately held there, to represent three persons, Pursuant to the Act of Assembly lately provided for that purpose. We therefore Humbly Recommend for your Excellency's Approbation, Sheref Mr. John Alderson as a person to officiate in that Office for the Ensuing year.

And withal beg leave to Subscribe our Selves y'r Excellency's most Humble Servents,

J. BARROW.
MICHL COUTANCHE.
JOHN SIMPSON.

New Bern, May 21t, 1760.

(Endorsed.)

To His Excellency Arthur Dobbs, Esq'r., Return of List Sheriffs Beaufort County.

We the undersigned Subscribers do hereby Acknowledge to have Received of Robert Harris, Colo. of the Granville Regiment of Militia the Sums opposite our respective names in full for Our Services in protecting the publick peace at Hillsborough in Sept. last.

March 24th 1763.

	£.	s.	Days.	
Robert Harris, Colo....	4	10	12	Ro. Harris.
Samuel Benton, Colo., wagers and cart.....	10	10	12	Saml. Benton.
William Bullock, Major	4	10	12	William Bullock.
Leonard Bullock, Captain	4	0	12	Lin H. Bullock.
Cutbrid Hutson, Captain	4	0	12	Cutbrid Hudson.
John Walker, Captain..	4	0	12	John Walker. [1768.
Jonathan Kitteral, Captain	4	0	12	Jonathan Kittrell. 24 Dec.,
Thomas Harris, Lieut..	3	12	12	Thos. Harris. 22 Feb., 1769.
Wm. Williams, Lieut., A	3	12	12	
Robert Lanier, Lieut....	3	12	12	Robert Lanier.
John Hampton, Lieut..	3	12	12	John Hampton.
John Kitteral, Ensign..	3	12	12	John Kittrell.
Joseph Winston, Ensign	3	12	12	Jos. Winston.
William Wilson, Ensign	3	12	12	William Wilson.
John Dozwel, Ensign...	3	12	12	John Doswell.
Abraham Tatum, Sergt..	2	8	12	Abra. Tatom.
Benjamin Woolams, do, A	2	8	12	
John Stainback, do....	2	8	12	John Stainback.
William Kennon, do....	2	8	12	William Kennon.
Thomas Satterwhite, do.	2	8	12	Thos. Satterwhite.
Daniel Williams, do....	2	8	12	Daniel Williams.
Joseph Williams, do....	2	8	12	Jos. Williams, Jun.
John Parham, do.....	2	8	12	John Parham.
William Reeves, do....	2	8	12	William Reeves.
Luke Waldrope, Corporal	1	16	12	Luke Waldrop.
William Holderness, do..	1	16	12	Wm. Holdiness. [1768.
Jonathan Parker, do....	1	16	12	Jona. Parker, Jr. Feb. 23,
Michal Wilson, do.....	1	16	12	Michal Wilson. 20 Nov.,
Elijah Graves, do, A....	1	16	12	[1768.
Thomas Chiles, do, A...	1	16	12	

John Ross, with Waggon				
and Team	9	0	12	John Ross.
Benjamin Wade, Adju..	1	4	12	Benj. Wade.
Messrs. Johnson & Bruce	7	18	10	Johnston & Bruce, March,
				1769.
<hr/>				
	£114	16		

GRANVILLE COUNTY:

The within Receipt was proved by the Oath of Colo. Robt. Harris to be just and True.

Sworn before me.

SHERWOOD HARRIS, J. P.

7th October, 1769.

MECKLENBURG COUNTY.

NORTH CAROLINA,

MECKLENBURG COUNTY:

CLEAR CREEK.

JUNE YE 7TH, A. D., 1766.

A COMPANY OF MILITIA COMMANDED BY CAPT. ADAM ALEXANDER, ESQR. OFFICERS: LIEUT., CHARLES POLK; ENSIGN, JAMES HARRIS; SERGT., THOS. MACFADDON; SERGT., WILLIAM BLAIR, SERGT., JNO. FORD; CORPORAL, JNO. CULBERSON.

Foot Soldiers consisting of

Adam Alexander, Captain.	Richard Stillvill..
Thomas Stuart.	James White.
John Polk.	William Speers.
Jno. McCracken.	Charles McCamon.
Rece Shelby.	James McEllwee.
John Querley.	James Clark.
William Querley.	Thomas Riddey.
Thomas Davies.	Thomas Wynchaster.
George Davies.	William Wynchaster.
Robert Davies.	Philip Frederick.
John Carithers.	John Powel.
Saml. Harris, Senr.	William Wylie.
Samuel Harris, Junr.	Joseph Howel.

John Harris.	Frances Newel.
William Harris.	William Newel.
James Harris, Reedy Creek.	Robt. Rabb.
William Adams.	Cornelus Clark.
James Maxwell.	Patrick Miller.
Samuel Thompson.	Thomas Findley.
Thomas Hall.	John Findly.
George Crawford.	James Findly.
James Morrison.	Sandiver Casiah.
William Irwin.	Dunning Casiah.
Oliver Wylie.	William Moore.
William McKillisse.	David Moore.
Thomas Grible.	Richard Bucklue.
John White.	Jonathan Bucklue.
Robert Morrison.	George Bucklue.
Daniel Martindeal.	Thomas Bucklue.
Nicholas Ross.	Garret Bucklue.
James Britton.	Thos. Garret.
James Caldwell.	Thomas Watson.
John Caldwell.	Joseph Harris.
James Edminson.	Jeremiah Harris.
James McCall, Senr.	George Harris.
James McCall, Junr.	Burdick Howel.
John McKimine.	Robert Harris.
John Newel.	David Flough.
Zebulon Robinet.	William Lammond.
John Robinet.	Number 86 in all.
John Willson.	

Endorsement: Captain Alexander's List.

A LIST OF THE MEN THAT FORMERLY WERE IN CAPTAIN ADAM
ALEXANDER'S COMPANY.

Daniel Alexander, Lieut.	Neal M'Kellope.
Isaac Ross, Ensign.	William White.
Moses Shelby, Sergeant.	Samuel Craford.
Edward Gylls.	George Craford.
Jas. Erwin.	Robert Walker.

Corporals:

Jno. Query.
David Adams.
William Ferguson.
Saml. Paton.
Robt. Wilson, Drummer.

Private Men:

David Ress.
Samuel Brown.
Charles Harris.
Moses Alexander.
Arthur Donaldson.
Andrew Alexander.
Jno. Gaston.
William Millican.
Thos. Lockhart.
Walter Hogshead.
George Johnston.
Robt. Robison.
Thos. Neal.
John Neal.
John Hawthorn.
James Trimble.
Jas. Loosk.
James Wyly.
John M'Kinly.
Samuel Harris.
Thomas Davis.
John Cormical.
William Cormical.
Reess Shelby.
John Carr.
David Caldwell.
Patrick Gibson.
James M'Feren (?)
Richard Mills.

John Rodgers.
Jno. Ross.
William Woodside.
Benjamin Paton.
Samuel Paton.
Robt. Russel.
Saml. Ferguson.
Archibald M'Cleland.
Michael Paton.
Joseph Wilson.
John Hughes.
Samuel Thompson.
Alexander Whitely.
Dinis Laferty.
George Neal.
Aaron Alexander.
Thos. McCall.
Wm. Warren.

Young Men:

Jas. Adams.
Sam'l M'Clery.
Robert Trimble.
Jas. Caldwell.
John Logan.
Robert Harris.
Francis Logan.
James Harris.
William Harris.
John Anderson.
James Russel.
Alexander Ferguson.
James Caldwell.
Samuel Wilson.
Nathaniel Clark.
Isabod Clark.
Andrew Neal.
James Neal.

Andrew Logan.	Joseph Smith.
Isaac Ross, Senr.	Robert Harris.
Matthew Young.	Joseph Cornical.
David Adams, Senr.	Nicleson Brins.
Andrew Davis.	William Harris.
John Wilson.	George Cornwell.
William Craford.	

Endorsement by me. Robt. Harris, Clerk.

February 24th, 1756.

Guns Wanting, 20. Married Men, 67. Young Men, 24.

CAPT. ALEX. OSBURN'S COMPANY—LEUT., JO'N MCWHORTER; ENSIGN, ZEBULEN BRAVARD.

Benjamin Winsley.	Joseph Gilespey.
Mosses Winsley.	Edward Givens.
Nathan Andrew.	Robert Givens.
James Smiley.	David Huston.
Robert Johnson.	Hugh Parks.
Moses White.	William Grea.
Geo. Eliot.	James Aston.
James McDugal.	Barthom. Smith.
Rodger Lason.	James Carruth.
William Hall.	James Carruth.
John Hall.	Adam Carruth.
Majer Temsell.	William Sim.
James McClelan.	Jno. Huggons.
Hanse McWhorter.	James Huggons.
Sam Davison.	Brice Blare.
Geo. Davison.	George McDonall.
Thomas Davison.	John Sloan.
William Davison.	David Kerr.
Alex. McCullough.	Thos. McQuown.
James McCullough.	William McKnight.
John McCullough.	John McKnight.
William McCullough.	Charles McKnight.
Saml. McCullough.	John McKnight.
James Tempellton.	Hugh McKnight.

Robert Tempellton.

William McRee.

John Gillespey.

Hugh Boman.

John Boils.

William Morison.

Robert Buras.

David Buras.

James Dunn.

Nathen Hill.

John McConual.

Andrew McConnal.

Abraham Jetun.

Andrew Alison.

Robert Bravard.

Patrick Gracie.

Hugh McQuown.

John Henderson.

William Henderson.

Thos. Cook.

Stephen Potts.

James Henderson.

Joseph Cook.

William Leman.

Jno. Jutton.

Andrew Linn.

William Smith.

John Anderson.

Richard Perkins.

(Endorsement.)

October ye 30, 1759.

SUNDRY CLAIMS ALLOWED

1740---1767.

CHOWAN COUNTY.

NORTH CAROLINA,

CHOWAN COUNTY.

At a Committee of Claims held at Edenton the 4th day of March
Anno Dom., 1740.

Present:

The honoble Cullen Pollock, Esqr.

And Matthew Rowan, Esqr.

Mr. Thomas Hunter.

Mr. Benj. Peyton.

Mr. Edmond Smidick.

Mr. George Bould.

Mr. John Banbury.

Mr. Thomas Lovick.

Mr. Samuel Sinclair.

The Committee being met proceeded to appoint a Chairman and
chose Col. Thomas Hunter.

The Committee met & adjourned 'till three of the clock to-morrow.

The committee met according to adjournment, when the following
claims were allowed, viz:

James Kelly was allowed a claim for bringing Hamilton
ats Burk, a Felon from Philadelphia; also bringing
Johnston to Prosecute the sd. Felon in this Province
in the year 1738.....£ 25 00 00

The Committee adjourned till 4 of the Clock To-morrow.

The Committee met according to adjournment.

James Trotter was allowed sundry claims as pr. his
accot., appeared dated the 5th day of March, 1740 108 18 00

Adjourned till To-morrow four of the clock.

The Committee met according to adjournment.

Mr. Stephen Lee was allowed a Claim on acct. of Capt. Williams Downing, dated as one of his Exors. for a certain sum of money; sd. Downing sent for from New Bern Town to his own house in Terril County, which money was to pay of the Assembly then sitting at New Bern Town..... 15 00 00

The Committee adjourned till 4 of the clock to-morrow.

The Committee met according to adjournment.

Mr. Thomas Louther Claimed £15 for sending a Copy of the Laws from Carratuck to Edenton; the sd. Claim was Disputed & left to the House for their Opinion.

Mar. 14. Louther's Claim rejected at New Bern.

Mr. Wm. Bartram moved to be allowed for a Horse which he had stolen or Strayed away from him during the time of his tending ye Assembly; ye same was referred to the House.

Then the Committee adjourned until 4 of the Clock to-morrow.

The Committee met according to Adjournment.

Mr. Benjamin Peyton was allowed a Claim for taking an Inquisition on the Body of Thos. Ward & Summoning the Jury..... 7 14 8

Mr. George Bould was allowed for Sundrys as Appears by his Acct. Sworn to..... 27 10 00

Then the Committee adjourned till 4 o'clock to-morrow.

Met according to Adjournment.

James Brickel was allowed for ferrying eight persons over Pamplio River, wch. was on ye county service 8 00 00

Mr. Thomas Barker was allowed a Claim for twenty days Attendance & acting as Clke of the Committee for Inspecting ye publick acct. in Assembly held 1736 30 00 00

Mr. Brown petitioned the Committee to be Allowed the reward of Fifty Pounds, wch. he was Intitled to by the Governor's proclm. for Apprehending Hamilton Scott, Accused of making and Uttering Coun-

terfeit Bills of this Province.....	50 00 00
The said Thomas Brown's Claim was Allowed Apl. 3d.	
The Committee Adjourned until Nine of the Clock in the morning.	
The Committee met according to Adjournment.	
Mr. Thomas Barker moved to be Allowed for a negro man named Essex, who was Condenned and executed in Bertie for a felony by him Committed; the sd. Claim was allowed.....	200 00 00
Mr. Roger Moor moved as Attorney to Isaac Nichols, of So. Carolina, for a negro man which belonged to sd. Nichols, named Davie, which negro man was executed at Pasquotank for a felony by him Committed; allowed the sum of.....	175 00 00
Mrs. Mary Becket was allowed for Sundry particulars her husband did for the publick.....	152 19 00
The Committee adjourned until three o' the Clock.	
The Committee met according to adjournment.	
Humphrey Robisson exhibited two acct. for Iron work about the prison at Edenton & taking of the prisoners Irons, &c., his acct. bearing date 1736 & 1737 the said Claim was allowed.....	55 00 00
Nathaniel Rice, Esqr., preferred an accot, which Commened in the year 1735, and so on till 1741; the Committee agreed to allow of sd. account the sum of	210 00 00
Sundry articles of sd. account referred to the House.	
Mr. Richard Lovit preferred an acct. to the Committee dated the 3d day of April, 1741, for Transcribing Six Copys of the Journals of the upper House of Assembly & was allowed for the same the sum of..	112 10 00
Mr. William Herritage preferred an accot. to the Committee; referred to the House.	
The Committee Adjourned till to-morrow Morning.	
The Committee met according to adjournment.	
Mr. John Freeman preferred a Claim for five	* *
* * * * *	Pamplico River * *
* * * * *	* * * * *

Charges of the Committee to find Candle, papers & other
 necessarys paid to Mr. James Mitchel 20 00 00
 To Samuel Sinclaire acting as Clerk of the Committee . . 20 00 00
 April 4th, 1741. The within Claims was allowed by the
 Committee.

MATT ROWAN, Cl. Uh.

THOS. HUNTER, Chairman.

True Copy. Rd. LOVETT, H. Clk Upp. House.

Accot. of the Charges of hireing and filling out with victuals and
 Men the Ship ——— William, of London, Capt. George Walker,
 Commander from Cape Fear to Ocacock Inlet, for the Relief of the
 Inhabitants of these parts from some Spanish Privateers that lay
 there taking all Ships coming in and out of said Inlet and destroying
 Cattle ashore as by Information of George Roberts, Esq., of New
 Bern: Currency.

To freight paid Capt. George Walker as p. Charter
 party £2680 00 00
 To Sundry furnished for said Expedition by Rufus
 Marsden and approved of by last Assembly . . . 71 10 00
 To Do by Rich'd Quisine and settled by the last Assembly 187 06 00
 To Do by Robt. Walker Do 25 01 00
 To Do by James Murray Do 271 08 00
 To Do by John Porter Do 151 18 06
 To Do by William Dry Do 69 14 00
 To Benj. Hylliard Do 70 00 00
 To Edward Scott Do 34 10 00
 To Thos. Clark Do 58 18 00
 To Michal Higgins Do 138 08 00
 To William McFarlin Do 15 00 00
 To Roger Moore Do 47 05 00
 To William Farris Do 962 16 06
 To Richard Eagles Do 39 00 00
 To Daniel Durbiben Do 62 00 00
 To Jacon Walden Do 50 00 00
 To John Clitheral Do 111 10 07

To Elias Allen	Do	16 07 00
By 29 of sugar short charged in Mr. Farises acct.		
By Linen cut up for bandages also omitted		27 12 06
To James Comble		15 15 00

£ 5146 14 10½

Upon a Deliberate Examination of the above accounts we find after the proper Deductions made that there stands due the sum of £5146 14 10½, which we report to the House for their farther Consideration whether the said sums ought to be Entered Into the Estimate of the Publick Accounts or not.

ROBT. HALTON.

Tno. Lovick, Chairman.

The within account brought forward	£5146 14 10½
Conl. George Roberts acct. allowed for hier of two sloops, Capt. Bryans' & Capt. Godfrey's	67 15 00
Thomas Pilson acct. allowed for 400 w. of Beef	10 00 00
John Fumveal's accts. allowed	19 19 00
Thomas Persons' acct. allowed	52 07 00
John Jones' acct. allowed	10 00 00
George Boulds' acct. allowed	53 07 00
Walter Lands' acct. allowed	34 00 00
Thomas Lovick's acct. allowed	48 16 00

£5441 19 04½

The within acct. was allowed by ye Committee of Claims at an Assembly held at Edenton ye 24th, 1742--3, as by the report at foot of this account will appear.

SAML. SINCLARE, Clk. of the Committee.

THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA TO JOHN HALSEY, ESQ., SHERIFF OF CHOWAN COUNTY.

1751.
March—

Dr.

To Diating James McGlaughlan, Taken by Virtue of a
Capias on an Indictment by the Grand Jury, charged
with Perjury, 3 Days at 1s p'r Day.....£ 0 3 0

To the Arist and Comitment.....	0	8	0
Comit'd Sept. 2d—			
Diating Isaac Ratliff, Comited by mitimus, being charg'd with Murder by the Coroner of Bertee County, 74 Days at 1s p'r Day.....	3	14	0
To comitment, &c.....	0	5	4
Comit'd Feb. 23d—			
To Diating Ralph Johnson, Joshow T. Wood, Richard Lucas & John Lucas, charg'd with Pireacy, for 7 weeks & 4 Days at 1s p'r day.....	10	12	0
To Diating Thomas Bandery, comited after the afore- said Pireates, for ye said crime, 15 days.....	0	15	0
To money advanced for guarding the said Pireates 7 weeks & 4 Days, 2 men p'r Night, at 1s. 4d. p'r man.	5	6	4
To Fire and candles for the Guard During their Im- prisonment	1	0	0
To Comitment and Releasment for ye Pierats, at 5s. . 4d. each	1	17	4
	<hr/>		
	£24	1	0
Errors Excep'd.			
	J. HALSEY.		

NORTH CAROLINA—BEAUFORT COUNTY.

This day John McKillo, Deputy Sheriff of the County of Chowan, under John Halsey, late high Sheriff of the s'd County, Personally appeared before me, and made oath that the above Account is Just and true.

Sworn before me this 8th day of April, 1752.

JAS. HASSELL, C. J.

THE PROVINCE OF NORTH CAROLINA To FRED'K GREGG,

1757.

Dr.

July 22d—

To Cash p'd Capt. John Duboise for the Boat & Negroes p'r His Rec't & order of The Councill at Fort Johnston	£11	12	0
--	-----	----	---

To Do paid for 4 Negroes along with his 7 Days Each, @ 2s. 8d. a Day Each.....	3 14 8
24th—	
To Do paid 9 Hands 2 Days Each getting The Gunns & Carriages ashore at Wilmington & Carrying The powder to The Magazine, @ 2s. 8d.	2 8 0
26th—	
To Do paid 4 Hands 3½ Days Each Getting ashore the Musquett Balls, The Great & Small Shott & all other the Stores, & Carrying up Do To The Sellers, 2s. 8d.	1 17 4
Sept'r 25th—	
To Do paid 3 Hands one Day Each Taking out The powder & airing of It @ 2s. 8d. P. Day Each.....	0 8 0
	<hr/>
	£20 0 0
To 4 months' Rent, Due ye 24th Nov'r, for the powder & the other Stores, as P. agreement, @ 5s. P. month.	20 0 0
	<hr/>

Errors Excepted.

This 12th Day of Nov'r, 1757.

FRED'K GREGG.

Sworn to before me this 12th November, 1757.

JOHN LYON.

NORTH CAROLINA:

AN ESTIMATE OF THE EXPENSE INCURRED IN RUNNING THE DIVIDING
LINE BETWEEN THE WESTERN FRONTIERS OF THIS PROVINCE
AND THE CHEROKEE HUNTING GROUNDS.

	Dr.
Presents made the Indians of Goods delivered by John Mitchell, Esq., as p'r accompt.	£175 0 0
Pay for the Officers & Men belonging to the Escort, as p'r acc't	574 15 5½
Provisions, Waggon, &c., for the Escort & Indians, as accompt rendered by William Frohock.....	306 8 1
For two Deputy Surveyors employed in running the Line from the 1 to the 19 Day of June, inclusive, @ 13s. 4d. P. Day Each.....	25 6 8

Disbursements made by the Governor as follows:

For pack Horses & Markers, accompanied the Commissioners from Reedy River	£11	7	4
To the Indians for assisting in marking the Line	5	6	8
To James McCormack (Interpreter)...	10	0	0
To Thos. Langdon, Express from Mr. Stuart	4	16	0
To Wm. Temple Cole, Express from his Excellency	5	0	0
		36	10 0
		£118	0 2½

(The following should be on same page opposite the above):

1767.

Cr.

Apl. 21—

By Cash of John Ash, Esq., Treasurer of the Southern Dist., pursuant to a Vote at the last Session of Assembly	£	175	0 0
The Balance Due	943	0	2½
		£1118	0 2½

THE WAR OF THE REGULATORS

1770--1771.

MESSAGE FROM HIS EXCELLENCY THE GOVERNOR RESPECTING HIS
FEES, 1770.

Mr. Speaker and Gentlemen of the House of Assembly:

Agreeable to my promise in my Speech, I now send you a List of the Fees I have taken on each particular Instrument issued by me.

WM. TRYON.

NEW BERN, the 20th November, 1770.

Sir:—From the report generally prevailing in the Country that the Body of People who style themselves Regulators intend coming to New Bern during the sitting of the ensuing General Assembly to intimidate the Legislature Body, I think proper hereby to command you to assemble your Regiment on the first Notice you can get that the Insurgents are on their March, and to obstruct and oppose them in their progress through the Country to New Bern, and even to repel Force with Force. But should you find it out of your Power to collect a sufficient Number of Men in time to effect that purpose, I must require you in case they do come down to follow them to New Bern with all possible Expedition with your whole Regiment, in order to protect the Legislature and to preserve the peace of the Government. It will be necessary for you to load as many Carriages with provisions as will subsist your men for one week at the rate of one pound and a half of meat and one pound of Flour for each man per day. I cannot conclude without acknowledging the grateful Sense I feel for the honorable Return you have made me of the Volunteers of Pitt County, An Example worthy of Imitation of every County in the province at this important Crisis.

Signed, WM. TRYON.

By Col. John Simpson.

PITT, Dec'r 3, 1770.

Sir:—Yesterday Mr. Robert Salter Came here from Tarborough, who Informed me of a Number of Regulators coming Down from Bute, Johnston, &c., to New Bern, in order to Prevent Collo'l Fanning's Tak'g a Seat in the house of Assembly, &c., &c. I have on

this Information Issued orders for the several Companys in the Pitt Regiment to meet me at the Court House in Pitt on Wednesday Next in order to march to New Bern to Protect the Legislative body of this Province their assembled. I have sent Will'm Moore, Esqr., express to acquaint you of my Proceedings & to receive your further orders. I am,

Your Excellency's humb. Serv't,

JOHN SIMPSON, Collo'l.

To His Excel'y Will'm Tryon, Esqr.

NO. CAROLINA—PITT COUNTY.

Received of Coll. John Simpson One Hundred Pounds proclimation money, to be apply'd in raizing a Company of foot to join in the Intended Expedition against the Insurgents.

Witness my hand, April 13, 1771.

ROBERT SALTER, Capt'n.

N. CAROLINA—PITT COUNTY.

Received of John Simpson, Coll. the Pitt Regiment, forty Shillings, proc. money, as bounty on the Service the Expedition against the Insurgents, April the 26th, 1771.

BENJ'N. RANDALL.

NEW BERN, 4th December, 1770.

Sir:—I received your Letter of Yesterday by Mr. Moore and immediately laid the same before his Majesty's Council, in consequence of which a Detachment of the Craven Regiment of Militia are ordered to remain in Town until I receive further Information from you whether the Regulators are or are not actually on their march, and when we may expect them in New Bern. You will not, therefore, move your Regiment to New Bern until the Regulars have passed you, if you find it impossible to obstruct them, which, however, I hope you will be able to do, agreeable to the instructions I gave you in my letter of the 20th of that Month.

I am, Sir, Your very obedient Servant,

WM. TRYON.

By Col. John Simpson.

ON HIS MAJESTY'S SERVICE.

CAMP AT PITT COURT HOUSE, Dec. 5th, 1770.

His Excellency William Tryon, Esq., New Bern.

Sir:—I take this opportunity by Mr. Edmund Williams to acquaint your Excellency there meet me according to orders 358 Men of the Pitt Regiment, which I have ordered hold themselves in readiness with six days' provisions in order to march to New Bern if required. These places of rendezvous is where they formerly muster, That the men may be at home every night and find themselves Provisions. The Notice given was short, that I expect More of Our regiment will join us. I have ordered out scouts in Dobbs and Edgecomb, and should the regulators attempt to come down shall endeavour to meet them. I observe the greatest deficiency of my men is from the upper part of this County. Parole for the Day, Tryon.

I am your Excellency's most obedient serv't,

JOHN SIMPSON.

7th Dec., 1770.

INTERROGATORIES PUT TO JOHN BUTLER, ESQUIRE, SHERIFF OF THE COUNTY OF ORANGE, AT THE BAR OF THE HOUSE, THE 7TH DAY OF DEC., 1770.

Q. 1. Did you ever meet with Obstructions in the Collection of public Taxes in your County?

Answer. He Advertised to receive public taxes at the House of ———, but was there prevented (in part) by a certain paper being delivered him by a number of Regulators, which paper he, the said John Butler, produced to the House.

Q. 2. Did you apply to any particular person of the Regulators for their Taxes, or make an attempt to restrain for the same?

Answer. He did apply to sundry persons, and their answer was, they would not pay till the public accounts were settled, and that he thinks had he attempted to distrain his life would have been in great Danger, but that he did distrain from one man and took a blanket into his possession.

Q. 3. Do not the regulators in Common associate with Mr. Hermon Husbands?

Answer. They are neighbors and act friendly, and in Common the Oppinion is that Mr. Husbands doth not Approve of their Conduct.

Q. 4. Who are the Persons whom the people Complain of for Extortion and abuse of the Public?

Answer. Treasurers, Lawyers, Sheriffs, and Clerks.

INTERROGATORIES OF WILLIAM PICKET, ESQUIRE, SHERIFF OF THE COUNTY OF ANSON, AT THE BAR OF THE HOUSE, THE 7TH DAY OF DEC., 1770.

Q. 1st. Who are deemed ringleaders of the Regulators in your County?

Answer. Thomas Swearingham, Principal.

Q. 2nd. Do you recollect any Opposition to the Justices sitting in the County Court of Anson?

He saw the Regulators pull them off the Bench, took their seats and Continued Dancing, &c., for some time, and believes with intent to prevent the usual Course of Justice; and hath often seen Advertisements Threatening to whip Sheriffs if they assembled to serve any Process.

Q. 1st. James Terry, Deputy Sheriff, Anson, What Obstructions have you met with in collecting Taxes?

A. That he met at several convenient places in the County. The Regulators refused to pay, and gave for reason they were ill-used by officers and did not know what they paid their Money for, and that he hath seen goods taken from the Sheriff by those People called Regulators; in particular, in 1768 from James Pickett a Blanket—and threatened his life if he refused—but at length he delivered the same, fearing the consequences.

LIST OF OFFICERS OF THE CUMBERLAND REGIMENT OF MILITIA, NOV'R, 1770.

FIRST COMPANY.

District—On north side of the River from Dunfield's Bridge to the Lower Little River.

Officers' Names—John Armstrong, Capt.; Arch. McNeill, Lieu't.; —, Ensign.

Officers Recommended—Captain and Lieutenant the same as before; John Campbell, Ensign.

SECOND COMPANY.

District—From the Lower Little River on Both sides of the River to Sprawels' ferry.

Officers' Names—Robert Love, Capt., gone; Arch'd Clark, Leut., Dead; Stephen Gardner, Ensign, gone.

Officers Recommended—Arch'd McDonald, Capt.; Malechi Clark, Liut.; Robert Smith, Ensign.

THIRD COMPANY.

District—The upper part of the County.

Officers' Names—Arthur Donnelly, Cap., dead; John Ferobee, Lieut., gone; —, Ensign.

Officers Recommended—Andrew Shepherd, Capt.; John Donnelly, Lieut.; John Shepperd, Ensign.

FOURTH COMPANY.

District—From Daniel McDuffie's To Arch'd McRay's, &c.

Officers' Names—Collon Shaw; Alex'r McPherson, Lieut.; —, Ensign.

Officers Recommended—Daniel Campbell, Cap'n; Alex'r McPherson; Alex'r McKay, Junr., Ensign.

FIFTH COMPANY.

District—In the forks of Little River.

Officers' Names—Chas. Heard, Capt., gone; Thos. Matthew, Lieut.; Hugh Gilmore, Ensign.

Officers Recommended—Thomas Matthews, Jr., Capt.; Hugh Gilmore, Lieut.; Stephen Gilmore, Ensign.

SIXTH COMPANY.

District—Cross Creek Comp'y.

Officers' Names—Jno. Watson, Capt., dead; Rob. Bannerman, Lieut., left the County; Denman Mackie, Ensign, dead.

Officers Recommended—Collon Shaw, Capt.; John Brownlow, Lieut.; Arthur Council, Ensign.

SEVENTH COMPANY.

District—Cheney's District.

Officers' Names—James Cheney, Capt., gone; John Donahoe, Lieut.; Nathaniel Ashley, Ensign.

Officers Recommended—William Gardner, Cap'n; James Muse, Lieut.; Joel McClendel, Ensign.

EIGHTH COMPANY.

District—Carrol's District.

Officers' Names—John Carrol, Capt.; James Collins, Lieut.; James Russel, Ensign.

Officers Recommended—John Carrol, Captain; —, Lieut.; —, Ensign.

NINTH COMPANY.

District—Babigue District.

Officers' Names—Gilbert Clark; Daniel Clark, Ensign; Thomas Dobbin, Lieut.

Officers Recommended—Gilbert Clark, Cap'n; —, Lieut.; —, Ensign.

James Rutherford, Coll.

Alex'r McAlister, Lieut.-Col'l.

Thom. Collins, Major (Never appears).

Recommended for Major, Thos. Rutherford.

ACCOUNT OF SUNDRY FIRELOCKS PRESSED INTO HIS MAJESTY'S
SERVICE IN THE EXPEDITION AGAINST THE INSURGENTS IN
1771, FOR THE DOBBS DETACHMENT, WHICH WERE LOST,
BROKE OR DESTROYED.

Mott Hanks, one Firelock, Appraised to.....	£	2	5	0
Martin Stone, 1 Do.....		1	15	0
William Waltens, 1 Do.....		1	15	0
Nathaniel Daniel, 1 Do.....		3	0	0
John Lawson, 1 Do.....		1	0	0
Thomas Martin, 1 Do.....		1	10	0
Joshua Creech, 1 Do.....		1	0	0
Peter Fountain, 1 Do.....		1	10	0
George Bell, 1 Do.....		3	10	0
Edward Carter, 1 Do.....		2	0	0
Nathaniel Williams, 1 Do.....		1	10	0
Richard Roberts, 1 Do.....		1	10	0
Wendal Davis, 1 Do.....		1	7	0
John Torrans, 1 Do.....		1	5	0
Solomon Daugherty, 1 Do.....		1	15	0
John Hodgson, 1 Do.....		1	5	0

James Henby,	1 Do.....	3	0	0
Benjamin Scarborough,	1 Do.....	2	0	0
George Willson,	1 Do.....	2	6	8
Aaron Nusum,	1 Do.....	1	15	0
William Williams,	1 Do.....	1	15	0
William Riddick,	1 Do.....	1	12	0
James Davis,	1 Do.....	1	5	0
William Skinner,	1 Do.....	2	15	0
John Tilghman,	1 Do.....	1	6	0
Caleb Spivey,	1 Do.....	2	0	0
Thomas Grizzard,	1 Do.....	1	3	0
William Morris,	1 Do.....	3	10	0
Hilary Taylor,	1 Do.....	2	0	0
John Harrol,	1 Do.....	1	10	0
Micajah Hart,	1 Do.....	1	5	0
John Murphey, Junr.,	1 Do.....	2	10	0
Lemuel Harden,	1 Do.....	1	10	0
John Langston,	1 Do.....	2	10	0
William Howell,	1 Do.....	2	0	0
James Hearon,	1 Do.....	2	0	0
John Edwards,	1 Do.....	0	15	0
Minon Patrick,	1 Do.....	2	0	0
Cornelius Lynch,	1 Do.....	1	12	6
James Wise,	1 Do.....	1	6	8
Moses Ritter,	1 Do.....	1	10	0
Henry Howell,	1 Do.....	1	5	0
Thomas Boyle,	1 Do.....	1	15	0

£78 0 6

I hereby certify that Sundry Armes were taken into the King's Service for the Use of the Dobbs Detachment and those mentioned in the foregoing List were not returned to the Owners, and that the sums against the respective names were the Particular sums each Firelock was appraised at by two Persons appointed by me for that purpose.

RD. CASWELL,

New Bern, 28th Nov'r, 1771.

A LIST OF CAPT. WILLIAM BURNEY'S COMPANY.

Capt. Wm. Burney.	William Cannon.
James Brooks, Lt.	John May.
Charles Taylor.	Peter Moss.
William Taylor.	Pearson Totten.
John May.	John Stocks, Jun'r.
Archibald Addams.	William Williams.
John Hardee.	David Williams.
Flish Cox.	Simon Burney.
Norlen Mills, Jun'r.	William Handcock.
Norlen Mills, Sen'r.	Harry Smith.
Andrew Hardey.	Samuel Knight.
Daniel Willson.	Moses Strawhorne.
Rich'd Albritton.	John Avary.
James Handcock.	Thomas Smith.
Alex'd Daniell.	Stewart Gorden.
Isaac Buck.	Robert Hardey.
Will'm Travis.	Isa'h Hardey.
Isaac Mills.	Lemuel Simmons.
Sampson Slaughter.	Benjamin Allen.
Wm. Slaughter.	William King.
Ezechiah McAfee.	Jesse King.
Joshua Putnell.	Starkey Bell.
Michael Moss.	Benjamin Cory.
George Williams.	William McGowen.
John Stocks, Sen'r.	Thomas English.
Lemuel Cherry.	John Mills, Sen'r.
David Mills.	John Mills, Jun'r.
Freid Mills.	John Robinson.
Isaac Stocks.	Thomas Tuton.
Isaac Brooks.	James Quartermuss.
John Brooks.	Thomas Albritton.
Samuel Cannon.	Isaac Hardey.
John Cannon.	Joseph Stevens.
Thomas Hardey.	Abraham Adams.
Thomas Grager.	Isaac Nobels.
John Haddick.	Margaret Tanner.
George McGowen.	John Simpson.

A PAY ROLL OF CAPT. NATHANIEL HART'S COMPANY OF THE ORANGE REGIMENT OF MILITIA THAT WERE IN THE LATE EXPEDITION AGAINST THE INSURGENTS OF THIS PROVINCE.

North Carolina, 1771.

NAMES.	No. Days.	Pay p'r Day.	Amount.
Nathaniel Hart, Capt.	79	7s. 6d.	£ 29 12 6
H Ezekiah Rice, Lieut.	77	5s.	19 5 0
Henry Cobb, Ensign	77	4s. 6d.	17 6 6
John Williams, Clk. of the Com- pany and Clk. of the Court			
Martial	77	5s.	15 8 0
Mathew Jouett, Serg't Maj'r....	70	4s.	14 0 0
John Thomason, Sergt.	71	4s.	14 4 0
John Grammer, Drum	77	3s.	11 11 0
Thomas Rice, Corp'l	77	3s.	11 11 0
William Grimes, Jun. Corp'l....	66	3s.	9 18 0
John Blair	68	@ 2s.	6 16 0
John Phillips	68	@ 2s.	6 16 0
Michael Nangle	68	@ 2s.	6 16 0
Richard Smith	68	@ 2s.	6 16 0
Henry Jones	67	@ 2s.	6 14 0
Daniel Gwin	73	@ 2s.	7 6 0
John Mahone	73	@ 2s.	7 6 0
Charles Allen	73	@ 2s.	7 6 0
Hugh Gwin	73	@ 2s.	7 6 0
Alexander Douglass	73	@ 2s.	7 6 0
John Ordeneal	66	@ 2s.	6 12 0
William Odel	66	@ 2s.	6 12 0
Lewis Odel	66	@ 2s.	6 12 0
Joseph Smith	64	@ 2s.	6 8 0
Nicholas Mumpower	66	@ 2s.	6 12 0
William Barlow	63	@ 2s.	6 6 0
John Hern	62	@ 2s.	6 4 0
Dennis Hern	62	@ 2s.	6 4 0
Thomas Jones	62	@ 2s.	6 4 0
Joseph Taylor	62	@ 2s.	6 4 0
Benjamin Williams	62	@ 2s.	6 4 0
Zacheriah Bryant	62	@ 2s.	6 4 0

John Walker	62	@ 2s.	6	4	0
Robert Blackwell	77	@ 2s.	7	14	0
Matthew Guttery	60	@ 2s.	6	0	0
Thomas Bryant (wounded).....	160	@ 2s.	16	0	0
Phillip Hokaumer	60	@ 2s.	6	0	0
Thomas Brooks	60	@ 2s.	6	0	0
William Hickey	60	@ 2s.	6	0	0
Joseph Sharp	72	@ 2s.	7	4	0
Richard Harrison, Clerk for Capt.					
L. Bullock, 27 days at 4s., and					
Soldiers in Capt. Nath'l Hart's					
Company, 51 days.....	51	@ 2s.	11	3	6
William Seal	66	@ 2s.	6	12	0
Edward Grimes	66	@ 2s.	6	12	0
William Huberson	48	@ 2s.	4	16	0
James Herbuson	48	@ 2s.	4	16	0
John Love	48	@ 2s.	4	16	0
James Cannifax	68	@ 2s.	6	16	0
James Shennon	48	@ 2s.	4	16	0
William Farrow	48	@ 2s.	4	16	0
*William Hargrove	78	@ 2s.	7	16	0
*Samuel Harris	78	@ 2s.	7	16	0
*Samuel Moore	78	@ 2s.	7	16	0
*John Trewillian	78	@ 2s.	7	16	0
*John Farrow	78	@ 2s.	7	16	0
*Sherwood Walker	78	@ 2s.	7	16	0

£453 11 6

*Inlisted by Capt. Len Bullock.

THE PUBLICK TO NATHANIEL HART.

1771.

Dr.

To 51 Recruits, as p'r Acct. deliver'd Colo. Edwd. Fan- ning, @ 40s. each	£102	0	0
To 4 half Recruits ass'd from Capt. Thackston's Com- pany and Omitted in former Acc., @.....	20	0	

To Sundry Expences in Recruiting, also diating my
 Company and Capt. David Hart's till they Joined
 Colo. Fanning at Hillsborough, as p'r acct. delivered
 Colo. Fanning (erased)
 To finding my Self, Henry Cobb & Thomas Rice 61 days
 when on Comand, also 3 Beasts, at 1s. p. day..... (erased)

£(erased)

Cr. By Colo. Edwd. Fanning £ 83 0 0

No. of Guns Lost in the Expedition out of my Company—

Thomas Rice, a Musket, Shot to peices in the Battle,
 valued to £ 2 0 0

Charles Estes', a Rifle, Shot to peices in the Battle,
 valued to 1 0 0

Zacheus Tates, a musket Lost, valued to..... 2 0 0

Thomas Spencer, a musket Lost, valued to..... 2 0 0

\$ 10 0 0

NATHANIEL HART.

A PAY ROLL OF CAPT. DAVID HART'S COMPANY OF THE ORANGE
 REGIMENT OF MELITIA THAT WERE IN THE LATE EXPEDITION
 AGAINST THE INSURGENTS OF THIS PROVINCE. NORTH CARO-
 LINA, 1771.

NAMES.	No. Days.	Pay p'r Day.	Amount.
David Hart, Capt.....	79	7s.6d.	£ 29 12 6
Robert Wells, Lieut.	77	5s.	19 5 0
Waddy Tate, Ensign	77	4s.6d.	17 6 6
Mark London, Sergt.	66	4s.	13 4 0
John Nunn, Sergt.	66	4s.	13 4 0
Jeremiah Poston, Clerk	77	(?)	15 8 0
Joseph Williams, Drum'r.....	66	3s.	9 18 0
John Summers, Corp'l.....	77	3s.	11 11 0
John Hensley, Corp'l	77	3s.	11 11 0
Henry Runnels	66	@ 2s.	6 12 0
Rober Thrasher	66	@ 2s.	6 12 0
George Elmore, a Soldier 13 days..	13	@ 2s.	

And 53 days Sergt. of the Guard			
That guarded the Sick &			
Wounded	53	(a) 1s.	14 10 6
Ephraim Norris	66	(a) 2s.	6 12 0
Abraham Stagg	62	(a) 2s.	6 4 0
Robert Southerland	62	(a) 2s.	6 4 0
William Grissom	62	(a) 2s.	6 4 0
Mason Triplet	62	(a) 2s.	6 4 0
William Aldridge	58	(a) 2s.	5 14 0
Russel Presket	58	(a) 2s.	5 16 0
John Rily	58	(a) 2s.	5 16 0
John Minnes	58	(a) 2s.	5 16 0
John Kezey	58	(a) 2s.	5 16 0
Joseph Holt	51	(a) 2s.	5 16 0
Nicholas Bowers	60	(a) 2s.	6 0 0
Archiball Owens	58	(a) 2s.	5 16 0
James Thomas	58	(a) 2s.	5 16 0
William Furber	58	(a) 2s.	5 16 0
James Patterson	61	(a) 2s.	6 2 0
Barnet Bolding	59	(a) 2s.	5 18 0
Backster Bolding	60	(a) 2s.	5 18 0
John Hart	58	(a) 2s.	5 16 0
William M. Gummy	58	(a) 2s.	5 16 0
Samuel Watt	58	(a) 2s.	5 16 0
John Rily, Senr.	58	(a) 2s.	5 16 0
Christian Peterson	58	(a) 2s.	5 16 0
James Jones	66	(a) 2s.	6 12 0
John Jones	66	(a) 2s.	6 12 0
George Stokes	58	(a) 2s.	5 16 0
Zachariah Downes	13	(a) 2s.	1 6 0

£325 12 6

THE PUBLICK TO DAVID HART, DR.

1771. To 49 Recruits as pr. Acct. delivered Col. Fanning at 40s. each.....	£ 98	0	0
To paid George Megoon, for necessaries found William Furbon, a Soldier, whilst sick.....	1	11	0
	£ 99	11	0
Cr. By Coll. Edmd. Fanning.....	£ 67	0	0
No. of Guns Lost in the Expedition out of my Company:			
2 Rifle Guns, prised & Appraised to.....	9	0	0
Robert Wells' Musket lost, valued to.....	2	0	0
William Boarin's Musket, valued to.....	2	0	0
	£ 4	0	0

DAVID HART.

(The above Accounts have been marked out.)

(On back). Pay Roll for Capt. David Hart's Company.

HIS EXCELLENCY YE GOVERNOR TO JAMES BARZEY, DR.

To 2 men hired 3 Days Each at 3s. to make up Ammunition	£ 00	18	0
To myself, four Days @ 10s.....	2	00	0
To the Sailors to Drink.....	0	2	0
	£ 3	00	0

New Bern, January ye 1st, 1771.

Received the Contents in full.

JAMES BARZEY.

Received the 8 Feby., 1771 of His Excellency Governor Tryon, Seven Pounds Proc: in full for my attendance at New Bern as a witness against the Insurgents,

J. LITTEREL.

ACCOT. OF SMITH WORK FOR THE USE OF HIS MAJESTIES FORCES
BY ADAM LARK AT BETHABARA CAMP.

June ye 7th, 1771.

5 Pair of Hand Cuffs for the Prisoner, @ 6s. P.	£	1	10	0
2 Pair Axletrees for the Gun Carriages.		2	10	0
5 Pickers for the Cannon, other Mended.		0	5	0
	£	4	5	0

This is to certify that the above work was performed By Order of
the Governor.

HU. WADDELL.

The above account charged by me to the Province of North Caro-
lina in a larger Bill.

FRANGOTT BAGGE.

SOLDIERS BELONGING TO THE PRISON GUARD WHO DID DUTY TO
JANUARY 8TH, 1771, AND ON ACCOUNT OF THE MONIES PAID
EACH PERSON.

Robert Jones	£ 0 8 0	Joseph Riford	0 2 8
Hugh Gavin	0 10 8	Malachi Lovell	0 2 8
Henry Smith	0 2 8	Balster Clever	0 8 0
Jabel Smith	0 2 8	Samuel Lewis	0 2 8
Minerats Vaneverts . .	0 2 8	William Shore	0 2 8
Jeremiah Cannon . . .	0 18 8	Jarvis Buxton	0 7 4
James Harrots	0 2 8	Richard Hall	0 2 8
James Little	0 2 8	William Farrow	0 5 0
Christian Beanblosom.	0 5 4	Joseph McKinney . . .	0 5 4
Joseph Ratcliff	0 8 0	Abraham Boehea	0 5 4
John Worsly	0 8 0	William Notcher	0 2 8
Ebenezer Brown	0 8 0	David Marshall	0 4 8
Benjn. Meares	0 5 4	Henry Darnel	0 2 8
John Burroughs	0 18 8	John Crozier	0 2 8
Ludowick Vigle	0 5 4	Levy Gill	0 2 8
William Bourk	0 2 8	Jeremiah Nichols . . .	0 2 8
Allaway Langford . . .	0 8 0	Robert Burney	0 4 8
Wilson Sneed	0 10 0	Mark Noble	0 15 4

Thomas Grundy	0	5	4	Ebednigo Hudson ...	0	2	8
Rumsey Outerbridge .	0	2	8	James Barr	0	2	8
John Ryan	0	5	4	Eborn Heith	0	5	4
William Holder	0	2	8	Robert Femer	0	2	8
George Ormsley	0	8	0	Thomas Hayns	0	2	8
Casper Wineman	0	2	8	Jacob Miller	0	2	8
Alexander Saunders .	0	2	8	Stokes Norman	0	2	8
John Croker	0	2	8	John Pilcher	0	5	4
John Daves	0	2	8	Alexander Adamson..	0	2	8
Michal McGuire	0	2	8	Benjamin Price	0	2	8
Thomas Tiffin	0	2	8	Joseph Rollings	0	2	8
Peter Britt	0	4	8	John C. Bryan	1	17	4
William Blakey	0	2	8	William Smith	1	6	8
John Barker	0	2	8	Crispen Giles	0	5	4
James Clayton	0	2	8	Peter Story	0	8	0
John Turner	0	5	4	Joseph Ashburn	0	2	8
William Burns	0	2	8	William Ewen	0	2	8
William Bailly	0	2	8	Henry Pierse	0	2	8
Stephen Moore	0	2	8	Daniel Barry	0	2	8
Isaac Darby	0	2	8	Benjn. Doweling	0	2	8
George Kenedy	0	2	8				
Duncan Nelson	0	2	8				£20 12 0

Received and Paid by Thos. Sitgreaves, Capn.

New Bern, Jany. 28th, 1771.

New Bern, Jany. 28, 1771. I hereby Certify that I recd. of his Excellency the within sum of twenty pounds twelve Shillings and the Same was paid to the within mentioned persons as a Guard round the Gaol as Pr. their receipts.

JOSEPH LEECH, Colo.

HIS EXCELLENCY THE GOVERNOR TO JAMES SAUNDERS, DR.
1771.

Jan'y 15th. To 1 Hasp & Staples & a pair snip

Bills	£	0	2	4
1 Screw Bolt & 3 Iron Hoops.....	0	3	0	
2 hasps to staples & Pr. Hinges...	0	3	0	
Cleaning a bayonet & bran for the scarbt.	0	2	8	£1 1 0

Feb'y 8th.	To 5 wormes for the Great guns..	0	18	0			
	Mending a Riding Chair & 2 farits for handles	0	8	8			
	Mending 3 guns	0	6	0			
	1 Screw Bolts & Linch Pins for alert	0	2	8			
	1 Pair Cart. Boxes.....	0	5	0--	2	0	4
March 7.	To cleaning your gun & hardening the steel	0	5	0			
	Minding trains for the temp Roles	0	2	8			
	Mending the seal Press.....	0	12	0			
	New nails for a sett of Cart tyer...	0	10	0			
	12 Rings for Halters.....	0	4	0			
	Mending a Rake	0	1	4			
	Mending a Riding Chairs.....	0	6	8--	2	1	8
April 1.	To attiring	0	5	0			
	Making 2 Tyer & 20 nails.....	0	6	0			
	2 Iron Hoops attiring 2 Tyer & 12 nails	0	7	8			
	Iron Plates & handles for a Chaist	0	5	0			
	1 Hinge & mending a Tea Chest..	0	6	0			
	Marking a spit & Racks, part new..	0	10	0			
	Mending an Iron for the Charste..	0	1	8			
	5 Cooper Saddles & 2 wormes for Swivell Guns	1	2	0--	3	3	4
	To 24 Staples.....	0	12	0			
	12 hasps, 24 staples & 12 Pr. snap Biles	1	6	0			
	3 Staples & 4 Iron Pins for Vagain	0	3	8			
	Putting New Loops & New Sight to a gun	0	5	8			
	Iron work for 6 pair hames & 6 Chains & fill Pins	2	0	0			
	Attiring a Set Tyer, New nails & 8 Hoops	1	12	0--	5	18	0
15.	To a paid Snipe Biles Loop & 3 Staples	0	2	8			
	New Iron work for & pair wheels..	6	0	0			
	Attiring a sett Tyer, 4 hoops, 100 nails	1	5	0			

1	Iron Axeltree, 35w.....	1	15	0
4	New Boxes.....	0	8	0
2	Iron hoops & Cart Boxes & attir- ing axeltree	0	12	0-11 3 8
19th.	To attiring a Trom axeltree & Iron work for the Pool Shaid.....	0	11	8
	To 1 hasp, 2 Staples & a pair sipe Bins	0	2	4
12	Bolts since that, 1s. 4d.....	0	16	0
1	Iron handle & mending a Tramile	0	5	0
5	Iron Bark Bands, truck & staples for do	1	10	0
	To Iron work for 2 pair hames....	0	8	0
4	Pair Linch Pins.....	0	2	8
	Attiring 4 hasps for Chear Wheels.	0	3	0
	To 10 w. Nails of Different Sizes...	0	10	0- 4 8 8

£29 16 8

New Bern, 20th April, 1770. Rec'd the above Contents in full.
JAS. SANDERS.

In the Assembly the 16th Jany., 1771.

Resolved, That Thomas Sitgreaves be allowed for his Pay as Captain of the Prison Guards, Guard Room, Fire & Candles, Furnished the said Guards, from the 21st December last, to this day; the sum of Thirteen pounds, to be paid him out of the Five Hundred pounds.

Resolved by this House, That it be drawn out of the Treasury by his Excellency the Governor's Warrant, "to be applied towards the payment of any Necessary Expenses his Excellency has been, or may be at, in Counteracting the Wicked Designs of the Insurgents."

RD. CASWELL.

By order. J. GREEN, Clk.

In the Upper House ye 17th Jany., 1771 Concurr'd with.

By order. JAS. HASELL, P.

Concurr'd with and Paid.

WM. TRYON.

Received of Francis Nash on Account of the Publick Two Hundred and Seventy three Rations, for the Subsistence of my Company on the late Expedition against the Insurgents.

Given under my hand.

NATHL. HART.

At Hillsborough the Second day of July, 1771.

New Bern, February 2d. 1771.

Received of his Excellency Governor Tryon twenty nine pounds four shillings proc. for the pay of the Prison and Patrole Guard of the 170 Private & 28 Sergeants from the 8th January to 2d February inclusive, including also their Subsistence.

170 Private at 2s. 8d.....	£22 13 4
28 Sergeants at 4s. 8d.....	6 10 8
	<hr/>
	£29 4 0

JOSEPH LEECH, Colo.

Received the 19th December, 1770, of his Excellency Governor Tryon Twenty Six pounds Ten Shillings in full for the Freight of my Schooner to Fort Johnston on Cape Fear to bring to New Bern, from thence Sundry Swiyle Guns, Firelocks Ammunition, &c.

JOHN RICHARDS.

An account of expenses paid by Walter Gibson for himself & 4 men from the Governor's Camp at Sandy Creek to General Waddle's Camp at Saulsbury.

May 26. Corn & Horse Shoes at Alexanders.....	£	6	8
At Moor's & Elliots		15	0
Pd. a pilot.....		5	0
27. Corn & pilot at Thimbras.....		2	0
At Byrleys		5	4
At Abbot's Creek		6	0
At George McGoums		1	10 10
Ferriage at ye Yatkin.....		3	4
To Expences at Saulsbury.....		2	3 2
		<hr/>	
		£5	17 4

Rec'd the 7 June, 1771, the Contents of His Excellency.

WALTER GIBSON.

1771.	Prison Guard.		Patrol.	
	Private.	Sergt.	Private.	Sergt.
Febry. 2d.	6	1	6	1
3	6	1	6	1
4	6	1	6	1
5	6	1	6	1
6	6	1	6	1
7	6	1		
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	36	6	30	5
	30	5		
	<hr/>	<hr/>		
	66	11		

66 Privates at 2s. 8d. pay & Subsistence.....£ 8 16 4

11 Sergeants at 4s. 8d. pay & Subsistence..... 2 11 4

£11 7 4

New Bern, February 21st, 1771. Received of his Excellency Governor Tryon, Eleven pounds, seven shillings & four pence for pay & Subsistence of the Prison and Patrol Guard from the 2d February to the 7th Ditto inclusive.

JOSEPH LEECH, Colo.

66 Privates at 2s. 8d.....£ 8 16 0

11 Sergeants at 4s. 8d..... 2 11 4

£11 7 4

HIS EXCELLENCY TO ALEXR. SANDERS, DR.

April 4.	To 6 gun Tomkens.....	2s. 6d	£ 0 2 6
9.	To 153 butens for the marke@1d	12s. 3d	0 12 9
13.	To 6 pr. of hanes for horses@	4s. 6d	1 7 0
20.	To 2 pr. Do. @	4s. 6d	0 9 0
			<hr/>
			£ 2 11 3

Received 20 April, the Contents of the above:

ALEXR. SANDERS.

Received of His Excellency Governor Tryon Twenty pounds proe. for Bounty money for Ten Men I brought into the Service from Tryon County.

GIDEON WRIGHT.

SUNDRY EXPENSES THE LAST GENERAL MUSTER AT NEW BERN OF
THE CRAVEN REGIMENT, 19 FEBRUARY, 1771.

Mrs. Smith, for 6 Cord Wood, at 10s.	£ 3	0	0
Cash paid for 2 Cord Wood at wharf & Carting.	1	0	0
A Serjeant & Guard round Gaol where Prichard was confined after his Sentence at Court Martial.	1	6	0
Levi Dawson, Express, 15s.	0	15	0
Rich'd Cogdell paid Council Bryan Do.	0	10	0
Paid I. Moore, Express orders	1	0	0
Use of Green's house for Militia	2	0	0
Do of Burroughs for Do.	3	0	0
Do of Mrs. Conway's for Do.	2	0	0
Do of David Ambrose for Do.	2	0	0
Do of Slade's, & 4 Cord wood & ferriages, 20s.	5	0	0
Do Dubit Baker's by Court house.	1	0	0
Doc'r A. Gaston, Bill visit, Express & medicines for Lit- tle's gunshot wound in his foot, & provisions, 12s.	2	12	0
15s Express to Wm. Spikes	0	15	0
48s. paid Jno. Tilman, Guard for Palace.	2	8	0
	£28	6	0

New Bern, 26 March, 1771. Rec'd of his Excellency Governor
Tryon, by the hands of John Hawks, Esq'r, twenty-eight pounds
Six Shillings proc., charges of the Craven Regiment as above.

JOSEPH LEECH, Colo.

FIELD RETURN OF CAPTAIN WICKER DAVIS'S COMPANY OF THE CAR-
TERET COUNTY REGIMENT OF MILITIA COMMANDED BY COL.
WILLIAM THOMSON, AT A GENERAL MUSTER HELD THE FEBRU-
ARY THE 20, 1771.

Commissioned Officers' Names-

Wicker Davis, Capt.	£ 0	16	4
William Salter, Lieuten.	0	11	4
Thomas Goulding, Clark.	0	9	4
Richard Huff, Sarg.	0	9	4
William Ramly, Sarg.	0	9	4
Bengamen Tolson, Sarg.	0	9	4
	£ 3	5	0

Private men—

Tob. Smith.	Thomas Lues.
Richard Smith, 1.	Edwot Runly.
Bengemen Smith.	Joseph Gaskill.
Richard Smith, 2.	Selvenes Dixon.
William Smith.	William Styring.
Samuell Smith.	William Robrson.
Isaac Barronton.	William Tayler.
William Lues.	20 privet for 2 days at
Nathan'l Gibs.	2s. 8d. p'r Day,
John Styring, Ju'r.	ready to march to
William Gaskils.	New Bern when or-
Ruben Styring Wallas.	dered£ 5 13 4
Jeames Dixon.	
	£ 8 18 4

Omitted this when I got the Governor's Warrant for other Money Belonging to Regiment.

Sworn before me this 30 Day of August, 1771.

WM. COALE, J. P.

We, whose names are hereunto subscribed, do severally acknowledge to have received of his Excellency Governor Tryon Four Pounds proc. each for our Attendance as Witnesses at New Bern in March, 1771, against the Insurgents.

JOHN HOGAN.	DARBY HENLY.
A. C. OSBORN.	JOHN HENLY.
JOHN BUTLER.	JOSIAH LYON.
BARNABY CABE.	JAMES THACKSTON.
JAMES TIMMON.	his
ROBT. TIMMON.	NATHANIEL X TURNER.
PHILIP JACKSON.	mark.
BASIL JACKSON.	JACOB MASON, JUN'R.
	RALPH MCNAIR.

Paid Nathaniel Turner Twenty-five shillings more for the time of a Horse of his own having given out in coming down.

We do acknowledge to have received of his Excellency Governor Tryon three pounds ten shillings proc. each for our attendance as witnesses at the above Court.

WM. HOLLEMS.

RICHARD BURTON.

THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA INDEBTED TO FREDERICK HAMBRIGHT FOR GOING AGAINST THE CHEROKEE INDIANS IN OBEDIENCE TO AN EXPRESS FROM THE COMMANDING OFFICERS OF TRYON COUNTY, 25TH OF MARCH, 1771.

	No. of Days.	Rations.	Total Amt.
Frederick Hambright, Cap'n...	8 @ 7s. 6d.	5s. 4d.	£3 5 4
John Hoyle, Lieutenant	8 @ 5s.	5s. 4d.	2 5 4
James Cozart, Searjant	8 @ 4s.	5s. 4d.	1 17 4
Andrew Hoyle, Searjant	8 @ 4s.	5s. 4d.	1 17 4
Peter Comer	8 @ 2s.	5s. 4d.	1 1 4
Jacob Rodes	8 @ 2s.	5s. 4d.	1 1 4
Conrod Kinder	8 @ 2s.	5s. 4d.	1 1 4
James Wyatt	8 @ 2s.	5s. 4d.	1 1 4
Jacob Vanzant	8 @ 2s.	5s. 4d.	1 1 4
Andrew Goforth	8 @ 2s.	5s. 4d.	1 1 4
Richard Gullet	8 @ 2s.	5s. 4d.	1 1 4
James French	8 @ 2s.	5s. 4d.	1 1 4
Daniel McCarty	8 @ 2s.	5s. 4d.	1 1 4

I do hereby Certify that the above Company of men were on the said Expedition by my Orders under Cap'n Hambright.

THOS. NEEL.

This day came Frederick Hambright & made Oath that the above acct. is Just & true. Certified before me this 29 day of April, 1772.

FREDERICK HAMBRIGHT.

JACOB COSTNER.

These are to certify that Thomas Jenings Came Before me, took the Oath of Allegiance and Acknowledge himself Duly enlisted in the Company of Artillery Commanded by Col. James Moore, and that he Received the full ——— Bounty money for said Service as ——— Allowed. 1 April, 1771.

CORN. HARNETT.

NORTH CAROLINA—BEAUFORT COUNTY.

By John Patten, Thomas Bonner & William Brown, three of His Majesty's Justices for the said County.

Thomas Kilpatrick, of the aforesaid County, appeared before us, and being examined, it appears from the wounds he received in the

Battle of Alamance that he still Continues disabled from getting his Living, and is a proper object of publick Bounty.

Given under our hands this 24th day of March, 1774.

JOHN PATTEN.

THOS. BONNER.

WM. BROWN.

To the Treasurers of the Southern or Northern District.

The above Thomas Kilpatrick is allowed Twenty pounds p'r Annum.

JAS. GREEN, Jun., Clk. Assembly.

These are to Certify that Arthur McKey Came before me, took the Oathe of Allegiance and acknowledged himself duly enlisted In the Company of Artillery Commanded by Col. James Moore, and that he had received Forty Shillings bounty Allowed on that Service.

JOHN ANCRUM, J. P.

Wilmington, 1 April, 1771.

1771.	COL. MOORE TO STEPHEN PLAYER,	Dr.
April—		
To Cleaning 25 Guns at 2s. 8d.....	£3	6 8
1 Do 10 Setts, 3s.....	1	10 0
1 Do 5 Setts, 5s.....	1	5 0
4 small Hatchets	1	10 8
2 Clasps	0	3 4
6 Screws	0	6 0

Received of Col. Moore Seven pounds three & 8, in full of the above accompt.

STEPHEN PLAYER.

20th April, 1771.

	£7	3 8
Deduct		5 4
	£6	18 4

April the 8th, 1771.

These are to Certify that William Cheyne came before me, took the oath of allegiance and acknowledge himselph Duly enlisted in the

Company of artillery Commanded by Colonel James Moore and Received Eight Shillings in part Bounty money allowed for said Service.

Testes: W. HILL, J. P.

These are to Certify that Zebulon Paris came before me, took the oath of Allegiance and Acknowledged himself Duly enlisted in the Company of Artillery Commanded by Col. James Moore and Received the Bounty money Allowed for said Service.

April 10, 1771.

WM. PURVIANCE.

Received from Col'n Robert Schaw Eight Pounds Proclamation, in full for the Value of a Horse, lent for the Use of the Army that went against the regulators & Never return'd. Received this 20th of August, 1771.

MATURIN COLVILL.

June 28th, 1771.

THE PUBLIC OF NORTH CAROLINA To WILLIAM WHITEFIELD, DR.
To the Ferriages of the Craven, & Carteret Detachments
together with the Artillery & Stores, on their Return
from the Expedition against the Regulators. £S 0 0

This is to Certify that the Craven & Cartaret Detachments, with their waggons, Carts, horses and artillery, were ferried over Nuse by Colo. Whitfield.

JOSEPH LEECH, Colo. Crav. Detach't.

April 11th, 1771.

These are to Certify that Tarry Rynold came before me, took the oath of Allegiance and Acknowledged himself Duly enlisted in the Company of Artillery Commanded by Col. James Moore and Received the Bounty Money Allowed for said Service.

WM. CAMPBELL.

NORTH CAROLINA—

DECEMBER CRAVEN INFERIOR COURT, 1772.

Present, His Majesty's Justices.

Moses Griffin, a Pensioner, agreeable to a Resolve of the General

Assembly, applied to this Court for a Certificate that he continues disabled, having been wounded at the Battle of Alamance.

Ordered he have a Certificate accordingly.

Copy. Test: CHRIS'R NEALE. Clk.

New Bern, 15th May, 1773.

Rec'd of Rich'd Caswell Twenty pounds in full of one year's Allowance from the public.

bis

MOSES X GRIFFIN.
mark.

Test: WLM. SLADE.

These are to Certify that Joseph Booth Came before me, took the oaths of Allegiance & acknowledged him Self to be duly Enlisted in the Company of Artillery Commanded by Coll. James Moore, & that he had received the Bounty allow'd on the Service In which he is Enlisted as Gunner.

JOHN ANCRUM.

21 Apl., 1771.

THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA To JOHN THOMSON, Dr.
April 20, 1771.

	Sterling.
To 1 Sheet red silk Colours	£ 6 6 0
To 1 Drum & Sticks.....	1 1 0
To 1 Tickin Case for do.....	0 5 6
To 1 Carriage for do	0 2 6
	*1 16 0
	*7 17 6
To 3 Worsted do, £11.18.6.....	*2 5 0
To 3 Halberts	1 16 0
To 3 pontoons	1 16 4
To 1 Cask for packing Drum.....	0 2 6
To 1 Box for packing Colours.....	0 5 6

£23 13 6

Advance 75 p. Ct. for Virginia Money..... 17 15 17½

£41 8 7½

33 P. Ct. for Prov..... 13 16 2½

£55 4 10

£43 6 5

COL'L JAMES MOORE To WILLIAM FAULKNER, Dr.

For Making 46 Cartredg Boxes, not covered, @ 1s. 6d.	£ 3	9	0
Cash rec'd of Cap. Walker	2	0	0
Ball. Due W. F.	1	9	0
1 Blankett, 10s.	3	9	0

WM. FAULKNER.

20th Apl., 1771.

Ballance Due, 19s.

July 4th, 1771—

The Artillery (for work) Dr. to Petter Messer, To

mending one of the Carriages. £ 0 5 0

NORTH CAROLINA.

AT AN ASSEMBLY BEGUN & HELD AT NEW BERN,
25TH JANUARY, 1773.

These are to Certify That Robert Hamilton, a Wounded Soldier in the late expedition, was Allowed the Sum of Twenty pounds proclamation Money as p. Resolve of the Assembly, Concurred with by the Governor & Council. Test: JAS. GREEN, Jun'r., Clk.

Rec'd the Contents of Rich'd Caswell, 1st October, 1773.

ROBERT HAMILTON.

THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA To RICHARD BLACKLEDGE,
1771. Dr.

To 3 horses in ye Artillery, from New Bern the 23 Day of April to ye Allamance ye 16 May, is 24 Days Each, @ 3s. p. D.	£10	16	0
To 2 Do, one Day more when ye govern. Informed me he had no more use for them, @ 3s. Each.	6	0	0
To Cash p'd Mr. Hold for Pastering of them from ye 18 May till ye 17 June, while we Returned to Hillsborough.	1	2	8
To 7 Days they wold Take a Person to Carrey them to New Bern again, @ 3s. p. Day.	2	2	0
As I feed my horses my Self while thay was in ye Service.			

To a horse Lost out of the Trane of Artillery at ye Great
Allamance (under ye Care of Mr. John Fulmer. 8 10 0

Errors Excepted.

£22 16 8

P. RICH'D BLACKLEDGE.

CRAVEN COUNTY—

The above acct. was sworn to before me the 29th November, 1771.

RICH'D BLACKLEDGE.

RD. COGDELL.

COLO. JAMES MOORE BOT OF JOHN BURGWIN & Co.

25 Guns, 50s.	£62 10 0
50 W. Led, 52s 6d.	1 6 3
50 W. Gun Powder, 2s. 8d.	6 13 9
10 qrs. Cartridge Paper.	1 6 8

£71 16 3

Cr. By Cash. 50 0 0

Due J. B. & Co. £21 16 3

April 20th, 1771, I acknowledge to have Rec'd the above Guns, Powder, Led and Paper for the Use of a Comp'y of Artillery under my Command, now ordered against the Insurgents, and that the above Balance of £21.16.3 is due, which I promise to Pay them on Demand.

J. MOORE.

These are to Certify that Thos. Moore Came before me and took the oath of allegiance and acknowledged himself Duly indisted in the Company of Cumberland County Commanded by Capt. Fergd. Campbell, and that he has rec'd fourty shillings procl., in full, which is the Bounty allowed on that Service.

This 10th of May, 1771.

ROBT. COCHRAN, JR.

NORTH CAROLINA--BEAUFORT COUNTY.

At an inferior Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions begun and held at the Court house in Bath Town for the County aforesaid, on the third Tuesday in March in the year of Our Lord One Thousand

Seven Hundred and Seventy-five, William Fullerton came into Court and made it appear to the Worshipful Court that he was in the Battle of the Alamance, and that he Rec'd wounds, which the Justices having Examined, think him still an object of Public Bounty, and recomend him as the same to the Assembly.

JOHN FOWLER, C. S. C.

Personally appeared before me John Jarrett and Acknowledged that he had Enlisted as a soldier in the Company of Artillery Under Coll'n James Moore, that he had taken the oath by Law prescribed and recie'd forty shillings in full of the Bounty money.

P'r WM. PURVAINCE, J. P.

April 22d, 1771.

Rec'd of Rich'd Blackledge Twenty-Six Shillings Proclamation Money, in part of my Wages as a Waggoner in His Majesty's Troops.

his

P'r me, BENJ. X NICHOLSON.

mark.

24 June, 1771.

Test: JOHN PRICE.

THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA TO WILLIAM HUNT, DR.
The 10th May, 1771—

To 1 Horse taken for the use of the Expedition and
never Returned£17 6 8

WAKE COUNTY.

This day came William Hunt before me, and made Oath, on the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God that the above account was Just and true, and that he never Received any Satisfaction for the said Horse.

Sworn to before me this 7th day of August; 1771.

JOEL LANE.

1771. PROVINCE OF NORTH CAROLINA To JOHN LOP, DR.
To hire of my Waggon & horses from 22d day of April to
the 5th June, inclusive, is 44 days, at 15s.£33 0 0

To hire of ditto from Thursday, the 20th June, to Thursday, the 4th July, is 14 days & 12 days to go home is 26 days, at 15s.	19	10	0
	£52	10	0
Deduct had of the Commissary.....	8	17	3
	£43	12	9
400 W. Bar Iron, 6d.....	10	0	0
	£53	11	9
Pay the Contents to Sam'l Cornelle, on acct. Value Rec'd.			

SOLOMON CORL.

N. B. Lopp had about 400 W. of Iron taken out of Merrill Shop, which was made use of in the Service.

John Lopp made Oath that the within account is just & true.

THOS. HASLEN.

New Bern, July 6th, 1771.

1771. THE PUBLIC OF NORTH CAROLINA TO JACOB BLESSING.			
To hire of my waggon & horses from			
22d April to 5th July.....is 75 days,			
12 days allowed to goe home.....is 12			
	87 days, @ 15s...	£65	5 0
Deduct had of Commissary.....	6	2	8
	£59	2	4

Jacob Blessing made Oath that the above account is just & true.

July 6th, 1771.

THOS. HASLEN.

1771. PUBLIC OF NORTH CAROLINA TO PHILYE JACOB FEASER.			
To hire of my wagon & horses from June 3d to July 5th			
is 33 days, inclusive, and 12 days allowed to goe home			
is 45 days, at 15s.....	£33	15	0
Had of Commissary 3s. 4d., which he gave by Note for in Hams acct.			

Jacob Feazer made Oath that the above account is Just & true.

THOS. HASLEN.

New Bern, July 6th, 1771,

 1771. THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA TO JACOB HAM, DR.

To my Self, Boy, Waggon & five Horses furnished for the
 Expedition against the Regulators from the 22d April
 to the 2d June (inclusive) is 42 days, @ 15s. for
 Jacob Ham£31 10 0

 THE PUBLICK TO CHARLES ALEXANDER, SEARGENT, DR.

To 16 Days,	@ 5s.....	£ 4 0 0
Robert Burns,	16 Do @ 4s.....	3 4 0
Henry Walker,	16 Do @ 4s.....	3 4 0
William Berryhill,	16 Do @ 4s.....	3 4 0
John Rodgers,	16 Do @ 4s.....	3 4 0
William Polk,	16 Do @ 4s.....	3 4 0
Robt. Orr,	16 Do @ 4s.....	3 4 0
Hugh Neely,	16 Do @ 4s.....	3 4 0
James Sloan,	16 Do @ 4s.....	3 4 0
Thos. Walker,	16 Do @ 4s.....	3 4 0
John Caruth,	16 Do @ 4s.....	3 4 0
George Reed,	16 Do @ 4s.....	3 4 0
Wm. Waddle,	16 Do @ 4s.....	3 4 0
		<hr/>
		£42 8 0
		15 18 0
		<hr/>
		£58 6 0

 THE PUBLIC OF NORTH CAROLINA TO ROBERT HARRIS, COLO. OF
 THE MECKLENBURG DETACHMENT,

1771. Dr.
 April 29th—
 To 59 Days in service Under General Waddle.....£29 10 0
 To Moses Alexander, Lieut. Colo., 59 do, @ 10s.... 29 10 0
 £59 0 0

 THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA TO MOSES ALEXANDER, DR.

To Cattle and Beef Lost—

To 2 Steers Lost.....	£ 5 5 0
To 8 Quarters of Beef Lost at sundry times.....	5 0 0

To 1 Beef left on the Ground when we Retreated from the Insurgents	2	1	0
To 1 Sheep Lost by heat of Weather.....	0	16	0
	<hr/> £13 16 0		

THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA TO CHARLES ALEXANDER, DR.

For Continuing the Rangers 6 Days Longer than Orders,
by Advice of the officers in Mecklenburg.....£15 18 0

CAMP GEORGE MILLERS, June 28, 1771.

Robert Willson is this day discharged from the Army with his
waggon and horses (5 days allowed to goe home).

JOSEPH LEACH,

Colo. of the Craven Detachment.

Robert Wilson to Richard Blackledge, Comiss'y, Dr. to...£ 2 10 2
Settled June 17, 1771.

HIS EXCELLENCY WILLIAM TRYON, ESQUIRE, FOR THE PUBLIC TO
SAMUEL CORNELL, DR.

1771.

Mch. 23.	To 1w. Twine.....	£	0	3	4
April 6.	To 20 fathom White Line (@4d.....	0	6	8	
	To 4 ½ Yards of Oznabrigs to make Bags for Bullets at 1-6d	0	6	9	
	To thread 1s.; 1 thimble 8d; 1 Twine 3-4.....	0	5	0	
	To 55w. Tunk for Wadding, at 3d. 9w.; Oakum for ditto, (@ 6.....	0	18	3	
	To 1 Barrel Tar	0	7	6	
	To 14 Falling Axes 8s.....	5	12	0	
	To 18 Steel Spades, 9s. 4d.....	8	8	0	
	To 2 Bushels peas, 4s.....	0	8	0	
	To 1 Hogshead New Bern Rum, 114 Gals., 2s. 8d.	15	4	0	
	To 5w. White Drum Line, (a- 2s.; 3 1-3w. Rope, (w) 1s.	0	13	3	
8.	To 20 fathom White Line, 4d.....	0	6	8	

10. To 1w. Twine, 3s. 4d.; 25 fathom White Line	
@4d.	0 11 8
16. To 174w. Tunk; (140 returned), 34w., @3d..	0 8 6
18. To 1 Deepsea line, 16s.; 1 Drum Line, 2s. 8d.	1 18 8
To 60s Haversacks, 2s.....	60 16 8
To 67 ps. Ribbon—21y—1206 yards, 1s. 4d....	80 8 0
To 1 French Horn.....	4 0 0
To 4 pair Union Colours, 50s.....	10 0 0
To 200 Tin Camp Kettles, 8s.....	80 0 0
To 263 pr. for Boots for the Cartaret & Craven	
Reg., 5s.	65 15 0
To 74 pr. Scarlet Garters for Ditto, 1s.....	3 14 0
To 100 pr. common Do. for Ditto, 8d.....	3 6 8
April 24. To 50 fathom White Line, @4d.; 4 Drum	
Lines @2s. 8d.....	1 7 4
25. To 40 Doz. Gun Flints, 8d.....	1 6 8
To 603w. Gun Powder Delivered at Sundry	
times, 3s.....	90 9 0
To 802 Buck Shot & Lead Ditto 8d.....	26 14 8
To 23 Quire of Cartridge Paper Ditto 1s. 4d....	1 10 8
To 132 Yards best Oznabrigs Ditto 1s. 8d.....	12 13 4
To Cash paid Capt. Job. Gooding, freight on	
Military Stores from New York.....	6 8 0
	<hr/>
	£483 7 7

I hereby certify that the above Articles have been had of the Honble. Samuel Cornell, Esq., for the Public Service and that the Account is approved of by Me.

Given under my Hand at New Bern, this 27 June Anno Dom.,

1771.

WM. TRYON.

By His Excellency's Command.

J. EDWARDS, P. Sec.

THE PUBLIC OF NO. CAROLINA TO ROBERT WILSON, DR.

1771.

June 3d. To 56 days Waggoning in the late Expedition
against the Regulators, @15s.....£12 00 00

To Ball. pr. Contra.£39 9 10

This day Came Robert Wilson before me Robert Lytle, one of his Majesty's Justices for the County of Orange, and made oath that the above Aect. as it stands stated is Just and true.

Given under my hand this Seventeenth of August, 1771.

ROBERT LYTLE.

56

28

14

42

1771. CONTRA ————— Cr.

June 28. By Cash Rec'd of Mr. Blackledge.....£ 2 10 2
By Balance due 39 9 10

HIS EXCELLENCY WILLIAM TRYON TO PAISOT CLEBER, DR.

1771.

April 23. To making 8 Horse Collars @7s. P. Pair....£ 2 16 0
To making one Do 0 6 0
To making 2 Crupers 1 4 0

£ 3 6 0

April 24, 1771. Recd. the Contents in full by me.

BAITSER CLEBER.

Rec'd 21 April, 1771, of His Excellency William Tryon, Esquire, Ten pounds for paying the several Disbursements, account of the Expedition and superintending the making of Carriages and other preparations for that service, £10.

JOHN HAWKS.

HIS EXCELLENCY WM. TRYON TO ALEXR. SANDERS, DR.

1771.

April 23. To 4 Engine Straps @1s. 6d.....£ 0 6 0
25. To 1 Doz. farmers for Muskets, @6d..... 0 6 0

£ 0 12 0

Recd. 5 June of John Hawks the contents of the above.

ALEXR. SANDERS.

Recd. the 17 June, 1771, of His Excellency Governor Tryon
Seven pounds proc: for my Meadow eat down by the Cattle &
Horses of the Army.

EDWARD TURNER.

EXPENDITURES MADE BY HIS EXCELLENCY GOVERNOR TRYON FOR
THE PUBLIC SERVICE FROM THE TIME OF HIS MARCHING FROM
NEW BERN WITH THE TROOPS THE 24 OF APRIL, 1771, UNTIL
THEIR RETURN.

1771, April —.	Paid Bounty Money to Six Soldiers..£	12 00 00
May 9.	Paid Charles Abercrombie for Axes for the pioneers	5 9 10
13.	Paid Wm. Sims on Express from General Waddell	5 00 00
18.	Paid Henry Walker do	5 00 00
	Paid Calv. Wright the Bounty Money of Ten Men from Surry County.....	20 00 00
24.	Paid into the hands of Colo. Ashe to distrib- ute among the soldiers after the Battle of Alamance for the plunder they took.....	126 00 00
26.	Paid Daniel Freeman, and Express to New Bern & Wilmington	7 60 00
28.	Gave Job Jackson for taking Husband's negro	2 00 00
29.	Paid old Haynes for pasturing the horses on his Meadow Ground	2 10 00
31.	Paid Hezekiah Wright Expenses to & from the Moravians	2 00 00.
June 1.	Paid the Expenses of John Welsh & his party in pursuit of John Wilcox.....	10 00 00
5.	Gave the Soldiers for running Bullets.....	5 00 00
	Paid Conrad Graves for Handcuffs.....	1 00 00
	Paid for mending Carriages.....	1 00 00
7.	Paid Walter Gibson & his Party Expenses going to General Waddell.....	5 17 4
	Paid for mending Cannon.....	10 00
	Gave Hugh Porter for his Expenses.....	1 00 00
9.	Paid the Moravians the amt. of their Bill..	59 15 00
	Paid James Vandermark for mending harness & Cannon Carriages	6 00
	Gave young Bewes for his Corn field destroyed by the Horses of the Army.....	5 00 00

	Paid Mr. Budd's Expenses to Salisbury.....	7 00
	Paid for mending swivel Carriages.....	15 00
13.	Paid Saml. Jackson for riding Express to New Bern, Granville & Wake.....	7 00 00
	Gave John Jackson for his Expenses.....	10 00
June 18.	Paid Captain McGee for Salt.....	7 5 4
19.	Paid Wm. Hogan Amt. His Bill.....	45 16 4
	Paid Johnston & Thacker Amt. their do....	16 16 10
20.	Paid Doct. Mathewson to purchase necessaries for the Hospital	40 00 00
	Gave Joseph Sinkin when he was discharged from the service	10 00
	Gave Col. Wright to support his party on their March Home	5 00 00
	Paid for Making Shot Baggs for the Soldiers	12 6
	Gave a party of men for driving in some cattle to Camp	1 10 00
	Paid Ralph McNair Amt. his Bill.....	12 15 8
	Reimbursed Mr. President Hasell which he advanced to an Express	2 10 00
	Paid William Hollums for going Express....	8 00 00
	Paid Capt. Goodwin for his Care of the Brass Cannon	5 00 00
	Paid Mr. Groom for his care of provisions, &c., sent up by water.....	1 10 00
	Gave General Waddell's Express.....	1 00 00
	Paid Edward Turner for the Horses Pas- tured on his Meadow.....	7 00 00
24.	Paid Mr. Cook which he advanced to an Ex- press	3 7 00
		<hr/> £438 18 10
		<hr/> 168 5 11
		<hr/> £607 4 9
		<hr/> 500 00 00
		<hr/> £1107 4 9
		<hr/> 300 00 00
		<hr/> 807 4 9

WM. TRYON.

New Bern, 30th June, 1771.

WILLIAM FOSSETT TO R. BLACKLEDGE, DR.

	To 1 bushel Corn from E. Lane.....	£0	3	00
May 1.	To 1 Cheese		6	9
5.	To 3 " Ditto, 4; 1 kegg Basket, 11s. 6d.....		15	6
18.	To 1 Quart Rum		3	00
	To 1 Pint Rum		2	00
June 13.	To 1 Quart Rum P. Self.....		3	8
			£1	13 11
	To Cash at Hillsborough.....		5	00 00
	To Cash at Hillsborough.....		10	00
	To 2 Bushels of meal.....		6	00
	To Cash pd. Colo. Thompson.....		10	00
	To 1 quart Rum		3	00
			£8	2 11
	To Cash paid Col. Leech.....		9	00
			£8	11 11

I acknowledge to have Recd. ye above Sum of Eight pounds Two Shillings & Eleven pence procl. money as part of my wages as wag-gener to his Excellency's Troops this 3 July, 1771.

WILLIAM FOSSETT.

Oct 10—Nine Shillings. WILLIAM FOSSETT.

A PROVISION RETURN FOR GENERAL WADDELL, COLO. SCHAW AND SERVANTS FOR THE 25TH JUNE, 1771.

9 Rations.

NEIL MACDUFFIE.

A Provision Return for three officers for the 25th June, 1771.

3 Rations.

NEIL MACDUFFIE.

April 26, 1771—

CAPTAIN BARNIBE CABE TO RICHARD BLACKLEDGE, DR.

	To 2 Bushels Corn from Ephraim Lane.....	£	6	00
27.	To 2 bushels Ditto from John Allen.....		6	00
	For pr. Shoes pr. Self.....		8	00
	To 1 Quart Rum pr. Request.....		3	00
	2 Quarts Ditto pr. Self.....		6	00

20.	To 1 Pint Rum Delivered Saml. Watt.....	2 00
22.	To 1 Qr. Ditto Delivered Robt. Willis.....	5 00
25.	To Cash paid you at Sandy Creek.....	2 00 00
May 30.	To Cash lent you at Deep River.....	5 00
June 7.	To $\frac{1}{2}$ Gallon Rum at Moravian Town.....	7 4
	To 1 pint Rum pr. Jacob Moyer.....	1 6
		<hr/> £4 9 10
12.	To Qt. Rum pr. Self.....	3 8
	To Cash paid you on the 4th May, 1771.....	<hr/> £4 13 6
		5 00 00
		<hr/> £9 13 6
June 23.	To 2 bushels meal pr. self.....	6 00
May 15.	To 1 Quart Jamaica Rum for Wm. Norton....	3 00
June 27.	$\frac{1}{2}$ Gallon Rum pr. Self.....	6 00
		<hr/> £10 8 6
	To Cash lent at Mr. Sasser's.....	1 00 00
		<hr/> £11 8 6

I acknowledge to have Recd. of Richd. Blackledge Eleven pounds Eight Shillings & Six pence proc. money as part of my wages as waggoner to his Excell'y's Troops.

BARNABY CABE.

Test: WILLIAM FOSSET.

No. 5. These are to Certify that Arthur Smith came before me and took the Oath of Allegiance and acknowledged Himself duly inlisted in the Company of Cumberland County Commanded by Capt. Ferdg. Campbell and that he has received forty shillings procl. in full which is the Bounty allowed on that Service this 26th April, 1771.

ROBT. COCHRAN, J. P.

No. 6. These are to Certify that Jno. Stuart came before and took the Oath of Allegiance and acknowledged himself duly inlisted in the Company of Cumberland County Commanded by Capt. Ferdg. Campbell and that he has received forty shillings procl. in full which is the bounty allowed on that Service this 26th April, 1771.

ROBT. COCHRAN, J. P.

No. 7. These are to Certify that Andrew Ingram came before me and took the Oath of allegiance and acknowledged himself duly inlisted in the Company of Cumberland County, Commanded by Capt. Fergd. Campbell, and that he has Received forty shillings procl. in full, which is the bounty allowed on that Service, this 26th April, 1771.

ROBT. COCHRAN, J. P.

No. 8. These are to Certify that Neill McGachey came before me and took the oath of allegiance and acknowledged himself duly inlisted in the Company of Cumberland County Commanded by Capt. Fergd. Campbell and that he has received forty shillings procl. in full which is the Bounty allowed on that Service this 26th April, 1771.

ROBT. COCHRAN, J. P.

These are to Certify that Thos. Nuton came before me and took the oath of allegiance and acknowledged himself Duly inlisted in the company of Cumberland County Commanded by Capt. Fergd. Campbell and that he has Ree'd forty shillings procl. in full which is the Bounty allowed on that Service. This 8 Day of May, 1771.

DUN McNEILL.

These are to Certify that James Gray came before me and took the oath of allegiance and acknowledged himself Duly inlisted in the Company of Cumberland County Commanded by Capt. Fergd. Campbell and that he has Ree'd forty Shillings procl. in full which is the Bounty allowed on that service. This 24 August, 1771.

JAMES RUTHERFORD.

These are to Certify that James Rowan came before me took the Oath of Allegiance and Acknowledged himself duly enlisted in the Company of Artillery Commanded by Coll. James Moore and that he had received Two Pounds being the bounty Allowed on that Service. Wilmington, 3 April, 1771.

JOHN ANCRUM, J. P.

We, William China, Elias Calkens, Thomas Garish, do acknowledge to have Received Forty Shillings each of us as the Bounty

allowed on the Service in which I am Enlisted 11th April, 1771.

WM. CHEYNE,
ELIAS CALKES,
THOMAS GARRISH.

No. 24. These are to Certify that Alexander McDonald came before me and took the Oath of Allegiance and acknowledged himself duly Enlisted in the Company of Cumberland County Commanded by Capt. Fergnd. Campbell and that he has Received Forty Shill. proc. in full which is the Bounty money allowed on that service.

ROBT. COCHRAN, J. P.

May 5th, 1771.

No. 25. These are to certify that Alexr. Ross came before me and took the Oath of Allegiance and acknowledged himself duly Enlisted in the Company of Cumberland County Commanded by Capt. Fergnd. Campbell and that he has received Forty Shillings proc. in full which is the Bounty money allowed on that service.

May 7th, 1771.

ROBT. COCHRAN.

No. 26. These are to certify that John Wilson came before me and took the Oath of Allegiance and acknowledged himself duly enlisted in the Company of Cumberland County, Commanded by Capt. Fergnd. Campbell, and that he has received Forty Shill. proc. in full, which is the Bounty money allowed on that service.

May 10th, 1771.

ROBT. COCHRAN.

No. 27. These are to Certify that Neill Buie came before me and took the Oath of Allegiance and acknowledged himself Duly Enlisted in the Company of Cumberland County Commanded by Capt. Fergnd. Campbell and that he has received Forty Shillings proc. in full which is the bounty money allowed in that service.

May 10th, 1771.

ROBT. COCHRAN.

No. 28. These are to Certify that Dugle Campbell came before me and took the Oath of Allegiance and acknowledged himself to be duly Enlisted in the Company of Cumberland County Commanded

by Fergnd. Campbell and that he has Received Forty Shill. procl. in full which is the Bounty Money allowed in that service.

This 10th May, 1771.

ROBT. COCHRAN, J. P.

No. 29. These are to Certify that Daniel Campbell came before me and took the Oath of Allegiance and acknowledged himself duly Enlisted in the Company of Cumberland County Commanded by Capt. Fergnd. Campbell and that he has received Forty Shill. procl. in full which is the Bounty money allowed in that service.

This May 10th, 1771.

ROBT. COCHRAN, J. P.

These are to certify that Thos. Moore came before me and took oath of allegiance and acknowledged himself Duly Enlisted in the Company of Cumberland County Commanded by Capt. Ferg. Campbell and that he has received forty Shillings procl. in full which is the Bounty allowed on that service.

This 10th May, 1771.

ROBT. COCHRAN, J. P.

These are to Certify that August McDuffie came before me and took the oath of allegiance and acknowledged Himself Duly Enlisted in the Company of Cumberland County Commanded by Capt. Fergnd. Campbell and that he has recd. Forty Shillings procl. in full which is the Bounty Allowed on that service.

This 13th of May, 1771.

DUNCAN McNEILL.

These are to Certify that David Watson came Before me and took the oath of allegiance and acknowledged himself Duly Enlisted in the Company of Cumberland County Commanded by Capt. Fergnd. Campbell and that he has received forty shillings procl. in full which is the Bounty allowed on that service.

This 13th of May, 1771.

DUN. McNEILL.

NORTH CAROLINA,

PITT COUNTY.

CAPT. ROBERT SALTER TO COLL. JOHN SIMPSON. DR.

To Cash	£140 00 00
To Do pd. Thos. Ferguson, Sergeant.....	2 10 00

To Do pd. Rich'd May.....	1 00 00
To Do pd. John Morrison.....	5 00
To 2 Dollars	16 00

£144 11 00

Reed. of Coll. Jno. Simpson the above sum of one hundred & forty four pounds eleven shillings proc. Money on and for the use of the Detachment from the Pitt Regiment of Militia to be accounted for accordingly. Pitt, April 26th, 1771.

Also one musket the value of forty shillings in the hands of Wm. Taylor.

ROBT. SALTER, Captn.

PITT-COUNTY, April 25th, 1771.

SIR: Please pay to Alexr. Stewart or order Twenty-four pounds seven shillings & eight pence procds. for Goods furnished for the Troops under my Command, & charge it to my acct. & oblige.

Your most humble servant,

To Coll. John Simpson.

ROBT. SALTER.

SIR: Please to pay Capt. Moye Five pounds on acct. Robt. Daniel, Jr., and Charge it to him.

Your obt. servt.,

ROBT. SALTER.

To Coll. Simpson, April 27th, 1771.

HIS EXCELLENCY GOVERNOR TRYON BOUGHT OF GEORGE MILLER
& COMPANY.

Apl. 29. 4 Oz Nutmegs, 2s.....	£0 8 0
1 Oz Cloves	3 0
1 Oz Mace	3 4
1 Padlock & Staples	1 8
1 Doz paper Inkpots	4 0

£1 0 4

Reed. the Contents.

GEO. MILLARD & CO.

Reed. the 20th June, 1771, of His Excellency Governor Tryon Forty pounds procl. to furnish provisions and necessaries for the Wounded & Sick left at the Hospital in Hillsborough.

WM. MATHISON.

Reed. the 22nd of February, 1771, of His Excellency Governor Tryon Forty Shillings proc. for bringing a Dispatch from Colo. Caswell to his Excellency.

JOHN COART.

BETHABARA, May 7th, 1771.

Dr. Captain Gideon Wright to Frangott Bagge:

57 gamons	6d.	£ 1 8 6
Loaf Bread .....	.....	5 4
1 Knife .....	.....	1 0
3 pair Manipens .....	.....	8 6
2 ½w. Powder	3s 4d	8 4
3w. Lead	8d	2 0
3w. Shot	1d	2 6
		£ 2 16 2

Bethabara, May 7th, 1771. Received then of Frangott Bagge the above to the amount of £2 6s. 2d, for the troops enlisted by me for the Service of the Province of North Carolina.

I say received by me.

GIDEON WRIGHT.

THE PUBLIC OF NORTH CAROLINA TO JOHN SASSER, DR.

30 April, 1771.

To 4 Firelocks Furnished Captain Chrisr. Dawsons
Company in the Expedition agst. the Regulators. . . £ 5 0 0

THE PUBLIC OF NORTH CAROLINA TO JOHN SASSER, DR.

To my Craft & 4 Hands 6½ Days in Transporting
Provisions to Mr. John Smith's on Neuse. £ 7 0 0

THE PUBLIC OF NORTH CAROLINA TO JOHN SASSER, DR.

To Detecting and conveying five Deserters from Little
River on Neuse, to the Army under Command of
his Excellency Govr. Tryon; also for conveying
one Johnston, a Notorious Offender £ 24 10 0

THE PUBLIC OF NORTH CAROLINA TO JOHN SASSER, DR.

To Cash paid Doctor Boyakin for Curing Thomas Kilpatrick of a Wound he recd. in his Arm in the late

Expedition £ 5 0 0

£ 41 10 0

Craven County—*SS.*

This day came before me Joseph Leech, one of his Majesty's Justices of the Peace for the County aforesaid, John Sasser, and made Oath on the holy Evangelist that the foregoing Account Amounting in the whole to the sum of Forty one Pounds ten Shillings Proclamation is Justly due to him, he having given all Just Credit.

JOHN SASSER.

New Bern, Nov. 14, 1771.

Sworn to before me.

JOSEPH LEECH, J. P.

A PAY ROLL OF CAPT. JAMES THACKSTON'S COMPANY, INITIATED THE 1ST DAY OF MAY, 1771, AND DISCHARGED THE 29TH DAY OF JUNE FOLLOWING.

Capt. James Thackston.....	60 Days at 7s. 6d.	£22 10 0
Lieutenant Darby Hendly.....	Do 5s.	15 0 0
Insigh John Shield	Do 1s. 6d.	13 10 0
Adj't. German Baxter	Do 7s. 6d.	22 10 0
Ser'gt. Edmd. Hendly	Do 4s.	12 0 0
Do James Murphey	Do 4s.	12 0 0
Clk. Phillip Jackson	Do 4s.	12 0 0
Drum. John Camron	Do 3s.	9 0 0
Armourer Josiah Lyon	Do 4s.	12 0 0
Corpl. Jeremiah Horton	Do 3s.	9 0 0
Do Bazzel Jackson	Do 3s.	9 0 0
James Aspie	60 Days at 2s.	6 0 0
Jno. McVay	Do 2s.	6 0 0
Daniel Lloy'd	Do 2s.	6 0 0
Federick Lloy'd	Do 2s.	6 0 0
Thos. Lloy'd	Do 2s.	6 0 0
Stephen Lloy'd	Do 2s.	6 0 0
Archibald Lytle	Do 2s.	6 0 0
John Litterall	Do 2s.	6 0 0

Baxter King	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Henry Ivey	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Benjamin James	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Richard Hailey	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Thomas Hutchins	Do	2s.	6	0	0
James Durning	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Charles Comer	Do	2s.	6	0	0
William Castlebury	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Richard Castlebury	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Roderick Baue	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Thomas Cate	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Anthony Baldwin	Do	2s.	6	0	0
James Brown	Do	2s.	6	0	0
William McCurdy	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Charles Maxfield	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Richard Muse	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Martin Palmer	Do	2s.	6	0	0
John Pond	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Joseph Rogers	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Jacob Raiford	Do	2s.	6	0	0
John Redman	Do	2s.	6	0	0
John Roberts	Do	2s.	6	0	0
John Scarlet	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Stephen Scarlet	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Benjamin Sharpe	Do	2s.	6	0	0
James Smith	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Thomas Stroud	Do	2s.	6	0	0
John Stroud	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Stephen Smith	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Nathaniel Thompson	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Jacob Wilson	Do	2s.	6	0	0
William Wilson	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Samuel Williams	Do	2s.	6	0	0
John Raiborn	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Thomas Farmer	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Stephen Gibbens	Do	2s.	6	0	0
John Hendly	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Jacob Mason	Do	2s.	6	0	0
Lancelot Johnston	Do	2s.	6	0	0

John Jones	69 Days at 2s.	6	18	0
Adlai Oshorn	60 Days at 2s.	6	0	0
Hope Taylor	30 Days at 2s.	3	0	0
		£134	8	0
Omiss'n in adding		12	0	0
		£146	8	0

JAMES THACKSTON.

THE PUBLICK TO JAMES THACKSTON, DR.

To Cash paid 57 Recruits raised for the late Expedition, at 40s. Bounty each	£114	0	0
Ditto, Cr—			
By Cash rec'd of Col. Edm'd Fanning	£114	0	0

JAMES THACKSTON.

William McHaffy's Gun lost in Service & appraised to. £	4	10	0
4 other Guns lost belonging to my Company, valued to. .	10	0	0
		£ 14	10 0

A PAY ROLE OF CAPTAIN LAWRENCE THOMPSON'S COMPANY, IN-
LISTED THE 1ST DAY OF MAY, 1771, & DISCHARGED THE 29TH
JUNE FOLLOWING.

Capt. Lawrence Thompson	60 Days at 7s. 6d.	£22	10	0
Leut. John Butler	Do 5s.	15	0	0
Insign Joseph Duncan	Do 4s.	13	10	0
Sergt. Ralph Williams	Do 4s.	12	0	0
Do Joshua Hains	Do 4s.	12	0	0
Corpl. James McMasters	Do 3s.	9	0	0
Do Robert Midlton	Do 3s.	9	0	0
Clk. Mark Allen	Do 4s.	12	0	0
James Ruthlege	Do	6	0	0
Joseph Collins	Do	6	0	0
Samuel Thompson	Do	6	0	0
William Glenn	Do	6	0	0
John Sample	10 Days	1	0	0
Charles Ritchards	Do	6	0	0
John Druning	Do	6	0	0

James Bartley	Do	6	0	0
James Ballif	Do	6	0	0
William Jamison	Do	6	0	0
Thomas Griffin	Do	6	0	0
David Connely	Do	6	0	0
William Johnston	Do	6	0	0
Bryan Judge	Do	6	0	0
John Watson	Do	6	0	0
Samuel Middleton	Do	6	0	0
James Stoneman	Do	6	0	0
Thomas Todd	Do	6	0	0
Benjamin Thompson	16 Days	1	12	0
Arthur Lovings	Do	6	0	0
Baptis Clark	Do	6	0	0
Thomas Donaldson	Do	6	0	0
William Welsh	Do	6	0	0
Robert Johnston	Do	6	0	0
John Gibson	Do	6	0	0
John Collins	Do	6	0	0
John Jack	Do	6	0	0
William Hedford	Do	6	0	0
John Dunlop	Do	6	0	0
Daniel Rice	Do	6	0	0
Abraham Rice	Do	6	0	0
John Hopkins	72 Days	7	4	0
James Rigan	Do	6	0	0
Robt. Morgan	Do	6	0	0
Soloman Gross	Do	6	0	0
Luke Robeson	Do	6	0	0
James Dunbar Henly	31 Days	3	2	0
Robert Wilson	Do	6	0	0
Archibald McCallister	Do	6	0	0
		<hr/>		
		£419	18	0
5 Guns lost and broke of my Comp'y, appraised to....		15	0	0
		<hr/>		
		£434	18	0
Rec'd of Colo. Fanning		51	0	0
		<hr/>		
Due		£383	18	0

THE PUBLICK OF NO. CAROLINA To BENJ. WILLIAMS, ESQR., DR.

May 4, 1771—

To 2 Boats 6 Days @ 2s. 8d. P. Day; To 8 hands 6
days @ 3s. 4d., to Carrey up Pork Liequers & Fish
to Col. Bryans £ 9 12 0
Rec'd ye above Contents of Rich'd Blackledge, Commissary.
BENJA. WILLIAMS.

PUBLICK To RUTHERFOURD & TURNBULL, DR., PROCLAMATION.

September 7, 1748—

For 50 lb. Gun Powder, @ 3s. 4d. £ 8 6 8
50 lb. Swan Shott, @ 7d. 1 9 2
£ 9 15 10

Delivered Serjeant Dubose, p'r order of Joseph Blackledge, Esqr.,
the then Commanding Officer.

WILMINGTON, 20th September, 1748.

This Day came before John Sampson, one of his Majesties Jus-
tices of the Peace, Thomas Turnbull, and made Oath that the above
acc't is Just.

JOHN SAMPSON.

THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA To JOHNSTON & THACKSTON,
1771. DR.

May 4. To $3\frac{1}{2}$ yds. yellow cambt. for cockades, 4s. £ 14 0
7. To 31 yds. Ozabrigs for Haversacks, 1s. 3d. . . 1 18 9
9. To 2 ozs. thread to make the above haversacks,
6d. 0 1 0
To $\frac{1}{2}$ yd. yellow camblet for cockades, 1d. 0 2 3
10. To 9 small Iron pots for the soldiers, 118w., 6d. 2 19 0
To $3\frac{3}{4}$ w. powder, 3s. 4d. 12 6 0
To 18w. goose Shot, 8d. 12 4 3
11. To $204\frac{3}{4}$ w. powder, 3s. 4d. 34 2 6
To 545 $\frac{1}{4}$ w. Shot & Lead, 8d. 18 3 8
£52 6 2
June 19. To 8w. Iron to mend one of the big guns, 6d. . 0 4 0
£59 9 5

Samuel Thackston came personally before me, Thomas Hart, one of his Majesties Justices assigned to keep the peace in Orange County, & made Oath on the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God that the above Account as it stands stated is Just & True. Sworn before me the 14th day November, 1771. THOS. HARTE.

HIS EXCELLENCY GOVT. TRYON TO JOHNSTON & THACKSTON,

1771.

Dr.

May 7. To 1 quire paper	£ 0 1 6
11. 674 yd. Bedtyke for Shotbags,	
4s. 4d. ....£1 7 1	
47 yds. Cotton for blankets and	
tools, 3s. 7 1 0	
6 oz. thread for making Do, 6d. ... 0 3 0	
3 pr. Garters, 10d. 0 2 6	
5 doz. Vest Buttons for Shot-	
bags, 10d. 0 4 2	
1 brod. hoe, 5s. 8d.; 1 quire paper,	
1s. 6d. 0 7 2	
21 yds, onabs. for hunting-Shirts,	
1s. 3d. 1 6 3	
2 oz. thr'd, Do, 6d. 0 1 0	
Cash paid for making Do..... 0 9 0—	11 1 2
14. 5 narrow axes, 7s. 6d. 1 17 6	
3 Do, 6s. 6d. 0 19 6	
3 broad Do, 7s. 6d. 1 2 6	
1 Do 0 6 8	
2 blanketts for the Hospital, 1s. 11d 1 8 0	5 14 2

Rec'd June 20, 1771, the Above Acc't in full. £16 16 10

JOHNSTON & THACKSTON.

THE GOURMENT TO JOHN MCGEE, DR.

To 20 Bushels of Salt, 6s. 8d.	£6 10 4
To 2 learg hoggesed, 6s.	0 12 0
	£7 9 9

Rec'd the 19 June, 1771, The above Contents in full.

JOHN MCGEE.

HONAA'L WM. TRYON, DR.

To ½ lb. Th'd	£0	4	0
Rec'd the 9 May, 1771, The Contents in ful of his Excellency.			
	CHAS. MERCROMBY.		

BETHABARA, June 7th, 1771.

DR. THE PROVINCE OF NORTH CAROLINA TO JAMES VAN DE MERK.			
2 pair Hames for Artillery horses (@ 1s 6d.	£0	3	0
6 Tumpkins for the Cannon, (@ 6d.	0	3	0
	£0	6	0

1771.	HONAA'L WM. TRYON,	DR.	
May 8.	To 13½ yds. Ribbon, (@ 2s.	£1	7 0
	To 12 Broad Axes, (@ 6s. 6d.	3	18 0
	To ½ Quire Paper, 10d.	0	0 10
		£5	5 10
	Half a pound of Thread	0	4 0

Rec'd the 9 May, 1771, The above Contents of his Excellency in full.

CHAS. MERCROMBY.

(Abercromby.)

NEW BERN, June 27th, 1771.

Received from his Excellency, William Tryon, Esquire, three pounds seven shillings, Proc. Money, in full for the Wages and Expenses of a Boy for going from New Bern to Beaufort, Hyde and Carteratt Counties to carry the Venires returnable from the said respective Counties to the Court of Oyer and Terminer held at New Bern.

JNO. COOKE, Clk. S. C.

THE PUBLICK OF NO. CAROLINA TO RICHARD BLACKLEDGE, DR.,
FOR CHARGES ON YE BAY BOAT THAT CARRIED GOVERNORS,
LIQUERS & PROV. FOR HIS EXCELLENCY'S TROOPS FROM NEW
BERN TO BENJ. SHACKELSWORTH, &c.

1771.	£	S.	D.
To Capt. Majr. Croom for himself, &c., 25 Days, (@ 5s.			
4d. as he Tock ye Loaded Boat from my house.	6	13	4

May 10—

To 26 Days' work of his son, Joshua, @ 2s. 8d.	3	9	4
To his 2 Negroes 31 Days Each, @ 2s. 8d.	8	5	4
To Benj. Rasher, 18 Days, @ 2s. 8d.	2	8	0
To Benj. Herrings & my own negro, 31 Days Each, @ 2s. 8d.	8	5	4
To Jesse Handley, 11 Days @ 2s. 8d.	1	9	4
Daniel Headey & Son, 11 Days Each, @ 2s. 8d.	2	18	8
To John Russell, 11 Days @ 2s. 8d.	1	9	4
To the Boat for 31 Days, @ 4s. p'r Day.	6	4	0
To Rum for ye People in ye Boat, &c.	1	0	8
To 182 Rations Deliv'd ye People, besides what was given those in ye Cuntry's Pay, for which thire Diffirent Captains gave Rec't for, @ 8d. p'r Day.	6	1	4
Errors & Omissions Excepted.	£18	4	8

P. RICH'D BLACKLEDGE, Commiss'r.

THE PUBLICK OF NO. CAROLINA TO RICHARD BLACKLEDGE DR., FOR
CARRYING UP GEORGE MILLER, ESQR., BOAT FROM NEW BERN
TO HIS HOUSE, THAT BROUGHT DOWN PROVISIONS THAT WAS
FOR YE USE OF HIS EXCELLENCY'S TROOPS.

July 15, 1771.

To Cash paid James Carmack for 13 Days' Vige.	£	1	14	8
For going Down from my house to Pilot ye Boat Down with Colo. Wm. Thompson's men, @ 2s. 8d.	0	9	0	
To John White for 10 Days, @ 2s. 8d.	1	6	8	
To William Osteen 10 Days, @ 2s. 8d.	1	6	8	
To John Hanes, 10 Days, @ 2s. 8d.	1	6	8	
To Jeremiah Phillips, 10 Days, @ 2s. 8d.	1	6	8	
To David Gilstrap, 10 Days, @ 2s. 8d.	1	6	8	
To 3 Gallons of Rum, @ 4s. 8d.	0	14	0	
To 63 Day's Provisions Given ye Boat's Peopple, @ 8d.	2	2	0	
Errors & Emissions Excepted.	£11	4	0	

P. RICH'D BLACKLEDGE, Commissary.

GRAVEN COUNTY—ss.

The Within Acc't was proved by R'd Blackledge, Esqr., before me,
the 29th of Novem'r, 1771.

RICH'D BLACKLEDGE.

R'D COGDELL.

 NO. CAROLINA BY ORDER OF HIS EXCELLENCY, DR.

May 10th, 1771—

To 88 yards Bedtykes, @ 2s. 9d.	£12	2	0
50½ ditto, @ 3s. 6d.	8	16	9
18 Bolts garter'g, @ 3s. 4d.	3	0	0
6 ditto ditto, @ 2s. 3d.	0	16	0
16 oz. thread, @ 8d.	0	10	8
8 doz. Needles, @ 4d.	0	2	8
2½ yards Bedtyke	0	8	8
1¼ yards Camblett	0	4	4
35 yards Bedtyke, @ 4s. 4d.	7	11	8
23 yards ditto, @ 3s. 6d.	4	0	6
16 p'r Garters, @ 8d	0	10	8
2 yards Bedtyke, @ 3s. 4d.	0	6	8
1¼ yards ditto, @ 4s. 4d.	0	5	5
9½ yards ditto, @ 4s. 4d.	2	1	2
6 Bro. Axes, @ 8s. 4d.	2	10	0
2 ditto, @ 7s. 6d.	0	15	0
1 Blankett	0	13	4
7w. Rope	0	5	10
15 yards Rolls	0	15	0
	£45	16	4

E. E.

JOHN HOGAN & CO^Y.

19 June, 1771, Received Payment of the Above Acct.

JOHN HOGAN & CO.

ANTHO. WARWICK.

 Rec'd the 10 June, 1771, of His Excellency Seven pounds for riding Express to New Bern & then to Granville & Wake.

SAM'L JACKSON.

 HIS EXCELLENCY WILLIAM TRYON, ESQ., BOUGHT OF RALPH McNAIR & Co.

May 10, 1771—

1 Pewter Basin	£ 0	4	6
2 Delph Bowls	0	3	4
4 Gilt tin cups, 6d.	0	2	0

2 Stone Cans, 8s.	0	16	0
6 Tumblers, 8d.	0	4	0
1 Tin Lanthorn	0	3	4
1 Loaf Sugar, 1s. 8d.	0	17	6
P. W. Johnston—			
1 Blankit	0	7	6
2 par do, 22s.	2	4	0
42 p'r Garters, 8d.	1	8	0
13½ yards bed tyke, 4s. 4d.	2	15	6
P. W. Souther, 20 salt sacks, 3s. 6d. ....proc.	3	10	0
			<hr/>
			£12 15 8

E. E.

P. RALPH McNAIR.

May 11th, 1771.

Rec'd June 20th, 1771, from his Excellency the above Contents in full.

RALPH McNAIR.

These are to Certify that Arch'd McMullen Came Before me and took the oath of allegiance and acknowledged himself Duly enlisted in the Company of Cumberland County Commanded By Capt. Ferg'd. Campbell, and that he hath Rec'd fourty Shillings proc'll in full, which is the Bounty allowed in that Service.

This 11th Day of May, 1771.

ROBT. COCHRANE, J. P.

AT AN ASSEMBLY HELD AT NEW BERN THE 4 DECEMBER, 1773.

These may Certify that Henry Costin, a Soldier who Served in the Artillery Company on the late Expedition against the Insurgents, and who rec'd a Wound that will render him a Cripple for life, was allowed the Sum of Ten pounds, proc. money, p'r Annum during his life, and that the Treasurer or either of them pay him the same, and be allowed in their ans*** with the In***, as per Resolve of the House of Assembly, Concurred with by the Governor and Council.

Test: J. GREEN, JR., Clk.

CARTERET.

December Court, 1772. Present His Majesties Justices.

This May Certify that there Was a Resolve of the General Assem-

bly that the Wounded Soldiers in Each County should Have a pension according to their Wounds. The Court of Cartaret County is of an opinion that Charles Yeats should be allowed Twenty Pounds, Procl. money, and Thomas Casky fifteen pounds, According to the above Resolve.

Test: ROBT. READ, C. S. C.

of Cartaret County.

Wounded Soldiers, 1 March, 1773, Rec'd the within thirty-five Pounds for the * * * said wounded soldiers from John Ashe, Southern Sa.

WM. THOMPSON.

THE PUBLIC OF NORTH CAROLINA To JOHN WALKER,

1771.	Dr.
May 17. To 4 Qts. Mutton	£ 0 16 0
1 Bushel Meal, 3s.; Rum, 19s.	1 2 0
18. 4 Qts. Mutton, 16s.; 6w. Sugar, 1s. 4d.	1 4 0
6w. Chocolate, 3s. 4d	1 0 0
20. Meal for Sick Marching Men	0 3 0
24. 1 Qt. Mutton for Cap. Salter's Sick	0 3 0
1 do for Col. Moore's Sick	0 3 0
June 30. 1 pt. Rum p'r Doct'r ord'r for Sick	0 2 0
July 1. 1 pt. do p'r Do.	0 1 6
6w. Loaf Sugar for Sick, @ 3s.	0 16 0
	<hr/>
	£ 5 12 6
To my pay from May 17th to July 9th is 52	
Days, @ 7s. 6d.	19 10 0
	<hr/>
	£25 2 6

JOSEPH RAY To RICH'D BLACKLEDGE, DR.

May 25, 1771.	
To Cash paid you at Sandy Creek	£ 2 0 0
June 8. To 1 Quart Rum, p. Self	0 2 8
	<hr/>
	£ 2 2 8
2. To 3 Bus'll of Corn of ye Moravians	0 7 6
	<hr/>
	£ 2 13 2

June 25, 1771—

Dr. Brought over	£ 2 10 2
To 1½ bus'l Meal	0 4 6
	<hr/>
	£ 2 14 8

I acknowledge to Rec'd ye above Sum of Two pounds fourteen Shillings & Eight pence proc'l, as part of my wages as waggoner to his Excellency's Troops. JOSEPH RAY.

THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA TO PRISSYLAH PALMER, Dr.
May, 1771.

To Making 48 Haversacks for the Orange Detachment in the Expedition against the regulators, at 8d.	£ 1 12 0
	<hr/>
	£ 1 12 0

Prissylah Palmer came personally before me, Thos. Hart, one of his Majesties Justices for Orange County, and made oath that the Above Acct. as it Stands Stated is Just & True, and She has never Received any Satisfaction for the same.

Sworn before me the 14th November, 1771.

THOS. HART.

MR. BLACKLIGE, Dr.

May 27th, 1771—

For hauling 2 Barrels of flour and 1 of pork, that was left Hart's mill.	£ 0 5 0
Rec'd ye above this 17 June, 1771. EDWARD TURNER.	

THE HOSPITAL UNDER YE CARE OF DOCTOR MATHEWSON TO
RICHARD BLACKLEDGE, Dr.

1771. £ S. D.

June 1. To 2½ Gallons of Jamaica Sperritts, at Holt's, @ 13s. 4d. p'r Gall.	1 13 4
15. 25 lb. flour from ye Camp.	
25 do flour do.	
16. 1 Barrel of Do, 2-0-8.	£2 1 22
20w. of flour from Jasper Wyman.	0 2 16
	<hr/>
	0 30 10
@ 13s. 4d—	2 0 4

36w. of Do from Do.

16w. of Do from Do.

72

15.	1 Jugg @ 6s. 8d.....	6	8
	1 Gall. Do of Rum, 8s.....	8	0
	2 Qu'ts of mutton, w'd 13w.....		
19.	Do from Wayman, 9w.....	40w@13s	
	18w of Beef	p'r w.	5 2
	6 gallo's of Rum @ 8s.....	2	8 0
	11w of sugar @ 2s. 6d.....	1	8 9
	36w of Beef @ 13s.....	4	8
	1 Barrell flour at Capt. Hart's Mill		
		c c	
	" Neat	£2 0 0—	1 6 0
			£10 0 11

Rec'd this 21 June, 1771, the above articles for ye use of Hospital in Hillsburgh & Holts.

WM. MATHISON.

Jun the 1, 1771—

To 1 per of hand Coufes.....	£0 10 0
To 1 per of Joins for the feertt.....	10 0
	£1 0 0

Rec'd the 2 June, 1771, The above contents.

CONRAD GRAVES.

Rec'd the 26 May, 1771, of His Excellency Governor Tryon, Seven pounds proc., for going Express to New Bern and Wilmington.

DANIEL FREEMAN.

Rec'd the 31 May, 1771, of His Excellency Governor Tryon, Six pounds Proc., to defray my Expenses in pursuit of some Outlaws.

HEZEKIAH KNIGHT.

Mr. Wright returned Four pounds of the above.

Rec'd the 18 May, 1771, of His Excellency Governor Tryon, Five pounds proc., for riding express from General Waddell.

JAS. WALKER.

Rec'd the 13 May, 1771, of His Excellency Governor Tryon, Five pounds for coming Express from Generall Waddell.

WILLIAM SIMS.

BETHABARA, 8 June 1771.

DR. THE PROVINCE OF NORTH CAROLINA TO FRANGOTT BAGGE FOR
SUNDRIES AS UNDERNEATH FOR THE TROOPS UNDER THE COM-
MAND OF HIS EXCELLENCY GOVERNOR TRYON, VIZT.:

390 gallons Beer @ 1s.....	£19	10	0
97 gallons Whiskey @ 5s.....	24	5	0
63 gallons ditto @ 5s.....	15	15	0
1 blank book	0	0	9
Gideon Wright's Acct. for the Troops he enlisted.....	2	16	2
Paid for the fetching 2 Deserters, vizt.:			
2 men, 2 horses, each 2 Days, @ 6s. 12d.; their ex- pences on the road, 6d.....	0	18	-0
The use of a new Anvil for the Smiths.....	1	0	0
Adam Lash's Account for Smithwork.....	4	5	0
	£68	18	2
5 Cords @ 2s. 2d.....	0	10	10
1 Ditto 50 yds.....	0	6	0
	£69	15	0
Some milk, bread and Tea for sick men.....	0	3	0
John Mire, Muschbach's bill for a sick man.....	0	1	7
	£71	5	0
Deduct for 230 gallons beer not delivered.....	11	10	0
Balance due	£59	15	0
Rec'd the 9 June, 1771, the above Ballance of His Excellency in full by me, £59.15.			
FRANGOTT BAGGE.			

MR. RICH'D BLACKLEDGE BO'T OF JOHN HOGAN & Co.

1771.

June 16. To 9 Shoe Hammers, @ 2s.....	£0	18	0
9 pincers, @ 2s. 9d.....	1	4	9
6 Nippers, @ 10s. 2d.....	0	5	5

20 Shoe Knives, @ 9d.....	0	15	0
20 doz. Shoe Tacks, @ 4d.....	0	6	8
11 doz. Awls, @ 6d.....	0	5	6

£3 15 4

Rec'd the above Acct.

JOHN HOGAN.

Rec'd 27 June, 1771, of Richard Blackledge, Commiss'y, five Shillings pro'l, for my self & 2 hands Bring Down Mr. Robert Toler's Boat to Mr. John Sasser's Landing to Carry ye King's Provision Down to New Bern.

THOS. X TOLER.
mark.

Test: STEPHEN BLACKMORE.

RICH'D BLACKLEDGE FOR YE USE OF YE PUBLICK FOR WATCHING YE COMMISSARY'S STORES, ETC., To GASPER WAYMAN, DR.

To my Trouble in Lodging in ye Store in Hillsborough from
ye 15 May to 15 June, @ 88s.....£4 4 0
Rec'd ye above of Rich'd Blackledge in full of all accounts.

GASPER WAYMAN.

DR. THE PUBLIC OF THE PROVINCE OF NORTH CAROLINA IN ACCOUNT WITH DOCTOR WILLIAM MATHISON, CR.

1771.

June 17. To Disbursements for the Support of 25 men in the Hospital until July 20, inclusive, 31 days, at 1s. 4d. p'r d.....	£	56	13	4
July 21. To do p'r do of 15 Men until the 4th of August, inclusive, 16 days, @ 3s. 4d. p'r d.	16	0	0	
To Medicines found	30	0	0	
Aug. 5. To Wages for 101 days, from 27 April, Dayly, Close Attendance, Care & Cure of the Sick & Wounded, including Stewart's pay, 12s 6d	63	2	6	
	<hr/>			
	£	165	15	10

A provision Return for Three officers for the 20th June, 1771,
3 Rations. NEIL MacDUFFIE.

Rec'd of Rich'd Blackledge, Commissary, the Sum of Twenty-
Nine Shillings & 8d, as per 2 of my negroes, for waggoning for His
Excellency's Troops, as witness my hand this 27 June, 1771.

£1.9.8.

ROBERT HANNAH.

A provision Return for General Waddel, Colo. Schaw & Servants
for the 29th June, 1771. 9 Rations. NEIL MacDUFFIE.

A provision Return for three officers for the 29th June, 1771. 3
Rations. NEIL MacDUFFIE.

June 19th, 1771.

SAMUEL BARKER To Rich'd Blackledge, Dr.

To 2 Bush'l Corn. £0 4 0

Errors Excepted.

£0 4 0

RICH'D BLACKLEDGE.

A provision Return for General Waddell, Colo. Schaw & Serv'ts
for the 26th June, 1771. 9 Rations. NEIL MacDUFFIE.

A Provision Return for three officers for the 26th June, 1771. 3
Rations. NEIL MacDUFFIE.

These are to Certify that Richard Cain came before me, took the
Oaths of Allegiance & acknowledg'd him self duly Enlisted in the
Company of Artillery Commanded by Coll. James Moore, & that
he has recv'd the Bountey allowed on the Expedition in which he is
Enlisted. 21 Apl., 1771. JOHN ANCRUM.

April 10th, 1771.

These are to Certify that Wm. Bristen came before me, took the
oath of Allegiance and Acknowledged himself Duly enlisted in the

Company of Artillery Commanded by Col. James Moore and Received the bounty money Allowed for said service.

JOHN ANCRUM.

Rec'd 27 June, 1771, of Richard Blackledge, Commissary, Twenty-five pounds, pro'l, as part of my wagers as wagginer to his Excellency's Troopes, as witness my hand. WILLIAM FOSSETT.

Test: SOUTHY REW.

Rec'd 3 July, 1771, of Richard Blackledge, Com'y, Six pounds Two Shillings & Eight pence, as part of my wagers as waggoner to his Excellency's Troops, which I Promise to pay, as witness my hand.

Test: THOS. McPEARSON.

JACOB BLESSING.

Rec'd 27th June, 1771, of Richard Blackledge, Commiss'y, four pounds & Eleven pence, pro'l money, as part of my wagers as waggoner to his Excellency's Troops, as witness my hand.

his

Test: SOUTHEY REW.

HENRY X LEMMON.

£4.0.11.

mark.

Rec'd of Richard Blackledge, Commissary, the sum of Six Pounds one Shilling & Eight pence, as part of my wagers for waggining for his Excellency's Troops, as witness my hand this 27th June, 1771.

his

JOHN X TINNING.

Test: ANDREW BASS.

mark.

Rec'd of Rich'd Blackledge, Commissary, One pound Seventeen Shillings and Eleven pence, proc. money. Rec'd this 27 Day of June, 1771, by me,

JOHN ANGLIN.

For my Feather, Jas. Anglin.

Test: SOUTHEY REW.

Rec'd 3 July, 1771, of Richard Blackledge, Com., Eight pound foure Shillings & Seven pence, proc'l, part of my wages as waggoner to his Excellency's Troops.

SOLOMAN COLE.

Test: CHRIS. NEALE.

Also 12s. 8d. paid Jacob Mire & omitted to be Charged, which I
Promise to pay. SOLOMAN COLE.

Rec'd 5 July, 1771, of Richard Blackledge, Commis'y, by Jacob
Hamm & Self, the Sum of foure pounds Six Shillings & six pence,
pro'l money, as part of our wages as Wagginers to his Excellency's
Troops, as witness my hand. FILL JACOB HAMM.

Test: CHRIS'R NEALE.

BENJAMIN THRASH TO RICHARD BLACKLEDGE, DR.

1771.

June 25. To 3 Bushels Meale, @ 3s. £0 9 0
Errors Excep. RICH'D BLACKLEDGE.

Received of Francis North on Account of the Publick, one hun-
dred and thirty-nine Rations, for the Subsistence of my Company
on the late Expedition against the Insurgents.

Given under my hand at Hillsborough, the 12th day of July, 1771.
LEM'L THOMPSON.

THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA TO JACOB MIRE, DR.
June 28th, 1771.

To my waggan & Team of Horses & Boy, in his Excel-
lency's Service from ye 23d of April to 7th Day of
July, Including Ten Days allowed me by Colo. Jos.
Leech to Return whome in form Mr. George Miller's
on Nuce is 76 Days, 15s. P. Day, is. £57 0 0
Contra, Cr.

By Cash of Richard Blackledge, Commissary. 8 18 10

Ballance dew Jacob Mire. £18 1 2
Errors Excepted by JACOB MIRE.
Dobbs S't.

Sworn to before me: GEO. MILLERS.

NORTH CAROLINA.

This is to Certify that at a Meeting of the Committee for the County of Dobbs on the 28th day of September, 1775, a Company of Minute Men, raised in the said County, whereof George Miller was Elected Captain, Benjamin Exum, Lieutenant, & David Jernigan, junior, Ensign, was reviewed by the said Committee and by them the said Company was found to be Compleat with Able & proper Men.

Signed by Order & in Behalf of the said Committee.

By JOHN SASSER, Chairman.

No. 2. Ordered that Commissions issue.

A provision Return for General Waddell, Colo. Schaw and Servants for the 1st July, 1771. 9 Rations.

NEIL MACDUFFIE.

A provision Return for Three Officers for the 1st July, 1771. 3 Rations.

NEIL MACDUFFIE.

MR. BLACKLEDGE BO'T OF JOHNSTON & THACKSTON.

1771.

June 17. 5 p'r nippers	£0	5	0
1 p'r pincers	0	3	0
	£0	8	0

Rec'd the above acc't in full.

SAM'L THACKSTON.

THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA TO ROBERT PALMER, SECRETARY TO MELTIA COMMISSIONS FOR THE SEVERAL COUNTY'S, VIZT.:

Dr.

Cr.

Johnston, 37; Perquimmons, 15; Granville, 37; Hyde, 15; Cartaret, 18; Bertie, 27; Dobbs, 51; Hertford, 33; Cumberland, 30; Rowan, 52; Orange, 57; Pasquotank, 38; New Hanover, 15; Tyrrell, 27; Halifax, 33; Bladen, 15; Chowan, 5; Edgecomb, 3; Tryon, 3;

In all 514, at 5s. 4d. each.....£137 1 4

Errors Excepted.

ROBT PALMER, Secretary.

New Bern, 10 January, 1771.

Sworne before me: M. HOWARD.

April 8th, 1771.

These are to Certify that Elias Caulkins came before me, took the oath of allegiance and acknowledged himself duly enlisted in the Company of Artillery Commanded by Colonel James Moore and Received Eight Shillings in part Bounty Money Allowed for Said Service.

Teste: W. HILL, J. P.

These are to Certify that Henery Costin Came before me, took the Oaths of Allegiance and Acknowledged himself to be duly Enlisted in the Company of Artillery Commanded by Col. James Moore, and that he had rec'd forty Shillings, being Bounty allow'd on that Service. April 1th, 1771.

WM. PURVIANCE.

Received of Francis Nash on Account of the Publick Two Hundred and forty-five rations, for the subsistence of my Company on the late Expedition against the Insurgents.

Given under my hand at Hillsborough the second day of July, 1771.

DAVID HART.

A pint of Rum to be god at the hospital stuart for the use of the sick.

Deep Creek Camp, the 3d June, 1771.

RICHARD.

A Provision Return for the Anson Detachment, June 29th. 30 Rations, 45w Beef, 30 flower.

SAM'L SNEAD.

3 Gills of Rum for the use of the sick. Silver Creek Camp, July 1st, 1771. P'r order of Doct'r Richards.

JENKIN DAVIS.

NEW BERN, NORTH CAROLINA, July 3, 1771.

TO-DAY DUE FROM THE PUBLICK:

To Captain Robert Campbell, Deputy Adjutant-General of the Forces Against the Insurgents, Commencing the 20th April, 1771, & Ending the 3d Day of July, Being 75 Days, Both Days Inclusive, at 7s. 6d p'r Diem. . . . £28 2 6
These are therefore to Certify that the Above mentioned Robert

Campbell is Entitled to the Wages Aforementioned As Prov'd & Certified Before Me. Sworn to before me.

JOSEPH LEECH, J. P.

JOSEPH LEECH,

New Bern, July 3, 1771.

Colo. of Craven Detachment.

THE PUBLICK OF NO. CAROLINA TO JONATHAN TART, DR.

June, 1771.

To one Horse in the King's Service with the Troops & Waggon's returning from the Expedition against the Insurgents, @ 3s.	£1	4	0
To one-half Cheek Bridle, 6s., to Do.	0	6	0
1 Snaffle Bridle, to Do.	0	3	0
To my own labour 4 Days going to New Bern after my horse, @ 5s.	1	0	0
To one other Horse, 3 Days, @ 3s.	0	9	0
To ½ Barrel Corn p'r d. for bringing the last horse home.	0	6	8
To 2 Horses & Days when the Troops marched up the Country, & my own Service	1	0	0
	£1	8	8

Craven County—ss.

Jonathan Tart appeared before me (one of the Justices of s'd County) and made Oath that the above Acc't is Just and true as it stands stated, and that he has received no Satisfaction for the same.

JONATHAN TART.

Sworn the 16th Novem'r, 1771, before JACOB BLOUNT.

GENERAL HUGH WADDELL TO BURGWIN, WADDELL & BAILEY, DR.

July 6, 1771.

Paid John McClelland for bal. due Him for discharge.	£	0	1	9
Paid Simon Clark for ditto.	7	4	0	
Paid Malakiah Pool per ditto	7	17	0	
Paid Thomas McClelland, ditto	3	0	6	
Paid Thomas Townsend, ditto	8	14	0	
To Phillip Pauhnattocks, ditto	6	15	10	
To Ebenezer Sweet, ditto	5	6	7	
To Expence Acct. for the Hire of Hale Park Boat 8 days in Carrying down the Soldiers, Regulators, guns, etc.	1	14	8	

Paid Garrett Ward, Sundries	1	4	0
Paid Matthew Brandon, per his receipt, 10 bushells Salt.	1	10	0
Paid Corruthers, ditto, p'r Receipt	1	10	0

£51 18 4

Errors Excepted for Burgwin, Waddell & Bailey,

NEIL MACDUFFIE.

To William Struty per his Certificate.....	8	7	0
--	---	---	---

£60 5 4

Received this 1st November, 1771, of General Hugh Waddell the above Sum of Sixty Pounds five shillings and four Pence, proclamation Money, £60.5.4.

JAMES BAILEY.

June 7, 1771.

MR. DAVID JOHNSTON TO RICH'D BLACKLEDGE, Dr.

To 1 Quart of Rum P. Self.....	£0	3	8
9. To 1 Quart Ditto P. Self		3	8
10. To 1 Quart Ditto P. Ditto		3	8
12. To 1 Quart Ditto P. Self		3	8

£0 14 8

To 8 Bus. of meale Lost by over siting Twice, at

2s. 6d.	1	0	0
--------------	---	---	---

£1 14 8

Errors Excepted.

RICH'D BLACKLEDGE.

Rec'd this 27 June, 1771, of Richard Blackledge, Commiss'y, thirty-six Pounds Two Shillings Six pence, Procl money, as Part of my wages Dew me as waggoner to his Excellency's Troops, as witness my hand & Test.

JOHN SASSER, Jun'r.

JOHN X CONNER.

£36.2.6.

mark

£36 2 6

27 11 8

£ 8 12 10

Rec'd 4 July, 1771, of Richard Blackledge, Commissary, Twenty pounds one Shilling & Ten pence, proc'd money, as part of Maj. Francis Nash's wages as waggener to his Excellency's Troops, as p'r account, Signed, as witness my hand, etc. ^{his}

NATHANIEL X TURNER.

Test: THOS. W. PEARSON.

mark.

Rec'd of Francis Nash on Account of the Publick, Three hundred and Twenty-one Rations, for the Subsistence of my Company, on the late Expedition against the Insurgents.

Given under my hand at Hillsborough, the 13th day of July, 1771.

JAMES THACKSTON.

These are to Certify that Daniel Taylor Came before me, took the Oaths of Allegiance & Acknowledged himself duly enlisted In the Company of Artillery Commanded by Collo. James Moore, and that he had received Forty Shillings, the Bounty Allowed on that Service.
31 March, 1771.

WM. CAMPBELL.

CUMBERLAND LIST OF OFFICERS.

James Rutherford, Colo.	Thomas Matthews.
Alex'r McAlester, Lieut. Colo.	Hugh Gilmore.
Thos. Collins, Major.	Stephen Gilmore.
John Armstrong, Cap'n.	Colten Shaw.
Archibald McNeill, Lieu.	John Brownlow.
John Campbell, Ensign.	Arthur Council.
Arch'd McDonald.	William Gardner.
Malcolm Clark.	James Mine.
Robert Smith.	Joel McClendel.
Andrew Shepherd.	John Carrol.
John Donelly.	James Collins.
John Shepherd.	James Russel.
Daniel Campbell.	Gilbert Clark.
Alex'r McPherson.	Thomas Dobbins.
Alex'r McKoy, Jun.	Daniel Clark.

THE PROVINCE OF NORTH CAROLINA BY ORDER OF FRED'R GREGG,
ESQR., TO JOHN DuBOIS, DR.

1757.

July 22. To Hire of Large Petteagua from Thursday,			
the 11th July in the Evening, till Friday, the			
22d Do at 3 in the Afternoon, Discharging &			
Putting ashore the Ordinance at Fort John-			
ston, is 8 Days, @ 8s.	£ 3	4	0
To 7 Days' Hire of 8 Negroes, at 3s. P. Day			
Each	8	8	0
	£11	12	0

Received the above Contents from Fred'k Gregg, Esq'r.

JOHN DuBOIS.

These are to Certify that Richard Sampson came before me, acknowledged himself to be duly Enlisted in the Company of Artillery Commandid by Col'l James Moore, & that he had rec'd Two pounds, in full for the Bounty allowed on the Service in which he has En-listed. 13th Ap'l, 1771.

JNO. BURGIN.

April, 1771.

These are to Certify that Henry Jacobs Came Before me, took the oath of Allegiance and Acknowledged himself Duly Enlisted in the Company of Artillery Commanded by Colonel James Moore, and that he Received Two Pounds for the Bounty Money for said Service, as Allowed 3d Ap'l, 1771.

JOHN ANCRUM, J. P.

NEW HANOVER COUNTY.

Came before me, Rufus Marsden, one of his Majesties Justices Assigned to keep the Peace for the County afores'd, Benjamin Morrison, who maketh Oath on the Holy Evangelist that Mr. Francis Davies did Maintain and keep Twelve Spaniards according to the best of his remembrance during the Space of Seventy-two Days.

BENJ. MORRISON.

Sworn to before me this 13th day of March, 1748.

RUFUS MARSDEN.

THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA TO RICHARD BLACKLEDGE, DR.

To Cash paid 8 hands for Carring from my house to New
Bern & Carrying from New Bern, Mr. John Saspers &
Robert Tolers, 2 Boats, & Finding them Run & Provis-
ions for ye Voige & there Returning Back again. £16 15 0
Errors and omissions Excepted.

RICH'D BLACKLEDGE, Com.

Augt. 1st Day, 1771

Craven County.

The above acct. was proved before me the 29th Novr. 1771.

RD. COGDILL.

Recd. 27th June, 1771, of Richard Blackledge, Commissary, Nine
pounds Eleven Shillings on account of my wagon waggining for
his Excellency's Troops as witness my hand.

WILLIAM MEARS.

Test: WM. McKINNIE.

CAPTAIN ALEXR MABEN TO RICHARD BLACKLEDGE, DR.

5 June, 1771.

To Cash paid at Moravian Town. £2 0 0

I promise to pay ye above when I am paid for my wagganing for
ye Publick.

ALEXR. MEBAN.

Received of Matthew Jonet on Account of the publick For the
subsistence of my Company after they left Hillsborough on the late
Expedition against the Insurgents Twenty-Nine Rations.

Given under my hand the third day of August, 1771.

NATHANIEL HART.

£35 8 8

4 18 0

£10 6 8

£ 79 0 0

8 0 0

£632 0 0

52 8 0

2 12 8—£4 18 0

2 5 4

May 30, 1771.

JOSEPH ELLISON TO RICHD. BLACKLEDGE, Dr.

To 3½ bushels corn at Deep River, @ 2s. £0 7 0
 To 2 Quarters Beef lost by the Insufficiency of his Team
 not coming up to the Camp. 1 15 0

£2 2 7

Errors Excepted.

Pr. RICHD. BLACKLEDGE.

GEORGE JONES TO RICHD. BLACKLEDGE, Dr.

1771.

10 May. To 1 Quart Rum pr. Self. £0 3 0
 1 Quart Rum pr. Self. 1 8
 20 To 1 Quart Rum pr. Self. 3 4

£0 8 0

Errors Excepted.

pr. RICHD. BLACKLEDGE.

NORTH CAROLINA—ss.

AT AN ASSEMBLY HELD IN NEW BERN IN
 NOVEMBER & DECEMBER, 1771.

These may Certify that Christopher Acklin, a Soldier who was wounded in the Battle of Alamance against the Regulators, was allowed the Sum of Twenty pounds per Annum during the time he shall Continue disabled. That the public Treasurer's pay him the Same: *Provided*, he once a year produce a Certificate from the Inferior Court of the County where he resides, that he still Continues disabled, and is a proper object of Public Bounty.

Concurred with by the Governor & Council, as pr. resolve of the Assembly.

his

CHRISTOPHER X ACKLIN.
 mark.

Test: JAMES GREEN, JUN., Clk.

Witness: SWEET J. BOND.

JNO. COOKE.

8 Mar., 1773. Recd. of Thomas Person the within Contents.

JNO. COOKE.

A provision Return for General Waddell, Colo. Shaw and servants
for the 30th June, 1771.

9 Rations.

NEIL MACDUFFIE.

A provision Return for three officers for the 30th June, 1771.

3 Rations.

NEIL MACDUFFIE.

N. CAROLINA—ss.

AT AN ASSEMBLY HELD AT NEW BERN IN
November & December, 1771.

These May Certify that Sweeting Bond, a Wounded Soldier, in
the Battle at Allamance, was allowed Twenty pounds p'r Annum,
"during the time he shall Continue Disabled, & that the Public
Treasurers for the time being, or either of them, pay him the same;
provided he once a year produces a Certificate from the Inferior
Court of the County where he resides, that he still Continues dis-
abled and is a proper object of Public Bounty, as p'r resolve of the
House of Assembly, Concurred with by the Governor & Council.

Test: J. GREEN, JUN., Clk.

Rec'd 27 June, 1771, of Richard Blackledge, Commissary, the
sum of Eight pounds Eighteen & 10 — as part of my wages for
waggoning for his Excellency Troops, as witness my hand.

Test: SOUTHY REW.

JACOB MOYERS.

Rec'd 22 June, 1771, of Richard Blackledge thirty-three shillings
& 4d. as part of my wagers for wagganing in the Government Servis.

his

JAMES X ANGLIN.

mark.

SAM'L THACKSTON.

THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA To Wm. BRYAN, ESQR., DR.,
To Carting of meale from ye mills to my house for ye

Troopes at my house & ye ajasents Camps £0 15 0

May ye 4, 1771, Rec'd ye above Contents of Richard Blackledge,
Commissary.

W. BRYAN.

THE PROVINCE OF NORTH CAROLINA To WILLIAM MEBAM, DR.
To 1 gunn, bursted in the Battle against the Regulators. . . £3 5 0
ORANGE—88.

This day came William Mebam before me and made Oath that the above mentioned Gun was bursted in the Engagement against the Regulators, & thereby rendered useless. Also made oath that he purchased the said Gun just before the Battle, at the Price here charged.

Sworn to before me this 20th of November, 1771.

Ent'd in Acco.

THOS. HART.

A Provision Return for General Waddell, Colo. Schaw & Servants
for the 27th June, 1771. 9 Rations. NEIL MacDUFFIE.

A provision Return for three officers for the 27th June, 1771. 3
Rations. NEIL MacDUFFIE.

Received of Matthew Jouet, on Account of the publick, Sixty
Eight Rations for the Subsistence of my Company after they left
Hillsborough on the late Expedition against the Insurgents.

Given under my hand, the third Day of August, 1771.

DAVID HART.

68

8

544

£ 45 4 0

2 5 4

N. B. This was on the return of the Troops home.

THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA To ROBERT PALMER, SECRE-
TARY.

Dec. 7th, 1771—

To 511 Militia Commissions -- Anson, 37; Bertie, 27;

Cumberland, 30; Edgecomb, 10; Halifax, 13; Guil-

ford, 49; Orange, 58; Tyrrell, 27; Brunswick, 15;

Duplin, 37; Granville, 37; Hertford, 33; Hyde, 15;

Pasquotank, 39; Chowan, 27 -- at 5s. 4d. £137 1 4

To 8 Certificates of Returns of Members, at 7s. 0 4 8

To a Commission to the Hon'le the Council for Qualifying the Members of Assembly.....	0	5	4
To 4 Writs of Elections, for Chowan, Bertie, Bute & Perquimons, at 5s. 4d.....	1	1	1
To Summoning 7 Members to attend the Council for to renew Civil Comm's, at 7d.....	0	4	8
To the Printer's Bill.....	23	6	0
To Summoning the Council Sundry Times, by the Governor's Orders	2	0	0
To a Commission of the Peace & Dedimus for Craven..	0	5	4
To 7 Commissions for adding new Justices, Viz., Anson, Beaufort, Bertie, Bladen, Brunswick, Bute and Carteret, at 5s. 4d.....	1	17	1

£166 6 0

WM. PALMER, Att'y for Rob't Palmer.

NORTH CAROLINA—ss.

AT AN ASSEMBLY HELD AT NEW BERN IN
November and December, 1771.

These May Certify that Charles Harrington, a Wounded Soldier in ——— Battle of Allamance against the Insurgents, was allowed the Sum of Twenty Pounds per Annum during the time he shall Continue disabled, and that the Public Treasurers for the time being or either of them pay him the same, provided he once a year produce a Certificate from the Inferior Court of the County where he resides that he still Continues diabled and is a proper object of Public Bounty, as P'r report of the Special Committee for Settling and allowing the accounts on the late Expedition, Concurred with by the Governor, Council & Assembly.

Test: JAS. GREEN, JUN., Clk.

1771. THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA TO JOHN SASSER, DR.
To the Hire of a Pettiauger & Provision for the men who
were employed to carry Provisions & Stores from Dobbs
to New Bern, on the return of the Army.....£ 2 18 0
To the Waggons, Carts & Army passing over my Bridge

on their March up the Country & returning, it being
 a Toll bridge 16 0 0

Craven County ss. £18 18 0

John Sasser appeared before me (one of the Justices of said County) and made oath that the above acct is Just & true, & that he has received no satisfaction for any part thereof.

JOHN SASSER.

Sworn the 14th November, 1771, Before me.

JOSEPH LEECH, J. P.

Gent'n of His Majesty's Hon'ble Council:

This House have Resolved that Robert Campbell, Deputy Adjutant-General, be allowed fifteen pounds for Extra Services in the late Expedition against the Insurgents, and desire your Honors' concurrence thereto.

In the Assembly, 23d Dec'r, 1771.

By order

R'D CASWELL, Speaker.

J. GREEN, JUN., Clk.

In the Upper House, 23d December, 1771, concurred with.

By order THO. BURGWIN, Clk.

Assented to: JO. MARTIN.

Sent to Capt. Neale & Capt. McKinnie.

Gentlemen of His Majesty's Hon'ble Council:

This House have resolved that James Barzie be allowed the sum of twenty-five pounds for preparing and fixing the artillery for the army, making Cartridges, Bags of Grape Shot for the swivel guns and Field Pieces; That the Treasurers, or either of them, pay him the same and be allowed in their accounts with the Public, to which we desire your Honors' Concurrence.

In the Assembly 23d Decem., 1771.

By order

R'D CASWELL, Speaker.

J. GREEN, JUN., Clk.

In the Upper House, 23rd Decem., 1771, concurred with.

By order THO. BURGWIN, Clk.

Assented to: JO. MARTIN.

Sent to Capt. Eaton & Mr. Sheppard.

MR. DANL. PEEGRAM, JUNR., TO THOMAS LEACH, DR.

May 10th, 1772—

To Vizits at Different Times, Opening Dressing, Med.
and Cureing your knee of a Gun shott Wound Rec'd in
his Majes'y Service in the year 1771, in the Battle
fought at the Grate Allamance, the 16th day of May,
Under the Command of his Excellen'y the Governor
Tryon £22 10 0

BUTE COUNTY, Jan'y 22, 1773.

This Day Came before me Thomas Leach, Surgeon, & made Oath
to the above acc't to be Just & True.

PHILEMON HAWKINS, J. P.

Rec'd of John Walker, Comisary, for five Wagonors' provisions for
thirteen Days, to this 6 Day of July, 1771. JOHN LOCK.

THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA TO JOHN TINNIN, DR.

To 79 Days in the Government service with a waggon &
four horses, 15s. £59 5 0

Sr.: Agreeable to your request, you have the amount of my acc't
with the publick as above. I entered into the service on the 16th
Day of April and came out the 3 July, Inclusive. I am, Sr.,

Y'r most obt. Servt.,

JOHN TINNIN.

NO. CAROLINA—BEAUFORT COUNTY—SS.

OCTOBER TERM, 1772—Present, His Majesty's Justices.

Christopher Acklin appear'd in Court & Made it appear that he
Resides in this County, and that he was in the Battle at Allinmance
ag't the Regulators, & was then wounded. The Court having Care-
fully Examined the said Christopher, find that He Still Continues
Disabled and is a proper Object of Publick Bounty, and Certify the
same to the Treasurer, or either of them, under the Hand of the
Clerk of this County.

W. Y. ORMOND, Clk.

These may Certify that Christopher Acklin was allowed Twenty
pounds P. Annum, provided he produces a Certificate from the Ju-

ferior Court of the County where he Resides that he still Continues disabled and is a proper object of Public Bounty.

1st March, 1773. JAS. GREEN, JUN., Clk of the Assembly.

BEAUFORT COUNTY—SS.

JANUARY TERM, 1773.

Charles Herrington, a Residenter in this County, is Crippled by being Shott in the Battle of Allamance, and Still Remains an Object of Publick Bounty, is therefore Recommended to the Treasurers or either of them to receive the Allowance as Due him.

WY. ORMONDE.

The above named Charles Herrington is allowed Twenty pounds P. Annum. Test: JAS. GREEN, Junr., Clk of Assembly.

21 Feby., 1773.

March 11th, 1773. Please to the above Allowance to Ab Ellison, his Receipt shall be your Discharge.

To Rich. Cogdell, Esq., Treasurer.

NORTH CAROLINA—GRAVEN COUNTY.

NEW BERN, 19th March, 1774.

John Clitherall, Jacob Blount & Richard Cogdell, Esquires, three of His Majesty's Justices for the County aforesaid. Moses Griffin, who was wounded in the late Battle of Allamance, appeared before us, and being examined, appears to Continue disabled from getting his Livelihood, and further say that he is a proper Object of Public Bounty.

JOHN CLITHERALL.

JACOB BLOUNT.

R. COGDELL.

To the Treasurer of the Southern or Northern District.

Rec'd 3 July, 1771, of Richard Blackledge, forty one shillings & Eight pence, pro. money, as part pay for Neale McCollister wages as wagginer to his Excellency's Troops, as witness my hand.

ANTHONY BALDWIN,

Test; THOS. W. PEARSON.

for Neial Mecolector.

Rec'd 27 June, 1774, of Richard Blackledge, Commissary, the sum of Two Pounds Ten Shillings & 2d., procl. money, as part of my wages for waggining for his Excellency's Troops.

Test: SOUTHY REW.

ROBERT WILSON.

CARTERET.

June Court, 1774. Present, His Majesties Justices.

Agreeable to a Resolve of the General Assembly, Passed in the year Seventeen Hundred and Seventy-One to Allow the Wounded Soldiers a salary, the Court orders as Follows: Charles Yeats, Twenty Pounds for the year Seventeen Hundred and Seventy three; also the same sum for the year Seventeen Hundred and Seventy-four; Like Wise unto Thomas Casa, fifteen Pounds for the same years as above, as they Still Remain Unable to Support them selves. Order That the Clerk Certify the same to the Assembly.

ROBT. READ, C. S. C.

NORTH CAROLINA—ss.

AT AN ASSEMBLY HELD AT NEW BERN IN

November & December, 1771.

These may Certify that William Fullerton & Charles Yeates, Wounded Soldiers in the Battle of Alamance, was allowed the Sum of Twenty pounds each P. Annum, and Thomas Carrely, also Wounded in the late Battle, the Sum of Fifteen pounds p'r year; provided they once a year produce Certificates from the Inferior Court in the County where they reside, that they still Continue disabled and are proper objects of Public Bounty. Concurred with by the Governor & Council by a Resolve of the House of Assembly.

Test: J. GREEN, Jun., Clk.

NORTH CAROLINA—BEAUFORT COUNTY.

September Term, 1774.

This is to Certify that Christopher Franklin appeared in Court and made it appear that he was a soldier in the Battle of Alamance against the Regulators, & there Received a Wound; the Court having carefully examined the same, find the said Christopher to be still an Object of Public Bounty, & recommend him to the treasurer accordingly.

JOHN FOWLER, CLK. C.

A provision Return for General Waddell, Colo. Schaw and Servants for the 3rd and 4th of July, 1771. 18 Rations.

NEIL MACDUFFIE.

A provision Return for General Waddell, Colo. Schaw and Servants for the 3rd and 4th of July, 1771. 6 Rations.

NEIL MACDUFFIE.

NORTH CAROLINA.

March Craven Inferior Court, 1775—Present, his Majesty's Justices.

It was then ordered that Benjamin Clark, who was wounded in the Battle of Allamance, have a Certificate that it is the Opinion of this Court that he continue to be an Object of the Public Bounty, agreeable to a Resolve of the General Assembly.

Copy.

Test: CHRIS. NEALE, C. S. C.

THE PUBLICK OF NORTH CAROLINA TO RICHARD BLACKLEDGE, COMMISSARY, FOR SUNDRYS SUPPLIED & MONEY PAID FOR THE USE OF THE ARTILLERY UNDER THE CARE OF JOHN FULMORE, SERJEANT, DR.

To 2 yds. Ozenbrigs for Baggs to feed the Artillery

Horses in, @ 1s. 8d.	£0	3	4
To 3 Baggs to carry Corn in for do.	18	0	
To 4½ tallow to grease the Artillery Wheels, @ 7d....	2	7½	
To 4½ Bushels of Corn from the Mill, @ 3d.....	13	6	
To 11½ Do of Brand from do, @ 1s. 4d.....	2	0	
To 21½ Do of Corn from Allen's for do, @ 2s. 8d.....	6	9	
To 1 Bl. of do from Rob't Toler's.....	15	0	
To mending one of the Artillery Carriages.....	10	0	
To mending of do at Moravian Town.....	1	18	0
	£5	9	2½

Rec'd ye above for ye use of the Artillery, 5th July, 1771.

JOHN FULMORE, Sergt.

BENJAMIN FEW TO RICHARD BLACKLEDGE, DR.

June 25. To 2 Bushels Meale, @ 3s.....	£0	6	0
July 3. To Cash Lent	1	10	8
	£1	16	8

Rec'd ye above as part of my wagers as wagginer to his Excellency
Troops this 3 Day July, 1771. BENJ'N FEW.

NORTH CAROLINA.

This is to certify that at a meeting of the Committee for the County of Dobbs, on the 23d day of September, 1775, a Company of Minute men raised in the said County, whereof Jesse Cobb was Elected Captain, William Cobb, Lieutenant, and Richard Caswell, junior Ensign, was reviewed by the said Committee and by them the said Company was found to be Compleat with able and proper Men.

Signed by Order & in behalf of the said Committee By
JOHN SASSER, Chairman.

No. 1. Ordered that Commissions issue.

We, the underwritten Subscribers, do hereby acknowledge to have Received of Colo. Robert Harris, of the Granville Regiment of Militia, the Sum opposite our Proper names, in full for our Services in protecting the Public peace at Hillsborough in September, 1768.

Lieu. Bullock to William Williams.....	£3 12	0—12 Days
P'r WM. WILLIAM, January Court, 1770.		
Benj. Wooloms, Serg't.....	2 8	0— Do.
BENJ. WOOLOMS.		
Elijah Graves, Corp'l	1 16	0— Do.
ELIJAH GRAVES.		
Thos. Chiles, Do	1 16	0— Do.
Paid PHIL'MN HAWKINS, by order.		
Wm. Hill	1 4	0— Do.
Paid to W. WILLIAMS, by order.		
John Heatherson	1 4	0— Do.
JOHN HEATHERSON.		
Wm. Moore	1 4	0— Do.
WILLIAM MOORE.		
Thos. Leach	1 4	0— Do.
Paid SAM'L HENDERSON, by order.		
John Newton	1 4	0— Do.
JOHN NUTIN, April.		
Rich'd Owen	1 4	0— Do.
Paid COLLO. BENTON, 6s.		

John Horry	1	4	0—	Do.
Paid by COLLO. BENTON.				
Thomas Sutton	1	4	0—	Do.
Paid by COLLO. BENTON, 19s. 9d.				
Nath'l Moss	1	4	0—	Do.
Paid the ballance to Mr. JOHN CHILDS.				
Sam'l White	1	4	0—	Do.
Paid THOS. CHILDS, by order.				
Feild Farrar	1	4	0—	Do.
Paid to Mr. JOHN CHILDS.				
Zebedy Denis	1	4	0—	Do.
his				
ZEBEDY X DAVIS.				
mark.				

GRANVILLE COUNTY.

The within Receipts was Proved by the Oath of Colo. Robert Harris to be Just and True.

Sworn to before me, 21st November, 1770.

SHERWOOD HARRIS, J. P.

We, the underwritten Subscribers, do hereby Acknowledge to have received of Robert Harris, Colo. of the Granville regiment of Militia, the sums opposite our respective names, in full for our Services in protecting the publick peace at Hillsborough in September last. March 24, 1769.

Walker Vincent Harrison.....	£1	4	0—12 days
VINCENT HARRISON.			
Augustine Davis	1	4	0—12 days
AUGUSTINE DAVIS.			
William Chumley	1	4	0—12 days
his			
WILLIAM X CHUMBLEY, April 8, 1769.			
mark.			
William Cook	1	4	0—12 days
his			
Paid PHIL JACKSON, WM. X COOK.			
mark.			

Richard Owin (A).....	1	4	0—12 days
James Johnston	1	4	0—12 days
JAMES JOHNSTON.			

Jeremiah Ward	1	4	0—12 days
his			
JER. X WARD.			
mark.			
Richard Yancey	1	4	0—12 days
RICHARD YANCEY.			
William Gill	1	4	0—12 days
WILLIAM GILL.			
John Storey (A)	1	4	0—12 days
Thomas Sutton (A)	1	4	0—12 days
Nathaniel Moss (A)	1	4	0—12 days
Charles Mackleymore	1	4	0—12 days
CHARLES McLEMORE.			
George Cox	1	4	0—12 days
GEORGE COX.			
Thomas Bowdown (A)	1	4	0—12 days
John Hopkins	1	4	0—12 days
THOS. BOWDOWN.			
Samuel White (A)	1	4	0—12 days
Feild Farror	1	4	0—12 days
Thomas Gravin	1	4	0—12 days
Paid, THOMAS GRAVIN.			
George Minor	1	4	0—12 days
his			
GEORGE X MINER, paid.			
mark.			
Thomas Yancey	1	4	0—12 days
THOS. YANCEY.			
Larkin Johnston	1	4	0—12 days
LARKIN JOHNSTON.			
Hudson William Abbannon	1	4	0—12 days
Paid.			
William Gilliam	1	4	0—12 days
WM. GILLIAM, JUNR.			
William Deshazer	1	4	0—12 days
Paid by order.			
John Matlock	1	4	0—12 days
his			
JOHN X MEDLOCK.			
mark.			
Samuel Matlock	1	4	0—12 days
his			
SAMUEL X MEDLOCK.			
mark.			

James Kennedy 1 4 0—12 days
JAMES KENNEDAY.

Zebedee Dennis (A) 1 4 0—12 days

Nicholas Matlock 1 4 0—12 days
his

NICHOLAS X MEDLOCK.
mark.

Henry Matlock 1 4 0—12 days
his

HENRY X MEDLOCK.
mark.

James Stainback 1 4 0—12 days
JAMES STAINBACK.

GRANVILLE COUNTY.

The within Receipts was proved by the Oath of Colo. Robt. Harris to be just and True.

7th October, 1769. Sworn before me,

SHERWOOD HARRIS, J. P.

We, the underwritten subscribers, do hereby acknowledge to have received of Robert Harris, Colo. of the Granville Regiment of Militia, the sums opposite our respective names, in full for our Services in protecting the Publick peace at Hillsborough in September last.

Hudson Evan Ragland £1 4 0—12 days
EVAN RAGLAND, JUNR.

Stephen Maret 1 4 0—12 days
STEPHEN MARETT, March 24th, 1769.

James Johnston 1 4 0—12 days
JAMES JOHNSTON.

Stephen Tilly 1 4 0—12 days
his

STEPHEN X TILLY.
mark.

William Hill (A) 1 4 0—12 days

Edward Bond 1 4 0—12 days
EDWARD BOND.

John Heatherson (A) 1 4 0—12 days

Benjamin Chiles (A) 1 4 0—12 days

William Dodd 1 4 0—12 days
his

WM. X DODD.
mark.

John Harris	1	4	0—12 days
JOHN HARRIS.			
Joseph Williamson	1	4	0—12 days
JOSEPH WILLIAMSON.			
Kitteral—Avery Parham	1	4	0—12 days
AVERY PARHAM.			
Charles Vandike	1	4	0—12 days
his			
CHARLES X VANDIKE.			
mark.			
Joseph Renn	1	4	0—12 days
JOS. RENN.			
Henry White	1	4	0—12 days
HENRY WHITE.			
Peter Good	1	4	0—12 days
his			
PETER X GOOD.			
mark.			
John Russil	1	4	0—12 days
his			
JOHN X RUSSILL.			
mark.			
David Harris	1	4	0—12 days
DAVID HARRIS.			
William Ashley	1	4	0—12 days
his			
WM. X ASHLEY.			
mark.			
John Patterson	1	4	0—12 days
JOHN PATTERSON.			
Isaiah Phips	1	4	0—12 days
his			
ISAIAH X PHIPS.			
mark.			
Miles Raley	1	4	0—12 days
MILES RAILEY.			
John Hunt	1	4	0—12 days
his			
JOHN X HUNT.			
mark.			
Joseph Sanders	1	4	0—12 days
JOSEPH SANDERS.			
John Ogilvie	1	4	0—12 days
JOHN OGILVIE, December 29, 1768.			

Christian Peterson 1 4 0—12 days
his

CHRISTIAN X PETERSON.
mark.

Joseph Baxter 1 4 0—12 days
his

JOS. X BAXTER.
mark.

Dyer Cain 1 4 0—12 days

John Saunders 1 4 0—12 days
his

JOHN X SANDERS.
mark.

George Reeves 1 4 0—12 days

GEORGE REEVES.

Joseph Parish 1 4 0—12 days
his

JOSEPH X PARRISH.
mark.

Jacob Wooddle 1 4 0—12 days
his

JACOB X WOODILL.
mark.

Valentine Perry 1 4 0—12 days

VALENTINE PEARY.

£39 12 0

GRANVILLE COUNTY.

This day Came Robt. Harris before me, one of his Majesty's Justices of the Peace for Said County, and made Oath that he had paid the several persons who had Subscribed their names to the within Receipts.

7th October, 1769.

SHERWOOD HARRIS.

Kitteral—William Little £1 4 0—12 days
WM. LITTLE.

Jonathan Reeves 1 4 0—12 days
JONATHAN REEVES, March 29th, 1769.

Bullock—John Henderson 1 4 0—12 days
JOHN HENDERSON, Rec'd in full.

Samuel Henderson 1 4 0—12 days
SAMUEL HENDERSON, JUNR.

William Hargrove 1 4 0—12 days
WILLIAM HARGROFTS.

Jesse Sanders	1	4	0—12 days
JESSE SANDERS.			
Peter Gillum	1	4	0—12 days
PETER GILLAM.			
Hadon Pryor	1	4	0—12 days
HADON PRYOR.			
William Moor (A)	1	4	0—12 days
Thomas Leech (A)	1	4	0—12 days
Phillip Yancey	1	4	0—12 days
PHILIP YANCEY REARST.			
William Webb	1	4	0—12 days
WM. WEBB.			
Thardus Reed	1	4	0—12 days
THADDEUS REED.			
Moses Overton	1	4	0—12 days
MOSES OVERTON.			
John Wallace	1	4	0—12 days
his			
JOHN X WALLACE.			
mark.			
Nathaniel Williams	1	4	0—12 days
his			
NATH. X WILLIAMS.			
mark.			
Harness Rice	1	4	0—12 days
his			
HARNESS X RICE.			
mark.			
Thomas Rice	1	4	0—12 days
THOS. RICE.			
John Rice	1	4	0—12 days
JOHN RICE.			
Edward Moore, Senr. (A)	1	4	0—12 days
EDW. MOORE.			
James Litteral	1	4	0—12 days
JAMES LITTERAL.			
John Newton	1	4	0—12 days
Edward Moore	1	4	0—12 days
George Alston	1	4	0—12 days
GEO. ALSTON, Rec'd in full.			
Robert Reed	1	4	0—12 days
ROBERT REED.			
Geo. Alston & Co., by accompt.....	11	15	4
GEO. ALSTON & Co., rec'd in full.			

Bromfield Ridley 1 4 0—12 days
BROMFIELD RIDLEY.

Stephen Jett 1 4 0—12 days
STEPHEN JETT.

A 35 Y.

GRANVILLE COUNTY—SS.

The within Receipts was proved by the Oath of Colo. Robt. Harris to be just and True.

7th October, 1769. Sworn to before me.

SHERWOOD HARRIS, J. P.

BEAUFORT COUNTY.

March Term, 1776—Present, his Majesty's Justice.

William Fullerton being a person who Received a wound at the Battle of Allamance, came into Court and was Examined. The Court still think him to be an Object of publick bounty, and Recommend him to the Assembly as such.

Test: S. RESPASS, Jun., C. S. C.

AT AN INFERIOR COURT BEGUN ON 19TH DECEMBER, 1775, IN BEAUFORT COUNTY.

Present: John Barron, Samuel Bontwill, Thos. Respess and Thos. Pearce, Esq.

The Court having examined Charles Harrington, a person who at the Battle of Alamance Received a wound, and find him to be an Object of publick bounty, do recommend him as such to the General Assembly.

True Copy.

Test: THOS. RESPASS, Junr., C. S. C.

A provision Return for the Anson Detachment for 1 Day, June 27th, 1771.

30 Rations 55w. Beef.

30.

SAM'L SNEAD.

Brother: As arresting of the Cherokees in Chota ye 24th March, 1787, we are glad to see you and give you a hearty wellcome. We have been looking for you a great while, to see if Nothing can be Done for us respecting our Lands. When you went away you told

us that you Expected Colo. Hawkins from Congress Every Day; that he Was a good man and would do Something for us. But we have heard Nothing from him yet. We now hope you can tell us Some thing about him.

We have held several treaties with the Americans, when Bounds was always fixt and fair promises always made that the white people Should not come over, but we always find that after a treaty they Settle much faster than before; but when we treated with Congress we made no doubt but we should have Justice.

We have been often told by people a great way off that we Should Set still till all our lands is Settled; that the Americans only ment to deceive us. We now begin to think it is true, tho Still hope that Congress will take pity on us and have their people Moved off our Lands. I have done for to day. I now want to hear what you have to say to us. We hope you will tell us all you have heard Since you left us, and give us your advice, as you Know all our concerns better than we do our Selves. A String of Beeds.

The above talk was Delivered by the Hanging Maw in publick Convention in Chota, ye 24 March, 1787, to Joseph Martin.

A True Copy.

Test: RANDOLPH ADAMS.

(Endorsement.)

INDIAN TALK.

CORN TASSEL.

25 March, 1787.

March ye 25th, 1787.

A TALK DELIVERED COLO. JOSEPH MARTIN BY THE OLD CORN TASSELL.

Brother: I was Very Glad to See you Yesterday, as I was in great Hopes that you would Bring Some Good News for us, as the Franklin people are Settling all our Lands; but you inform us that Congress have not gone fully into our business yet, which we are Very Sorry to hear. You tell us you Saw Colo. Hawkins and that he has gone Back to Congress; that you Expect he will do Something for us. We hope he will, as we all look on him to be a good man. John Woods was here Since you went away and wanted me to go with him to Congress, but I told him I wanted Nothing to Say to him; that you was Doing our busyness. We therefore hope You will write to Colo. Hawkins and all the Beloved men of Congress and let them know how we are used. You know our Situation and

Treatment Better than we can Express it, therefore, trust you to Write to all the beloved Men for us. I am now going to tell you Some News: The French at The Musell Shoals have Sent us Several Letters informing us that the English, French & Spaniards all, all Join'd against the Americans; that the Northward Indians & Creeks are to Strike this Spring. They want us to Join also. But I Remember your talks and will hold them fast, tho some of the Chickamogga people have Gone out to take Satisfaction for some of their friends Killed by the Kentucky people, which I fear will make great disturbance. I want to sett still till I hear from Congress, and as you Tell us not to go to the Spaniards, we will not go, tho they have sent Several times asking of Beeds.

A True Copy.

Test: RANDOLPH ADAMS.

A TRUE COPY OF A FOOT COMPANY OF SOLDIERS COMMANDED BY
CAPTAIN WILLIAM WHITFIELD.

Aaron Smith, Lieuft.

Henry Goodman, Insig.

Matthew Quency, Henry Deaver, Moses Prestcoat, Cons. Whitfield,
Sergts.

Jas. Manley.	Thos. Craddick.	Wm. Lee.
Moses Tillman.	Richard Cox.	John Wouton.
Wm. Webb.	Thos. Cox.	John Stanley.
James Gardener.	Isdeas Cox.	Joseph Wenkfeld.
Thos. Jones.	Thos. Pettet.	Rich'd Martain.
Wm. Jones, son.	David Miles.	Wm. Bryan.
Michael Tillman.	Andrew Bass.	John Carrol, Sen'r.
Aaron Tillman.	Andw. Bass, Jun.	John Carrol, Jun'r.
Geo. Marshall.	John Beck.	Joseph Benton.
Jacob Taylor.	Jas Blunt.	Jno. Blessington.
Jas. Prevat.	Elijah Caraway.	John Bradey.
Henry Roberds.	Wm. Brown.	Fra's Benton.
Jno. Freeman.	Thos. English.	John Benton.
Lewis Sowel.	Simons Addams.	Demsey Benton.
Jas. L. Davis.	John Pettet.	Rich'd Bush.
Wendel Blither.	John Williams.	Wm. Roberts.
Timothy Goodman.	Wm. Williams.	Edw. Carter.
Wm. Cole.	John Kollet.	Soloman Carter.
John Erven.	Wm. Gradey.	Jno. Thompson.

John Hedgpeth.

Tested: P'r AARON WOOD, Clk Camp.

These are to Certifye that the within Company of foot Soldiers
is in very poor order for Wanting of one-third good Guns, also ammu-
nition and other accuterreyments that is Not to be had or purchased
in our parts.

WILLM WHITFIELD.

To Peter Smith	£	4	4	0
To Jno. Court		2	0	0
To ditto		2	0	0
To Peter Smith		3	19	4
To Mrs. Smith, by Mark Noble.....		3	3	4
To Peter Smith		1	4	0
To Marshall, for 2 Sheep Skins.....		6	0	0
To Mrs. Moore, for sewing Canvas		2	0	0
To Col. Leech, for sundries, as appears in Account....	28	6	0	0
To Mr. Clear, for the hire of a Horse & Cart 8 days....	1	12	0	0
To Gimblets and twine		3	4	
To Saunders, the Smith	29	16	8	
To Martin Worsley, for making and fixing Hoops to the Wagon		10	0	
To McAuslew, for padlocks & Gimblets.....		17	4	
To Saunders, the turner, for Hams, &c.....	2	11	3	
To Hobby, for Wheels and Carriages.....	33	4	0	
To Cleber, for Collars & Crupers.....	3	6	0	
To Will'm Hollens, on account for riding Express.....	2	10	0	
To Richard Brown, for going Express to Granville....	8	0	0	
To ditto, to Dobbs	1	0	0	
To Levi Dawson, for ditto to Cape Fear.....	8	10	0	
To Jeremiah Horton, for going Express from Hillsbor- ough to New Bern	6	0	0	
To William Heath, for repairing a Fence for the Wag- goners' Horses	3	18	4	
To an Express from Hillsborough to Judge Henderson's	2	5	0	

To James Little, for making sundry tackling for carriages	3	4	8
To Thomas Setgreaves, for apprehending Husbands...	5	0	0
To McAuslen	8	0	
To Michael Debruht, for painting and Rub Carriages & Boxes	2	10	0
To Joseph Taylor, for completing the Trench, &c.....	7	2	8.
To Saunders, for Ensign Staffs and Firmers.....	12	0	

£168 5 11

Rec'd 25 April, 1771, of His Excellency William Tryon, Esquire,
the Contents of the above Bill.

JOHN HAWKS.

A LIST OF MEN BELONGING TO CAPT. JACOB FARROW'S COMPANY,
VIZT.:

Jacob Farrow, Cap'n.	Stephen Brucks.
John Woods, Lieutenant.	William Harper.
Nicholas Lunn, Ensign.	Joseph Linn.
Christopher Oneal, Serjeant.	John Baum.
William Rollinson, Corporal.	Benj. Tillet.
William Taylor, Clark.	John Tillet.
Joseph Midgett, Drummer.	Thos. Tillet.
Adam Baum, Serjeant.	Isaac Tillet.
Thomas Oneal.	Edmond Beechum.
John Oneal, Jun.	Benjamin Sikes.
Thomas Midgett.	James Garret.
William Meekins.	Robert Ewen.
John Burras.	James Grant.
John Bradley.	Marmaduke Savell.
Francis Peel.	James Toller.
—ftine Scarborough.	Matthias Toller.
James Williams.	Abel Sikes.
Joseph Williams.	John Ives.
William Gray.	John Robertson.
Thomas Pew.	George Jones.
Samuel Pain.	Joseph Martyn.
Thomas Pain.	John Williams.
Thomas Clustine.	Thos. Williams.

John Scarborough.	Phillip Williams.
Samuel Stow, Sen'r.	John Burgess.
Samuel Stow, Jun'r.	Argil Esdill.
Thomas Stow.	Henry Wright.
George Howard.	James Kelly.
William Howard.	Benjamin Sanderson.
Joseph McCuing.	— — — Allen.
John Scarborough, Jun.	— — — Jones.
John Oneal, Serg.	— — — Rogers.
Francis Rollinson.	Edmond Jones.
George Scarborough.	Morris Baum.
John Whidbey.	Peter Padrick.
Joseph Maskew.	Simpson Doe.
George Maskew.	Soloman Ashbie.
Henry Clark.	George Doe.
Jacob Farrow, Jun.	Joseph Midgett.
James Wahab.	Wm. Daniel, Jno.
Hezekiah Farrow.	Anthony Sapel.
John Farrow.	Stephen Wescote.
Jabish Gemet.	John Kenley.
Isaac Farrow.	John Williams.
Joshua Walls.	Wm. Mann.
John Dowdy.	Edward Mann.
Jacob Meekins.	Spencer Rogers.
Thomas Rodwell.	Abner Brickhouse.
Cristopher Oneal.	Thos. Edbins.
Jonathan Johnston.	John Kelley.
John Wescote.	Morris Baum.
Elekoander Brown.	James Grant.
James Justice.	George Doe.
Isaac Justice.	Joseph Midgett.
Caleb Toller.	Joseph Midgett.
John Roberts.	Jonathan Johnston.
Luis Williams.	John Palmer.
George Gamewell.	Anthony Sapell.
John Gamewell.	Edwd. Mann.
John Paulmer.	Sampson Doe.
Soloman Asby.	William Mann.

William Daniell.
John Williams.
Peter Paddrick.
Stephen Wescoat.
Saml. Midgett.

John Foulker.
John Wescoat.
Spencer Rogers.
Jacob Farrow.

AT AN INFERIOR COURT BEGUN AND HELD IN BEAUFORT COUNTY,
19TH DECEMBER.

Present, John Bousen, Samuel Bontwell, Thos. Pearce and Thos. Respass, Esqrs.

The Court having examined Thos. Cil Patrick, a person who at the Battle of Alamance Received a wound, and finding him to be an Object of publick Bounty, do recommend him as such to the General Assembly.

A True Copy.

THOS. RESPASS, Clk.

I hereby certify that the within named Thos. Kilpatrick is allowed the sum of Twenty pounds per Annum.

JAS. GREEN, J.N., Clk. Assembly.

These are to Certify that Bishop Swann Came before me, took the Oaths of Allegiance and Acknowledg'd himself duly enlisted In the Company of Artillery Commanded by Coll. James Moore, and that he had received forty Shillings, being bounty Allowed on that Service.

4th Aprile, 1778.

WM. PURVIANCE.

These are to Certify that William Purcell and David Christie Came before me, took the Oath of Alegeance & Acknowledg them Selves to be duly Enlisted in the Comp'y of Artillery Commanded by Coll. James Moore, and that they have received the Bounty allow'd on the Service in which they are Enlisted.

April 1st, 1771.

JOHN ANCRUM, J. P.

AN ACCOUNT OF MONEY DISBURSED IN CONSEQUENCE OF A RESOLVE
OF THE ASSEMBLY IMPOWERING THE GOVERNOR TO DRAW ON
THE TREASURY FOR £500 TO OPPOSE THE DESIGNS OF THE IN-
SURGENTS.

To George Ormsby, for Labour of 3 men 2 days each.	£	0	16	0
To Cap'n Barzey, for making Cartrages.		3	0	0

To Mr. Hudson, for making 6 Carriages.....	23	0	0
To Mr. Sanders, for similar work to Co.....	19	10	2
To David Ambrose, for self and Slave, 5 Days each....	1	6	8
To Charles Mackum, 4 Days.....	10	8	
To Mitchell, 5 $\frac{1}{2}$ Days.....	13	8	
To Cuffee, 7 Days.....	18	8	
To Ormsby, 7 Days (<i>at</i> 3s.; his Negro, 5 $\frac{1}{2}$ <i>at</i> 2s. 8d.)..	1	14	8
To Noble, 1 Day.....	3	0	
To Smith himself, 5 Days, 13s. 4d.; David Custil, 3 Days, 8s.; another white man, 3 Days, 8s.; Cooking, 10s. 8d.	2	0	0
To Mr. Cogdell, for Negro Hire.....	1	12	0
To Cannon, 5 Days.....	13	4	
To Hugh Gavin, 1 Days.....	10	8	
To George Ormsby, 2 Days (<i>at</i> 6s.; his Slave, 2 days, 5s. 4d., and Mr. Wunford's negro, 3 days, 8s.).....	19	4	
To Wm. Hatch, for meale.....	10	0	
To Marshall, for Beef.....	4	2	10
To Captain Prichards.....	26	10	0
To Colo. Leech.....	20	12	0
To Capn. Sitgreaves.....	13	0	0
To Smith, the Butcher, for Labour and Cooking.....	10	8	
To Cap'n Rooke, 2 Days' Negro Hire.....	5	4	
To George Ormsby, 3 Days self and Horse.....	1	10	0
To Mr. Ellis, for Negro Hire.....	2	10	8
To Mr. Char, for Do.....	11	18	8
To Mr. Blount.....	10	0	0
Secret Service.....	5	0	0
To Mr. Clitheral.....	1	2	8
To David Ambrose, 2 Days.....	5	4	
To Mr. Bryan.....	7	19	6
To Colo. Leech.....	29	1	0
To Mr. Cogdell.....	21	0	0
To Jacob Mason.....	5	0	0
To John Litterel.....	7	0	0
To Henry Darnell.....	1	5	0
To Coll. Leech.....	11	7	4
To Mr. Cogdell, for Negro Hire.....	1	6	8
To Mrs. Vaile, for Do, by Coll. Leech.....	1	12	0

To David Marshall	5	1	8
To Mr. Brimage	10	8	
To Mr. Coor	1	12	0
To Capn. Rooke	13	4	
To Capn. Richardson	7	0	0
To Mr. Cornell	3	4	0
To Mr. Clear	1	1	4
To Mr. Ellis	4	2	8
To Thos. Grindy	1	1	8
To Toney	2	8	
To Mr. Palmer	1	1	4
To Mr. Sharp	2	8	
To Mr. Cogdell's Dina	5	4	
To Jeremiah Loftin	1	0	0
To Mr. Vines	10	6	
To Albert, one Day Labour	3	0	
To Sundry Labourers, for work on the trenches, as P'r account kept by Mr. Southier	157	0	8
To the witnesses who came down to attend the Court of Oyer and Terminer, for their attendance	68	5	0
<hr/>			
	£500	0	0

Rec'd 22 April, 1771, of His Excellency, William Tryon, Esquire,
The Contents of the above Account. JOHN HAWKS.

Proceedings of Rowan Court--1777

RECORD OF SALISBURY COURT OF OYER, &C., MARCH,
1777.

STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA—SALISBURY DISTRICT.

At a Court of Sessions of the Peace, Oyer and Terminer and General Gaol Delivery, begun and held at Salisbury, in and for the District of Salisbury, on the First Day of March, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven Hundred and seventy-seven, Before the Honorable Samuel Spencer, Esquire, one of the Judges duly commissioned, authorized and impowered by Ordinance of Congress to hold said Court.

Silence being commanded and the State's Commission publicly read, Samuel Spencer, Esquire, therein nominated one of the judges for holding a Court of Oyer in said District, took the Oath prescribed by Law for the Qualification of public Officers, an Oath of Office, and took his seat.

The Court appointed Adlai Osborn, Clerk of this Court, and said Adlai came into Court and took the Oath prescribed by law and entered on the Execution of his Appointment.

The Court appointed Waightsville Avery, Esq., Attorney to prosecute on Behalf of the State for this District, who qualified according to Law. The Sheriffs of the several Counties in said District, being called, returned the following Venire, viz.:

FOR ROWAN COUNTY.

- | | |
|----------------------|-------------------------|
| 1 James Smith. | 7 James McCulloch. |
| 2 John Dickey. | 8 Robert Moore. |
| 3 Robert King. | 9 John Connally. |
| 4 John Johnston. | 10 Christopher Bateman. |
| 5 Morgan Bryan, Sen. | 11 Charles McDowell. |
| 6 Matthew Locke. | 12 Francis McCorkle. |

FOR ANSON COUNTY.

- | | |
|--------------------|---------------------|
| 1 Charles Medlock. | 4 George Lee. |
| 2 William Loftin. | 5 William Coleston. |
| 3 Daniel Bankston. | 6 Edward Lilly. |
| | 7 Drury Ledbetter. |

FOR GUILFORD COUNTY.

- | | |
|---------------------|------------------------|
| 1 Edward Sharp. | 4 George Kimmins. |
| 2 William Spruce. | 5 Benjamin Starrett. |
| 3 John Blair, Senr. | 6 Robert Donnal, Senr. |
| | 7 John Gilchrist. |

FOR TRYON COUNTY.

- | | |
|------------------------|----------------------|
| 1 George Lankin, Senr. | 5 John Hoyle. |
| 2 William Cronake. | 6 Richard Singleton. |
| 3 John Hill. | 7 John Stanford. |
| 4 James McFadden. | 8 Jacob Castner. |

FOR SURREY COUNTY.

- | | |
|--------------------|------------------------|
| 1 James Meredith. | 4 William Wooldridge. |
| 2 John Deathridge. | 5 Giles Hedspeth. |
| 3 James Hampton. | 6 Moses Baker. |
| | 7 Thomas Point Dexter. |

FOR MECKLENBURG COUNTY.

- | | |
|--------------------|----------------------|
| 1 John Ford. | 4 Sam'l Knox. |
| 2 Matthew Steward. | 5 William McCulloch. |
| 3 Archibald White. | 6 John King. |
| | 7 James Barr. |

The Court appointed the following Grand Jury, Viz.:

- | | |
|---------------------------|-------------------------|
| 1 Matthew Locke, Foreman. | 10 James McFaddon. |
| 2 James Smith. | 11 James Meredith. |
| 3 John Dickey. | 12 James Hampton. |
| 4 Robert King. | 13 Giles Hedspeth. |
| 5 Robert Moore. | 14 Thomas Point Dexter. |
| 6 Christopher Bateman. | 15 John Blair. |
| 7 John Lankin. | 16 George Kimmons. |
| 8 Jacob Castner. | 17 John Ford. |
| 9 Charles Medlock. | 18 Matthew Steward. |
| | 19 James Barr. |

James Hewitt, Constable to attend the Jury.

Then the Honorable Court adjourned till Tomorrow 10 o'clock, March 4th.

March 4th.

The Court met according to adjournment. Joseph McDowell, Shadrich Inman, Abednego Inman, David McPeters, Charles McPeters, David Nelson, Zephania Crooke, Isaiah Rose, charged with having signed a certain Petition to Josiah Martin, injurious to the Independence of this State, and being examined touching the Premises, it appeared to this County that the above named persons were not guilty of signing or sending said Petition, and being required by the Court, they and each of them took an Oath of allegiance to this State and were discharged.

Several Indictments returned by the Grand Jury, as per Docket sequent. Then the Court adjourned till Tomorrow 10 o'clock.

March 5th.

The Court met according to Adjournment. Melchior Tarr, John Rose, John Shuford, Sen'r, Martin Shuford, Junr., and Daniel Wise, charged with having signed and encouraged the sending a certain Petition to Josias Martin, Injurious to the Independence of this State, and other Misdemeanors against this State, which Misdemeanors being confessed by the Parties above named, they severally prayed the Benefit of the Governor's Proclamation dated Jan'y 1, 1777, pardoning certain Offences against the State therein named and committed before the date of the said Proclamation, the Offenders or Perpetrators of the Crimes therein recited surrendering within Twenty Days from the Date of said Proclamation. It is adjudged by this Court that the aforesaid Melchior Tarr, John Rose, John Shuford, Senr., John Shuford, Junr., Martin Shuford and Daniel Wise are within said Proclamation, and having taken the Oath therein prescribed, they were discharged, first having given Security for their Good Behavior and preservation of the Peace. Vide Docket of Recognizance sequent.

James Williams, Esquire, came into Court and took the Oath prescribed for the Qualification of Publick Officers and an Oath of Office as a Lawyer of this State.

Be it remembered, that upon Oath of Matthew Locke, James Smith, John Diekey, Robert King, Robert Moore, Christopher Beeckman, George Lamkin, Jacob Castner, Charles Medlock, James McFaddon, James Meredith, James Hamton, Giles Hedspeith, Thomas Pointdexter, John Blair, George Kimmans, John Ford,

Matthew Steward and James Barr, good and lawful men of the District of Salisbury aforesaid, here sworn and charged to enquire for the State of North Carolina for the Body of said District, it is presented in Manner and Form as follows, That is to say:

SALISBURY DISTRICT.

The Jurors for the State of North Carolina, upon their Oath, present that Patrick English, late of the Parish of St. Luke, in the County of Rowan, Labourer within the District of Salisbury, on the Thirtieth Day of January, in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven Hundred and seventy-seven, with Force and Arms, at the Parish aforesaid, in the County aforesaid, one Gelding of a sorrel Colour, of the price of ten Pounds Sterling, of the proper Goods and Chattels of Richard Graham, then and there found, feloniously did steal, take and lead away, against the Dignity, peace and good Government of the said State; And the said Patrick English, being in Custody of Galbraith Falls, Esquire, Sheriff of the County of Rowan, within the said District, in whose Custody in the publick Gaol of the District aforesaid, for the Cause aforesaid, the said Patrick had been before committed, being brought to the Bar here in his proper Person, is committed to the said Sheriff, and forth with concerning the Premises in the said Indictment above specified, and charged on him as above, being asked in what Manner he would be tried thereon, he, the said Patrick English, saith that he is not guilty thereof, and concerning this for good and ill, he puts himself upon his Country. Therefore, let the Jury thereupon immediately come before the Honorable Sam'l Spencer, Esq., Judge, commissioned as aforesaid, who are of no Affinity to the said Patrick English, to recognize upon their Oaths whether the said Patrick English be guilty of the Felony aforesaid or not. And the Jurors of the said Jury, by the said Sheriff to this Matter impannelled and returned (to-wit): Alexander Erwin, Joseph Cunningham, Peter Mill, Sam'l Knox, William Moore, Edward McGuire, John Hoyle, Robert Donnell, John Olephant, John McConnall, John Sloan and Samuel Templeton, being called, come, who, being chosen, tried and sworn to speak the Truth of and concerning Premises aforesaid, say, upon their Oath, that the said Patrick English is guilty of the Felony in the Indictment specified, charged upon him above, in Manner and Form as by the said Indictment above against him is supposed, and that he at the time of committing the said Felony, or at any time since, had no goods or Chat-

tels, Lands or Tenements to the Knowledge of the said Jurors. And upon this it is required by the Court here of the said Patrick English if he hath or Knows any thing to say for himself why the Court here ought not to proceed to Judgment and Execution concerning him upon the said Verdict; who says nothing besides what at first he had said. Whereupon, all and singular the premises being seen and understood by the Court here, it is considered by the Court here that the said Patrick English be taken from the Place from whence he came and from thence to the Place of Execution, and there to be hanged by the Neck until he is Dead. Ordered by the Court that the Sheriff of Rowan County put the above Sentence in Execution on Monday, the 10th Inst., between the Hours of 10 o'clock in the forenoon and 10 o'clock in the afternoon, and that the Posse of said county guard at the Execution.

Be it remembered, that upon the Oath of Matthew Locke, James Smith, John Dickey, Robert King, Robert Moore, Christopher Beeckman, George Lunkin, Jacob Castner, Charles Medlock, James McFaddon, James Meredith, James Hampton, Giles Hedspeth, Thomas Pointdexter John Blair, George Kimmions, John Ford, Matthew Steward and James Barr, good and lawful men of the District of Salisbury aforesaid, have sworn and charged to enquire for the State of North Carolina for the Body of the District aforesaid. It is presented in Manner and Form as followeth, that is to say:

SALISBURY DISTRICT—Jurors for the State of North Carolina, upon their Oath present that William Anderson, late of Unity Parish in the County of Guilford, within the District of Salisbury, Laborer, on the twenty-eighth Day of February, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and seventy-seven, at the Parish aforesaid, in the County aforesaid, one hundred Dollars of the Bills of Credit of the said State of the proper goods and chattels of David Lowe, of the Value of twenty Pounds sterling, then and there found, with Force and Arms feloniously did steal, take and carry away, against the Dignity, Peace and good Government of the said State. And the said William Anderson, being in Custody of Galbraith Falls, Esque., Sheriff of the County of Rowan, within the said District (in whose Custody), in the public Gaol of said District, for the Cause aforesaid, he had been before committed, being brought to the Bar here in his proper Person, is committed to the said Sheriff, and forthwith concerning the Premises in the said Indictment above

specified and charged on him as above, being asked in what manner he would be tried thereon, the said William Anderson saith that he is not guilty thereof, and concerning this for good and ill he puts himself upon his Country; therefore let the Jury thereupon immediately come before the said Samuel Spencer, Esqr., Judge, commissioned as aforesaid, and who are of no affinity to the said William Anderson, to recognize upon their Oaths whether the said William Anderson be guilty of the Felony or not; and the Jurors of the said Jury by the said Sheriff impanelled and returned to this Matter (to wit) John Oliphant, Leonard Carr, Samuel Templeton, John Sloan, James Cathey, William Moore, Edward Sharpe, John Hoyle, James McCulloch, Joseph Cunningham, Edward McGuire and Harmon Butnor, being called, come, who, being chosen, tried and sworn to speak the Truth of and concerning the premises aforesaid, say upon their Oath that the said William Anderson is guilty of the Felony aforesaid, in the indictment specified, charged upon him above in manner and form as by the said Indictment above against him is supposed; and that he at the Time of Committing the Felony had no goods or chattels, Lands or Tenements to the Knowledge of the said Jurors; and upon this it is required by the Court here of the said William Anderson, if he hath or knows anything to say for himself why the Court here ought not to proceed to Judgment and Execution concerning him upon the said Verdict, who prays his Clergy; whereupon all and singular the Premises being seen and understood by the Court here, it is considered by the Court here that the said William Anderson shall have Benefit of Clergy and that he be forthwith publickly branded on the Ball of the Thumb of the left Hand with the Letter T. Be it remembered that the said William Anderson, after the above sentence was executed was remanded to Gaol with all Fees paid, and said William took an Oath of Insolvency and was discharged.

Then this Honorable Court adjourned till Tomorrow, 10 o'clock.

March 6th.

The Court met according to adjournment. Samuel Bright being brought before this Court to answer to a charge of having committed sundry Misdemeanors against the State by encouraging the Enemies of said State. The said Samuel took the Benefit of the Governor's Proclamation before mentioned and took the Oath therein prescribed and was discharged.

Be it remembered, that upon the Oath of Matthew Locke, James Smith, John Dickey, Robert King, Robert Moore, Christopher Beekman, George Lanekin, Jacob Castner, Charles Medlock, James McFaddon, James Meredith, James Hamilton, Giles Hedspeth, Thomas Pointdexter, John Blair, George Kimmons, John Ford, Matthew Steward and James Barr, good and lawful men of the District of Salisbury aforesaid, here sworn and charged to inquire for the State of North Carolina for the Body of the District of Salisbury aforesaid, it is presented in Form and Manner as followeth, that is to say:

SALISBURY DISTRICT, to-wit: The Jurors for the State of North Carolina, upon their Oath present, That Hugh Patton, late of Unity Parish, in the County of Guilford, within the District of Salisbury, Blacksmith, on the twenty-ninth Day of October, in the Year of our Lord one Thousand seven hundred and seventy-six, with Force and Arms, at the Parish aforesaid, in the County and District aforesaid, in the Dwelling House of one Thomas Alexander, there situate, in and upon the said Thomas Alexander, then and there being in the Peace of God and of the said State, feloniously did make an assault, and him, the said Thomas Alexander, in bodily Fear and Danger of his Life, in the said Dwelling House, then and there did feloniously did put and one Rifle Gun of the Value of one pound sterling of the Goods and Chattels of the said Thomas Alexander from the Person and against the Will of the said Thomas, in the dwelling aforesaid, then and there violently and feloniously did steal, take and carry away, against the Dignity, Peace and good Government of the State. And the said Hugh Patton, being in Custody of Galbraith Falls, Esqr., Sheriff of the County of Rowan, within the said District of Salisbury (in whose Custody), in the public Gaol of said District, he had been before committed, being brought to the Bar in his proper Person, is committed to the said Sheriff, and forthwith, concerning the Premises in the said Indictment above specified, and charged on him as above, being asked in what manner he would be tryed thereon, the said Hugh Patton saith, That he is not guilty thereof, and concerning this, for good and ill, he puts himself upon his Country. Therefore, let the Jury thereupon immediately come before the said Samuel Spencer, Esq., Judge, commissioned as aforesaid, and who are of no Affinity to the said Hugh Patton, to recognize upon their Oaths whether the said Hugh Patton be guilty or not.

And the Jurors of the said Jury, by the said Sheriff to this Matter impanelled and returned, to-wit: Richard Graham, John Hoyle, Robert Donmall, Edward Sharpe, Samuel Knox, Benjamin Roberson, Griffith Rutherford, John Graham, Leonard Carr, Hugh Montgomery, James Cathey and William Spruce, being called, come, who, being tried, chosen and sworn to speak the Truth of and concerning the Premises aforesaid, say upon their Oath, That the said Hugh Patton is guilty of the felony and Robbery aforesaid, in the Indictment specified, charged upon him above in manner and Form as by the said Indictment above against him is supposed; and that he at the time of committing the said Felony had no goods or Chattels, Lands or Tenements, or at any time since, to the Knowledge of the said Jury; and upon this it is required by the Court here of the said Hugh Patton if he hath or knows any thing to say for himself why the Court here ought not to proceed to Judgment and Execution concerning him upon the said Verdict; who says not besides what at first he had said; Whereupon, all and singular the Premises being seen and understood by the Court here, it is considered by the Court here that the said Hugh Patton be taken from the Place from whence he came and from thence to the Place of Execution and there to be hanged by the neck till he be dead. Ordered by the Court that the Sheriff of Rowan County put this sentence in Execution on Monday, the 10th Inst., between the Hours of 10 o'clock in the forenoon and 1 o'clock in the Afternoon, and the Posse of the said County guard at the Execution.

Be it remembered, that upon the Oath of Matthew Locke, James Smith, John Dickey, Robert King, Robert Moore, Christopher Beeckman, George Lamkin, Jacob Castner, Charles Medlock, James McFaddon, James Meredith, James Hamton, Giles Hedspeth, Thomas Pointdexter, John Blair, George Kimmons, John Ford, Matthew Steward and James Barr, good and lawful Men of the District of Salisbury aforesaid, here, sworn and charged to enquire for the State of North Carolina for the Body of the District aforesaid, It is presented in Manner and Form as followeth, that is to say:

SALISBURY DISTRICT: The Jurors for the State of North Carolina, upon their Oaths, present That Samuel Jones, late of the Parish of Saint Jude, in the County of Surrey, within the District of Salisbury, Labourer, on the twenty Eighth Day of January, in the Year of our Lord, one thousand seven hundred and seventy-seven,

with Force and Arms, at the parish aforesaid, in the County aforesaid, in the dwelling house of Malchom Curry, there situate, in and upon the said Malchom Curry, in the Peace of God and the said State, then and there being feloniously, did make an Assault and him, the said Malchum Curry, in bodily Fear and Danger of his life, did put, and one Rifle Gun of the Value of forty Shillings sterling of the Goods and chattels of the said Malchum Curry from the Person and against the Will of the said Malchum Curry, in the dwelling House aforesaid, then and there violently and feloniously did steal, take and carry away, against the Dignity, Peace and good Government of the said State. And the said Samuel Jones, being in the Custody of Gallbraith Falls, Esq., Sheriff of the County of Rowan, within said District, in whose Custody in the Gaol of the District aforesaid, for the Cause aforesaid, he had been before committed, being brought to the Bar here in his proper Person, is committed to the said Sheriff and forth with concerning the premises in said Indictment above specified and charged on him as above, being asked in what Manner he would be tried thereon, the said Samuel Jones said that he is not guilty thereof, and concerning this for good and ill he puts himself upon his Country; therefore, let the Jury thereupon immediately come before the Judge commissioned as aforesaid here, and who are of no affinity to the said Samuel Jones, to recognize upon their Oaths whether the said Samuel Jones be guilty of the Felony and Robbery aforesaid or not. And the Jurors of the said Jury, by the said Sheriff to this Matter impannelled and returned, to-wit: James Cathey, Benjamin Robeson, James McCulloch, David Smith, Alexander Erwin, Leonard Carr, Samuel Knox, John Hoyle, John Lewis, William Spruce, Richard Graham and William Nesbitt, being called, come, who, being chosen, tried and sworn to speak the Truth of and concerning the premises aforesaid, say upon their Oath that the said Samuel Jones is Guilty of the Felony and Robbery aforesaid, in the Indictment specified, charged upon him above in Manner and Form as by said Indictment above against him is supposed, and that he at the time of Committing the said Felony, or at any time since, had no Goods or Chattels, Land- or Tenements, to the knowledge of the said Jurors. And upon this it is required by the Court here of the said Samuel Jones if he hath or knows any Thing to say for himself why the Court here ought not to proceed to Judgment and Execution concerning him upon the

said Verdict; who says nothing beside what at first he had said; whereupon, all and singular the premises being seen and understood by the Court here, it is considered by the Court here that the said Samuel Jones be taken from the place from whence he came and thence to the place of Execution and there be hanged by the neck till he be dead. Ordered by the Court here that the Sheriff of Rowan put this Sentence in Execution on the 16th Day of April next, between the Hours of 10 o'clock in the forenoon and 4 o'clock in the afternoon, and that the Posse of the said County Guard the Execution.

Then this Honorable Court adjourned till tomorrow, 10 o'clock.

March 7.

The Court met according to adjournment. Several Indictments returned in Court by the Grand Jury, which were filed, as will appear by the Docket sequent. Sundry Recognizances taken in open Court, as per Docket sequent.

Be it remembered, that upon the Oath of Matthew Locke, James Smith, John Dickey, Robert King, Robert Moore, Christopher Beeckman, George Lankin, Jacob Castner, Charles Medlock, James McFaddon, James Meredith, James Hamton, Giles Hedspeth, Thomas Pointdexter, John Blair, George Kimmens, John Ford, Matthew Steward and James Barr, good and lawful men of the District of Salisbury aforesaid, here sworn and charged to inquire for the State of North Carolina for the Body of the District aforesaid, it is presented in Manner and Form as followeth, that is to say:

SALISBURY DISTRICT (to-wit): The Jurors for the State of North Carolina, upon their Oath, Present that Jacob Odom, late of Unity Parish, in the County of Guilford, within the District of Salisbury, Labourer, on the thirtieth Day of January, in the Year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and seventy-seven, with Force and Arms, at the Parish aforesaid, in the County and District aforesaid, in the dwelling House of one William Bell, there situate, in and upon the said William Bell, in the Peace of God and the said State, then and there being feloniously, did make an Assault, and him, the said William Bell, in bodily Fear and Danger of his Life, in said dwelling House feloniously did put, and one smooth bore Gun of the Value of ten Shillings sterling, of the Goods and Chattels of the said William Bell, from the Person and against the will of the said William

Bell, in the dwelling House aforesaid, violently and feloniously did steal, take and carry away, against the Dignity, peace and good Government of the said State; Whereupon cometh the said Jacob Odom, under the Custody of Galbraith Falls, Sheriff of the County of Rowan, within the District of Salisbury (in whose Custody), in the Gaol of the district aforesaid, the said Jacob Odom, for the Cause aforesaid had been before committed, being brought to the Barr here in his proper person, is committed to the said Sheriff, and forthwith concerning the premises in the said Indictment above specified, and charged on him as above, being asked in what Manner he would be tried thereon, the said Jacob Odom saith that he is not Guilty thereof and concerning this for good or ill he puts himself upon his Country, therefore, let the Jury thereupon immediately come before the Judge commissioned as aforesaid, who are of no affinity to the said Jacob Odom, to recognize upon their Oaths whether the said Jacob Odom be guilty of the Felony and Robbery aforesaid or not. And the Jurors of the said Jury, by the Sheriff in this Matter impanelled and returned (to wit): Robert Doanmalk, William White, Peter Miall, William Spruce, Nicholas Welch, John Hoyle, Dagoman, Michael Brown, David Nesbett, Edward Sharpe, Josia Rounsevell and John McConnell, being called, come, who, being chosen, tried and sworn to speak the Truth of and concerning the Premises aforesaid, say upon their Oath, that the said Jacob Odom was guilty of the Felony and Robbery charged in the Indictment on the twentieth Day of January, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and seventy five, and not on the thirtieth Day of January in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and seventy seven, as charged in the Indictment above specified, and the said Jacob Odom produced here in Court a Charter of pardon of all felonies and Robberies committed before the twenty-Fourth Day of July, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and seventy-Five, under the Hand of Josiah Martin, then Governor of this State, and under the Great Seal of this State. And the Premises being fully seen and understood by the Court here, it is considered by the Court here that the Pardon above specified doth comprehend and cover The Felony and Robbery found by the Verdict of the Jury aforesaid. And the said Jacob Odom is discharged and goeth without Day.

DOCKET OF INDICTMENTS RETURNED INTO THE COURT BY THE
GRAND JURY THIS TERM.

1. The State vs. Patrick English, Horse Stealing. Prisoner arraigned and plead Not Guilty. Vide Record ante.

2. The State vs. John Brants, Assault. Charged and submitted to the Court. Fined Twenty Shillings.

3. The State vs. William Anderson, G. Lar. Prisoner arraigned and plead Not Guilty. Vide Record ante.

4. The State vs. Jas. Alexander, Trespass. Not a True Bill.

5. The Same vs. The Same. Trespass. True Bill. Ordered by the Court that a Capias issue to bring said Jas. answer next Court, iss'd.

6. The State vs. Hugh Patton, Robbery in a dwelling House. Prisoner arraigned and pleads Not Guilty. Vide Record ante.

7. The State vs. The Same, Robbery. Prisoner's arraigned and pleads Not Guilty.

8. The State vs. The Same, Robbery. Prisoner arraigned and Pleads Not Guilty.

9. The State vs. Nicholas Welch, Misdemeanor. Charged and submitted to the Mercy of the Court. Fined £2 on this and the following Indt.

10. The State vs. The Same, Misdemeanor. Charged and submitted.

11. The State vs. Wm. Coyle & Samuel Jones, Robbery in a dwelling House. Samuel Jones arraigned and plead Not Guilty. Vide Record ante. Let a Capias issued Coile.

12. The State vs. The Same, Robbery. Jones arraigned and pleads Not Guilty. Let a Capias issued Coile.

13. The State vs. Joseph Smith, Misdemeanor. Charged and submitted to the mercy of the Court. Fined £2.

14. The State vs. Jos. Smith & Brothers, Misdemeanor. Nol Pros. entered by direction of the Court.

The State vs. John Beverly, Jesse Beverly, Robbery. John Beverly arraigned and pleads not Guilty. Recommitted.

The State vs. Francis Hedrick, Peter Garner, Barnet Young, Michael Young, Adam Lewis, George Burkhart, Gasper Hysler, Rescued. All charged, plead guilty and submit to the Court. Fines as follows: Francis Hedrick, £3; Peter Garner, £2; Barnet Young,

£5; Michael Young, 10s.; Adam Lewis, 10s.; George Burkhardt, 10s.; Gasper Hysler, £5.

The State vs. William Brandon, Assault. Charged and pleads Not Guilty.

The State vs. The Same, Trespass. Charged and pleads Not Guilty.

The State vs. The Same, Trespass. Not a true Bill.

Fines paid in Court and deposited in the Hands of the Honorable Samuel Spencer, Esqr., received of—

John Brumts	£ 1 0 0 ,
Nicholas Welch	2 0 0
Joseph Smith	2 0 0
Francis Hedrick	3 0 0
Peter Garner	2 0 0
Barret Young	5 0 0
Michael Young	10 0
Adam Lewis	10 0
George Burkhardt	10 0
Gasper Hysler	5 0 0

£21 10 0

The above is a Record of the Proceedings of the Court of Oyer held for Salisbury District, March 3rd, 1777.

AD. OSBORNE, C. C.

